

MONUMENTA HISTORICA SOCIETATIS IESU

A PATRIBUS EIUSDEM SOCIETATIS EDITA

VOLUMEN 143

---

# MONUMENTA ANGLIAE

## II

English and Welsh Jesuits:  
Catalogues (1630-1640)

MONUMENTA HISTORICA SOCIETATIS IESU

A PATRIBUS EIUSDEM SOCIETATIS EDITA

VOLUMEN 143

---

MONUMENTA  
MISSIONUM  
SOCIETATIS IESU  
LVI

MONUMENTA ANGLIAE

II

English and Welsh Jesuits:  
Catalogues (1630-1640)

R O M E

INSTITUTUM HISTORICUM

SOCIETATIS IESU

Via dei Penitenzieri, 20

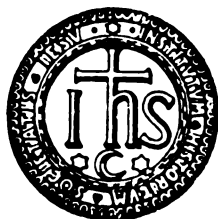
1992

# MONUMENTA ANGLIAE

## II

### English and Welsh Jesuits: Catalogues (1630-1640)

Collected and Edited  
by  
Thomas M. McCoog, S.J.



R O M E

INSTITUTUM HISTORICUM SOCIETATIS IESU

Via dei Penitenzieri, 20

1992

Centesimo

ab opere Monumenta S.I. constituto

03128

**ISBN 88-7041-143-5**

---

**TIPOGRAFIA EDITRICE M. PISANI S.A.S. - ISOLA DEL LIRI (FR) - ROMA**



# GENERAL INDEX

## Vol. I

Preface	IX
Abbreviations	XI
Bibliography of Printed Material	XIII
Geographical Index	XXI
Introduction: The Documents	XXVII
1. Distribution of English and Welsh Jesuits Throughout the Society	XXXIX
2. Non-European Provinces in which the English Worked	XLVIII
3. European Provinces in which the English Worked	XLIX
4. Administrative Structure of the Society	L
5. Conspectus of the Catalogues of the English Province	LII
Introduction: History	LV
1. Jesuit Residences and Colleges in England	LXXXI
2. English Jesuit Communities on the Continent	LXXXII
3. English Jesuit Rectors and Superiors	LXXXIII
Index of Manuscripts	XCI
The Catalogues	1

## Vol. II

The Catalogues	9
Biographical Summary	203

1) Angl. 10, ff. 98<sup>a</sup> r-102r; 2) Angl. 10, ff. 112r-117r.  
The two catalogues, both original, were written by different scribes.

### Provincia Angliae

#### Catalogus Tertius Personarum Societatis Iesu in Provincia Angliae 1630

1. R.P. Richardus Blondus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi Socius, Admonitor, Consultor
3. Joannes de Buona Voglia socius

#### Domus Probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii cum Missione Londinensi

1. P. Petrus Bensonus Rector
2. P. Phillipus Fisherus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Laurentius Andertonus Consultor Domus et Provinciae
4. P. Richardus Banxius Consultor Provinciae
5. P. Robertus Frevillus Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus, Admonitor
6. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator Provinciae
7. P. Thomas ~~Shellaeus~~ Iplaeus<sup>1</sup>
8. P. Henricus Morus
9. P. Guido Hollandus
10. P. Christophorus Grinwooddus
11. P. Odoardus Roffus
12. P. Henricus Floydus
13. P. Odoardus Knottus Consultor Provinciae
14. P. Henricus Brefildus<sup>2</sup>
15. P. Joannes Yvisonus
16. P. Franciscus Milesius
17. P. Timotheus Hayus
18. P. Thomas Abercrombaeus
19. P. Thomas Lathwaitus
20. P. Georgius Wardus
21. P. Carolus Thursbaeus

22. P. Joannes Pansfordus
23. P. Guilielmus Hoardus
24. P. Henricus Coppingerus [f. 98<sup>a</sup>v]
25. P. Joannes Gravenerius
26. P. Robertus Buckus
27. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
28. P. Odoardus Williamsonus
29. P. Joannes Dormerus
30. P. Thomas Keelus
31. P. Odoardus Bentlaeus
32. P. Alexander Bakerus
33. P. Hawkinus Henricus ~~Hawkinus~~<sup>3</sup>
34. P. Joannes Switus
35. P. Joannes Bluettus
36. P. Joannes Mulsho
37. P. Nicolaus Luserus

#### Coadiutores

38. Joannes Stephani
39. Richardus Nevillus
40. Augustinus Turpettus

#### Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Xaverii cum Missione Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brownus Rector
2. P. Richardus Whitleus Minister, Procurator
3. P. Guilielmus Flexneius Consultor
4. P. Franciscus Hanmerus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Colfordus Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus, Admonitor
6. P. Richardus Bartlettus
7. P. Thomas Jeffryus                      Magistri Grammatices
8. P. Sabinus Chamberus
9. P. Georgius Morlaeus
10. P. Jacobus Jones
11. P. Humphredus Brownus
12. P. Joannes Grimstonus
13. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
14. P. Thomas Webbus
15. P. Thomas Flintus
16. P. Thomas Penantus

## Coadiutores

17. Marcus Griffithus
18. Guilielmus Putneius [f. 98<sup>b</sup>r]

Collegium B<sup>ti</sup> Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Lancastrensi et Staffordiensi

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Guilielmus Shackletonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kirkhamus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor
5. P. Thomas Roffensis Magister Grammatices
6. P. Henricus Hollandus
7. P. Joannes Robinsonus
8. P. Robertus Alfordus
9. P. Richardus Whitmorus
10. P. Thomas Robinsonus
11. P. Thomas Hudsonus
12. P. Franciscus Fittonus
13. P. Jacobus Parkerus
14. P. Henricus Gasconius
15. P. Christophorus Robinsonus

## Coadiutores

16. Thomas Gervasii
17. Fabritius Roberti

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Michaelis  
cum Missione Eboracensi

1. P. Georgius Angiers Superior
2. P. Thomas Bentleyus
3. P. Thomas Bapthorpus
4. P. Joannes Wilkies
5. P. Thomas Fosterus
6. P. Franciscus Jacsonus
7. P. Joannes Curtesius
8. P. Joannes Taylerus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Joannis cum  
Missione Dunelmensi

1. P. Richardus Holtbaeus Superior
2. P. Joannes Armestrongus
3. P. Guilielmus Elizai
4. P. Franciscus Forcerus [f. 98<sup>bv</sup>]
5. P. Georgius Conierus
6. P. Guilielmus Palmius
7. P. Franciscus Morlaeus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Dominici cum  
Missione Lincolniensi

1. P. Odoardus Walpolus Superior
2. P. Joannes Huddus
3. P. Jacobus Sharpus
4. P. Joannes Blackfannus
5. P. Joannes Grossus
6. P. Briantus Cansfildus

Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Annae cum  
Missione Lecestrensi

1. P. Guilielmus Wrightus Superior
2. P. Michael Alfordus
3. P. Robertus Ardenus
4. P. Thomas Cornforthus
5. P. Joannes Townus
6. P. Joannes Maynardus
7. P. Ghilbertus Huntus
8. P. Gervasius Polus
9. P. Thomas Feckus
10. P. Antonius Grimwayus
11. P. Franciscus Walsingamus
12. P. Germanus Polus
13. P. Aegidius Palmerus
14. P. Thomas Farmerus
15. Franciscus Johnsonus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum  
Missione Wigorniensi

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Robertus Briantus
3. P. Robertus Darcaeus
4. P. Joannes Westonus
5. P. Franciscus Yongus
6. P. Petrus Martialis [f. 99r]
7. P. Robertus Coccius
8. P. Franciscus Nevillus

Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum  
Missione Northamptoniensi

1. P. Alexander Ferclothus Superior
2. P. Thomas Talbottus
3. P. Guilielmus Lacaeus
4. P. Carolus Florus
5. P. Joannes Gardinerus
6. P. Hieronimus Fulcus
7. P. Guilielmus Andersonus
8. P. Nicolaus Hartus
9. P. Thomas Poltonus
10. P. Joannes Faulknerus
11. P. Simon Swinbornus
12. P. Thomas Randus
13. P. Antonius Stantonus
14. P. Joannes Percaeus
15. P. Albertus Sadlerus
16. Ferdinandus Palmerus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Thomae cum  
Missione Hamptoniensi

1. P. Thomas Curtesius Superior
2. P. Guilielmus Savillus
3. P. Robertus Tempestus
4. P. Thomas Shellaeus
5. P. Georgius Bamfieldus
6. P. Andreas Witus
7. P. Joannes Nelsonus
8. P. Joannes Rogerius
9. P. Joannes Manocus

Residentia B<sup>ti</sup> Stanislai cum  
Missione Devonienſi

1. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus Superior
2. P. Mauritius Keynus [f. 99v]
3. P. Richardus Campianus
4. P. Thomas Bastardus
5. P. Thomas Aldingtonus

Residentia B<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Borgiae  
cum Missione Suffolciensi

1. P. Guilielmus Morus Superior
2. P. Thomas Leuknerus
3. P. Thomas Everardus
4. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus
5. P. Thomas Salisburius

Collegium Leodiense

1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector
2. P. Franciscus Fosterus Minister
3. P. Adrianus Talbottus Procurator
4. P. Georgius Duckettus Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus, Admonitor
5. P. Joannes Crathornus Praefectus studiorum, Consultor
6. P. Thomas Southwellus Professor Theologiae, Consultor
7. P. Odoardus Lusherus Professor Theologiae, Consultor
8. P. Thomas Comptonus Professor Philosophiae, Consultor
9. P. Georgius Lathomus Theologia Moralis
10. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Philosophiae
11. P. Joannes Cripsius Professor Mathematicae
12. P. Odoardus Rodnaeus Praefectus ecclesiae
13. P. Odoardus Lusonus<sup>4</sup> parat ad Philosophiam docendam.
14. P. Joannes Gravius

Sacerdotes Scholastici

15. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus
16. P. Odoardus Lathomus
17. P. Thomas Sandersonus Minister Juniorum

## Scholastici non Sacerdotes

18. Richardus Bradlaeus
19. Michael Grayus [f. 100r]
20. Franciscus Linus
21. Richardus Bartonus
22. Guilielmus Campianus
23. Joannes Druraeus
24. Henricus Fordus
25. Robertus Pickeringus
26. Franciscus Rogerius
27. Joannes Spenserus
28. Philippus Comptonus
29. Henricus Staffordus
30. Thomas Blackfannus
31. Franciscus Dayus
32. Joannes Floydus
33. Joannes Stephani
34. Andreas<sup>5</sup> Suttonus
35. Franciscus Sanchaeus
36. Joannes Palmerus
37. Odoardus Worslaeus
38. Laurentius Fisherus
39. Oliverius Eustachius
40. Andreas Wilsonus
41. Bernardus Hartwellus
42. Christophorus Mauritius
43. Franciscus Parkerus
44. Franciscus Westus
45. Jacobus Momfordus
46. Richardus Williamsonus
47. Bernardus Kinsmannus
48. Richardus Personius
49. Guilielmus Ghilbertus
50. Odoardus Keynus
51. Jacobus Howardus
52. Martinus Allottus
53. Richardus Powellus [f. 100v]
54. Thomas Ludovici
55. Robertus Philippi
56. Joannes Rogerius
57. Guilielmus Sanchaeus



- 58. Joannes Fisherus
- 59. Joannes Tomsonus

### Coadiutores

- 60. Edmundus Curtesius Dispensator, Sutor
- 61. Franciscus Laeus Pharmacopaeus
- 62. Gerardus Rogerius Sacristanus
- 63. Joannes Piburnus Coquus
- 64. Joannes Woodus Infirmarius, Curator hospitum
- 65. Joannes Farfaxius Janitor, Braxator, visitator nocturnus
- 66. Joannes Linus Emptor, Pistor
- 67. Guilielmus Brownus Socius, visitator Orationis et Examinis
- 68. Joannes Lentallus Refectorianus
- 69. Christophorus Scottus Sartor, Excitator
- 70. Joannes Penningtonus

### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

- 1. P. Michael Freemannus substitutus R.P. Provincialis.
- 2. P. Guilielmus Flaccus Rector
- 3. P. Odoardus Silisdonius Confessarius, Procurator
- 4. P. Thomas Strangius
- 5. P. Richardus Tomsonus
- 6. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus

### Coadiutores

- 7. Gregorius Hoarus Refectorianus
- 8. Edwardus Edmundus Janitor
- 9. Georgius Bartlettus Coquus, Hortulanus
- 10. Guilielmus Dampier Sacristanus, Custos vestium
- 11. Guilielmus Grantus Dispensator, Emptor, Pistor [f. 101r]

### Seminarium Audomarense

- 1. P. Guilielmus Baldwinus Rector
- 2. P. Franciscus Walliesius Minister, Admonitor, Consultor
- 3. P. Thomas Durandus Procurator, Consultor
- 4. P. Josephus Simonis Praefectus Studiorum, Consultor
- 5. P. Robertus Grantus Magister Rhetorices, Consultor
- 6. P. Joannes Floydus
- 7. P. Joannes Baconus Confessarius domesticus
- 8. P. Henricus Thunderus Praefectus p<sup>us</sup> morum

9. P. Christophorus Warnerus Praefectus 2<sup>us</sup>, Confessarius scholarium
10. P. Joannes Brookus Praefectus Chori

### Magistri non Sacerdotes

11. Edmundus Nevillus Magister Poeseos
12. Joannes Turnerus Magister Syntaxeos
13. Joannes Knowlus Magister Grammaticae
14. Ambrosius Corbingtonus<sup>6</sup> Magister Figurarum
15. Carolus Tomsonus Magister Figurarum minorum

### Coadiutores

16. Joannes Rimerus Emptor
17. Georgius Kempus Lineorum custos
18. Richardus Dampier Sutor
19. Guilielmus Harrisonus Sartor
20. Joannes Fordus Socius emptoris
21. Robertus Rayus Infirmarius
22. Henricus Curtesius Dispensator
23. Thomas Boos Janitor
24. Thomas Snowus Aedituus
25. Guilielmus Atkins Refectorianus

### Domus Probationis Wattenensis

1. P. Henricus Silisdonius, Rector
2. P. Thomas Worslaeus Socius, Confessarius, Admonitor [f. 101v]
3. P. Franciscus Berraeus Minister, Consultor
4. P. Antonius Lamptonus Procurator, Consultor
5. P. Edmundus Cornelius
6. P. Robertus Corbingtonus
7. P. Henricus Claxtonus

### Sacerdotes Novitii

8. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus
9. P. Guilielmus Applebaeus
10. P. Thomas Kensingtonus
11. P. Petrus Middletonus
12. P. Guilielmus Atkins

## Novitii Scholastici

13. Thomas Greenus
14. Joannes Lovellus
15. Thomas Keelus
16. Richardus Dimockus
17. Thomas Pickfordus
18. Joannes Haydonus
19. Petrus Wrightus
20. Georgius Grayus
21. Joannes Robinsonus
22. Richardus Walwinus
23. Henricus Carringtonus
24. Joannes Claytonus
25. Rogerius Rigbaeus
26. Gabriel Woodfordus
27. Thomas Paytonus
28. Rodulphus Russellus
29. Cuthbertus Noritius
30. Henricus Harcottus
- 41.<sup>7</sup> Guilielmus Sadlerus
32. Joannes Parkerus
33. Guilielmus Gaskinus
34. Joannes Cooperus
35. Guilielmus Martinus
36. Guilielmus Watsonus
37. Policarpus Salisburius [f. 102r]

## Coadiutores

38. Henricus Willobaeus Subminister, Dispensator
39. Laurentius Brownings Pistor, Braxator
40. Robertus Macae Coquus, Pharmacopola
41. Rolandus Walkerus Sartor
42. Ignatius a S<sup>to</sup> Clemente Sacristanus, Pictor
43. Gualterus Morlaeus Latomus
44. Gerardus Corbingtonus Janitor

## Coadiutores Novitii

45. Guilielmus Greenus

**Missi aut Statim Mittendi  
in Angliam**

1. P. Richardus Busbaeus
2. P. Ignatius Godwinus
3. P. Joannes Parkerus
4. P. Thomas Harrisonus
5. P. Guilielmus Smythaeus
6. P. Joannes Staffordus
7. P. Guilielmus Morsaeus
8. P. Augustinus Inglebaeus
9. P. Odoardus Stanlaeus

---

<sup>1</sup> corr. in t1. || <sup>2</sup> «Belfildus» in t2. || <sup>3</sup> corr. in t1. || <sup>4</sup> t2 «Gravius» corr. to «Lusonus.» || <sup>5</sup> t2 «Rudolphus» corr. to «Andreas.» || <sup>6</sup> «Carolus Tomsonus» corr. to «Ambrosius Corbingtonus» in t2. || <sup>7</sup> This mistake in numeration was only made in the first copy.

**461**

1) Angl. 10, ff. 118r-121v; 2) Angl. 10, ff. 122r-125v.

Both catalogues are original and both were written by the same hand, apparently that of Michael Freeman, the vice provincial who signed and authenticated both on ff. 121v and 125v. This is the same hand that wrote the catalogus tertius.

**Provincia Angliae**

**Supplementum primi et 2<sup>di</sup> Catalogi  
personarum Societatis Iesu in Pro  
vincia Angliae 1630**

**Domus Probationis Sancti Ignatii cum Missione Londinensi**

6. Hamptonensis annorum 45. fractae admodum valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 15. Philosophiam et theologiam absoluit. Coadiutor formatus 22. februarii 1628. Ingenium non malum, iudicium bonum, prudentia multa. Experientia in temporalibus non exigua, in spiritualibus mediocris. In literis humanioribus parum profecit in Scholasticis bene. Complexio biliosa quantum valetudo permittet videtur<sup>1</sup> idoneus ad munus Confessari, Ministri, Procuratoris.

23. Londinensis annorum 30. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis undecim, studia omnia absoluit. nondum habet gradum. Ingenium mediocre iudicium parum solidum, prudentia exilis, modica in temporalibus experientia, in spiritualibus etiam non multa. profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio sanguinea. Ad ea munera magis aptus quam minus habent speculationis.
32. Norfolciensis annorum 48. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 20. studia omnia absoluit. Professus 23. Maii 1627. Ingenium satis bonum, iudicium non respondet, nec prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus bona in spiritualibus multa. Profectus in literis philosophicis et theologicis optimus, nullus fere in humanioribus. Complexio sanguinea cum bile mixta. Ad missiones bene idoneus, et<sup>2</sup> ad munus Confessarii, Procuratoris, vel Ministri.
36. Northamptoniensis, annorum 45. fractae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis tredecim, studia omnia absoluit. Coadiutor formatus 1627. Ingenium mediocre par iudicium prudentia mediocris.<sup>3</sup> Experientia in temporalibus non multa, in spiritualibus bona. profectus in literis non magnus. Complexio melancholica. Ad missiones et munus Confessarii idoneus. [f. 118v]
37. Londinensis, annorum 41. bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis septem. Studia omnia absoluit. gradum non habet. Ingenium et iudicium optimum, respondet prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus exigua, maior in spiritualibus.<sup>4</sup> profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio sanguinea cum flegmate mixta. Ad pleraque fere ministeria videtur idoneus.

Residentia Sancti Michaelis cum  
Missionem Eboracensem

2. Darbiensis annorum 40. robustae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 19. studia omnia absoluit. Professus 4. votorum 19 Novembris 1627. Ingenium valde bonum, iudicium mediocre, par prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus non magna, multo maior in spiritualibus. profectus in literis optimus. Complexio sanguinea cum bile mixta. Ad quaelibet munus satis idoneus.

8. Eboracensis annorum 31. bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis undecim. tam philosophiam quam theologiam audivit triennio, gradum nondum habet. Ingenium iudicium prudentia non superant mediocritatem. ~~exigua~~<sup>5</sup> Experientia in temporalibus exigua, satis bona in spiritualibus. profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio cholerica. Ad missiones potissimum aptus.

Residentia Sanctae Annae cum  
Missioni Lecestrensi

14. Buckinghamiensis annorum 36. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis novem. studia omnia absoluit. gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, iudicium mediocre, par prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus mediocris, bona in spiritualibus. profectus in literis optimus. Complexio biliosa. Ad pleraque ministeria idoneus.

Residentia Sanctae Mariae cum  
Missioni Northamptoniensi

3. Eboracensis, annorum 45. firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 19. studia omnia absoluit. gradum nondum habet. Est optimi ingenii, iudicium et prudentia non respondent. Habet exiguam experientiam in temporalibus, nec multo maiorem in spiritualibus. tam in humanioribus quam in philosophicis et<sup>6</sup> theologicis bene doctus. Complexio Sanguinea cum excessu atrae bilis. Ad literas quam ad alias magis idoneus. [f. 119r]
5. Dorcetriensis annorum 42. non satis firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 12. studia omnia absoluit, gradum non habet. Ingenium et iudicium bonum, par prudentia, Experientia tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus satis multa. Profectus in literis optimus. Complexio melancholica, ad quaelibet fere ministeria idoneus.
7. Norfolciensis, annorum 41. infirmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 21. Studia omnia absoluit. professus 4. votorum 12 Octobris 1623. Habet optimum ingenium et iudicium, respondet prudentia. Experientiam habet in temporalibus bonam, sed longe maiorem in spiritualibus. Profectus in literis omnibus insignis. Ad ministeria omnia quantum valetudo permittit idoneus.

Residentia Sancti Thomae cum  
Missione Hamptoniensi

2.     Lincolniensis, annorum 50, firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 24. Studia omnia absoluit. Professus 4. votorum 12 Maii 1622. Habet ingenium optimum excellens<sup>7</sup> iudicium, prudentiam insignem experientiam in temporalibus et spiritualibus valde bonam. profectus in literis optimus. Complexio sanguinea flegmate temperata. Ad quaevis ministeria aptus.
  
- 7.<sup>8</sup>    Londinensis, annorum 50. fractae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 23. Studia omnia absoluit. Professus 4. votorum 13. Junii 1619. <sup>9</sup>prestantis ingenii et iudicii, paris prudentiae. Experientia in temporalibus exigua, in spiritualibus valde bona. Docuit cum laude theologiam per plures annos, et est in humanioribus bene doctus. Complexio melancholica. Ad munia literaria potissimum idoneus videtur. [f. 119v]

Collegio Leodiense

2.     Londinensis, annorum 28. firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis octo, studia omnia absoluit, nondum habet gradum. Est ingenio valde bono, iudicio et prudentia pari. Experientia in temporalibus aliquali in spiritualibus bona. Profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio temperata. Ad pleraque ministeria idoneus.
  
13.    Staffordiensis annorum 31. satis bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 10. studia omnia absoluit. nondum habet gradum. Ingenium optimum, iudicium et prudentia respondent, Experientia in temporalibus non multa, maior in spiritualibus. profectus in literis optimus. Complexio melancholica, bile mixta. Ad quaelibet ministeria idoneus.
  
16.    Lancastrensis, annum agit aetatis 29, Societatis 3.<sup>10</sup> vires habet satis firmas. versatur nunc in studio theologiae. Est ingenio bono, iudicio pari, non respondet prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus aliqua in spiritualibus modica. profectus in studiis ~~maximus~~<sup>11</sup> bonus. Complexio cholericus. Ad varia futurus idoneus.

34. Suffolciensis, annum agit aetatis 26, Societatis 3. bonae valetudinis. Theologus primi anni. Est ingenio bono, iudicio et prudentia mediocri. in literis bene profecit. Complexio melancholica mixta flegmate. Ad varia futurus idoneus nisi obstet pusillanimitas.
  
35. Lancastrensis, annorum 26. valetudinis non satis firmae. Novitiatu absoluto iam incipit thelogiam. Ingenio videtur satis bono, pari iudicio et prudentia, experientia fere nulla, profectus in literis humanioribus<sup>12</sup> mediocris in philosophicis superat.<sup>13</sup> Complexio melancholica, nec dum constat ad quid futurus sit idoneus.
  
53. Essexiensis, annorum 21, viribus bonis, absoluto Novitiatu iam repetit humaniora. Est ingenio optimo, iudicium non est maturum nec prudentia. Complexio phlegmatica, profectus in literis optimus. Ad multa videtur futurus idoneus.
  
54. Eboracensis annorum 20. non satis firmae valetudinis. absoluto Novitiatu repetit humaniora. Est ingenio bono, iudicio et prudentia mediocri. Profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio Sanguinea, nondum constat ad quid praecipue idoneus.
  
55. Wallus, annorum 20. firmae valetudinis, absoluit Novitiatum et repetit humaniora. Est ingenio optimo, iudicium respondet et prudentia pro aetate. profectus in literis optimus. Complexio Sanguinea. Ad multa futurus idoneus. [f. 120r]
  
56. Wallus, annorum 27. viribus firmis, absoluto Novitiatu repetit humaniora. Est ingenio bono, iudicio pari, et prudentia, experientia satis bona. profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio Sanguinea mixta bile. Ad ea ministeria magis futurus idoneus qua minus habent speculationis.
  
57. Lancastrensis, annorum 22. bonae valetudinis, absoluto Novitiatu repetit humaniora. Est ingenio bono, de iudicio et prudentia non ita constat, profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio melancholica, nondum constat ad quid futurus idoneus.
  
58. Eboracensis annorum 21. viribus satis bonis, absoluto Novitiatu repetit humaniora. Ingenium ~~satis bonum~~<sup>14</sup> mediocre,



par de<sup>15</sup> iudicium<sup>16</sup> et prudentia non constat. profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio melancholica mixta bile. nondum constat ad quid futurus idoneus.<sup>17</sup>

59. Lancastrensis, annorum 28. viribus satis bonis, absoluto Novitiatu repetit humaniora. Ingenium satis bonum, par iudicium et prudentia, Experientia in temporalibus mediocris, profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio Sanguinea. Ad varia futurus videtur<sup>18</sup> idoneus.
  
64. Devoniensis, annorum 41. viribus satis bonis. fuit in Societate annis 16. nondum habet gradum sed est brevi formandus. Est ingenio optimo, iudicio et prudentia respondent. multam habet experientiam. Complexio biliosa. Ad pleraque coadiutorum temporalium munia valde aptus, si animi motus compescere, et ad alterius nutum se flectere paulo facilius posset.
  
70. Lancastrensis, annorum 40. bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis quinque. Est ingenio tardo, iudicio mediocri et prudentia experientia non multa. Complexio melancholica. Ad ea coadiutorum munia paratus quae illi imponentur in nulla satis expertus.

#### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

5. Darbiensis, annorum 31. firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 8. studia omnia absoluit. Est ingenio valde bono, iudicium non respondet nec prudentia, experientia non multa. profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio melancholica. Ad literas maxime idoneus, ad alia satis aptus.
  
6. Eboracensis, annorum 30. non satis firmae valetudinis. fuit in [f. 120v] Societate annis 6. Studia omnia absoluit, sed annum tertium probationis nondum peregit. Est ingenio mediocri, pari iudicio, et prudentia exili, experientiam non habet. Profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio phlegmatica, mixta melancholia. Ad missiones et munus Confessarii praesertim idoneus.
  
9. Oxoniensis, annorum 61. valde infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 16. Coadiutor temporalis formatus 8. Decem-

bris 1629. Ingenium, iudicium, prudentia mediocria. Experientia in munere coqui multa. Complexio cholerică. Ad munus quod exercet maxime idoneus.

### Seminarium Audomarense

4. Hamptonensis, annorum 36. firmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 11. studia omnia absoluit, nondum habet gradum. Ingenium optimum, par iudicium, respondet prudentia, experientia nam<sup>19</sup> in temporalibus aliqua quam<sup>20</sup> in spiritualibus satis bona. profectus in literis omnibus insignis. Complexio sanguinea. Ad pleraque ministeria idoneus.
7. Norfolciensis annorum 34. bonæ satis valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 13. studia omnia absoluit. nondum habet gradum. Ingenium valde<sup>21</sup> bonum, iudicium non respondet nec prudentia, experientia in temporalibus modica, maior in spiritualibus, profectus in literis valde<sup>22</sup> bonus. Complexio biliosa. Ad literas magis quam ad alia idoneus.
10. Buckinghamensis, annorum 31. firmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 8. studia omnia absoluit, gradum non habet. Est ingenio bono, iudicio et prudentia pari, experientia non multa,<sup>23</sup> profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio sanguinea. Ad varia ministeria satis idoneus.<sup>24</sup>
11. Lancastrensis, annorum 26. non satis firmæ valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 5. audivit philosophiam et annum Theologiae. Est ingenio præstanti, iudicium respondet et prudentia, experientia satis bona pro ætate, profectus in literis insignis. Complexio sanguinea. Ad pleraque ministeria futurus valde idoneus.
15. Londinensis, annorum 22. bonæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis sex. absoluit triennium philosophiæ. Ingenium bonum, iudicium nondum maturum nec prudentia. profectus in literis bonus.<sup>25</sup> Complexio melancholica. Ad varia suo tempore futurus idoneus. [f. 121r]
20. Staffordiensis, annorum 37, fractæ valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 17. Coadiutor temporalis formatus 8. Septembris 1629. Ingenium optimum, iudicium respondet et prudentia, experientia satis multa. Complexio biliosa. Ad munus sartoris Emptoris Aeditui et alia pro ratione virium valde idoneus.

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

3. Lincolniensis, valetudinis non firmae, annorum 32, fuit in Societate annis novem, audivit tres annos philosophiae et 4. theologiae. docuit triennio literas humaniores, et iam est Minister. Ingenium habet valde bonum, est multi iudicii et prudentiae, experientia respondet aetati, bene profecit tam in humanioribus quam in Scholasticis, Complexionis temperatae. videtur ad omnia suo tempore quantum valetudo patitur applicari posse.
6. Dublin in Hibernia natus, annorum 34. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 4. audivit 3. annos philosophiae et 4. theologiae. fuit aliquando Procurator. Non caret ingenio, iudicium tamen et prudentia non videntur omnino respondere, experientia non multa. Profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio sanguinea. Nondum constat ad quae maxime futurus idoneus.
7. Norfolciensis, annorum 35. firmae valetudinis. Admissus est in Anglia 1625 ubi expleto primo tyrocini anno cum ad secundum in Wattenensi Novitiatu peragendum (quod instanter petierat) mitteretur, in postea captus ab haereticis, reliquum Societatis tempus magno exemplo in carcere transegit. Audivit tres annos philosophiae et 4. Theologiae. Est boni ingenii, iudicii et prudentiae zelus quandoque non ita omnino secundum scientiam, minus prolata reddidisse notatus est. Habet bonam experientiam. Complexio ad melancholiam aliquantum inclinat. Nondum potuit hic constare ad quae maxime sit idoneus.

28. 35.

29. Ex Audomarensi Seminario 36.

30. iam primum admissi 37.

31.

32.

33.

34. [f. 121v]

45. Sartor iam primum admissus.

Mortui sunt hoc anno ex<sup>26</sup> hac Provincia septem<sup>27</sup>

[1.]<sup>28</sup> Joannes Farringtonus in Anglia sub finem anni 1629

[2.] P. Nicholaus Smithaeus<sup>29</sup> in Anglia 4. Januarii 1630

[3.] P. Joannes Radfordus ibidem 9. Januarii 1630

[4.] Joannes Haberlaeus Leodii 11. Martii 1630

[5.] P. Silvester Noritius in Anglia 16. Martii 1630

[6.] P. Joannes Forcerus ibidem Septembre

Joannes Staffordus Leodii 10 Octobris

Admissi sunt hoc anno in Societatem duodecim, Scholastici undecim Coadiutor unus. Dimissus est unus Joannes Alanus coadiutor Venerunt in provinciam nostram ex Hispania P. Gulielmus Howardus Roma unus Joannes Palmerus. Hinc profectus est in Hispaniam P. Robertus Salvinus.

---

<sup>1</sup> t2 om. «Complexio ... videtur.» || <sup>2</sup> «ac» in t2. || <sup>3</sup> «prudencia mediocris» add. by the same hand in t1. || <sup>4</sup> «in spiritualibus mediocris in t2.» || <sup>5</sup> Corr. in t1. || <sup>6</sup> «ac» in t2. || <sup>7</sup> «praestans» in t2. || <sup>8</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>9</sup> «est» add. in t2. || <sup>10</sup> add. by the same hand in t1. || <sup>11</sup> corr. in t1. || <sup>12</sup> add. by the same hand in t1. || <sup>13</sup> add. by the same hand in t1. t2 add. «mediocritatem.» || <sup>14</sup> corr. in t1. || <sup>15</sup> t2 corr. «par iudicium» to «de iudicium [sic] ... non constat.» || <sup>16</sup> The correct «iudicio» is in t2. || <sup>17</sup> t2 «magis aptus.» || <sup>18</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>19</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>20</sup> corr. in t1. || <sup>21</sup> add. by the same hand in t1. || <sup>22</sup> add. by the same hand in t1. || <sup>23</sup> t2 «tam in temporalibus quam in spiritualibus non multa.» || <sup>24</sup> t2 «aptus.» || <sup>25</sup> t2 «experientiam acquirit.» || <sup>26</sup> t2 «in.» || <sup>27</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>28</sup> The numbers are only in the second. || <sup>29</sup> t2 «Smythaeus.»

## 462

Tolet. 15, f. 20r.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Toletana

Catalogos breves da la provincia de Toledo del año de 1630

Catalogo breve de el collegio de Madrid

- P. Juan Norton Procurador de Inglaterra
- P. Guiliemo Stilinthon compañero de el procurador de Inglaterra

## 463

Baet. 14/I, ff. 69v, 74r, 74v.

This is an original catalogue forwarded to Rome.

Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus

Tertius Provinciae Baeticae con  
tinens ministeria in quibus  
unusquisque nostrorum occupatur  
Anno 1630

Collegium Malacitanum

- 4. P. Michael Higinius confessarius hominum et mulierum

Seminarium Anglicanum

- 1. P. Martinus de Vega Rector
- 2. P. Guiliemus Honsonius Minister, consultor, et confessarius hominum
- 3. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus studiorum, Consultor, et Professor Theologiae Moralis
- 4. P. Henricus Polardus Praefectus spiritus, confessor domus, et Admonitor

5. P. Antonius de Araoz Praeest conferentiis
6. F. Gaspar Gironda Ianitor Posticae
7. F. Joannes Dominguez Custos vestium
8. F. Georgius Garneto Procurator
9. F. Joannes Bilington Eleemosinarius
10. F. Josephus Becketo Eleemosinarius
11. F. Petrus Carcuela Aedituus
12. F. Jacobus Marin Panificus
13. F. Andreas Lopez Dispensator
14. F. Ricardo Nuportus Coquus

## 464

Fl. Belg. 44, f. 229r.

This is an original catalogue. On f. 244r, it was signed and authenticated by the provincial Guilielmus de Wael.

Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Catalogus tertius Provinciae Flandro-Belgicae  
cum supplemento Anno 1630

Collegium Bruxellense

- P. Jacobus Battamus Socius Procuratoris Anglorum  
P. Thomas Portus Procurator Anglorum

## 465

Gall. Belg. 24, ff. 161r, 165v.

This is an original catalogue. On f. 166v, it was signed and authenticated by the provincial Francisus de la Croix.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

3. Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anni 1630

Collegium Duacense

- P. Richardus Gibbonus

## Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers Missionarius Consultor

## 466

1) Austr. 124, f. 81r; 2) Austr. 124, f. 103r.

Although the catalogues were written by different hands, both are original and were sent to Rome.

Editions: *Cat. Prov. Austr.*, II, 331-46.

## Provincia Austriae

Catalogus Brevis Personarum  
Societatis Iesu in Provincia  
Austriae anni 1630

## Collegium Graecense

P. Laurentius Worthingtonus Professor Casuum, eorundemque  
domi Repetitor, Praefectus Parthenii

## 467

Rom. 80, ff. 163v, 166v, 168r.

This is an original catalogue.

## Provincia Romae

Catalogus Brevis  
Provinciae Romanae  
Anni 1630

## Domus Probationis S. Andreae

Thomas Hornius Sartor

Collegium Poenitentiariorum  
S. Petri

P. Aegidius Herveus Minister et pro lingua Anglica

Collegium Anglicanum

P. Thomas Fidzelbertus Rector

P. Natanael Sotwellus Minister Consultor, et Procurator collegii

P. Joannes Thomsonus Confessarius Monitor et Consultor

P. Guglielmus Risdonus Procurator Provinciae Angliae, et Consultor

P. Thomas Courtneus Praefectus studiorum et Consultor

Odoardus Rigbeus subminister et Infirmarius

Odoardus Pricciardus Socius P. Rectoris

Riccardus Leo Socius P. Procuratoris Provinciae Angliae

Joannes Collinus Aedituus et vestium Custos

Ambrosius Lisus

468

Neap. 103, f. 120v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 111r it is inscribed  
«Pro R. N. P. Generale Roma.»

Provincia Neapolitanae

Tertius Catalogus Provinciae Neapolitanae  
1630

Collegium Rheginum

P. Philippus Beamundus CC [Confessarius]



**469**

Neap. 103, f. 129v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 142r, it is signed and authenticated by the provincial Hieronymus de Alessandro.

Provincia Neapolitanae

Catalogus brevis Provinciae Neapolitanae  
An. 1630 mense decembris

Domus Professa Neapolitanae

P. Philippus Beamundus

**470**

Franc. 22, ff. 248r, 248v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum et officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae Anni 1630  
exeuntis

Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guillelmus Talbot Confessarius et Concionator Anglorum,  
Scotorum et Hybernorum  
Joannes Bronderix Socius P. Guill. Talbot

## 471

1) Germ. Sup. 46, f. 169r; 2) Germ. Sup. 46, f. 189r.

The two catalogues, written by different hands, are identical for our purposes.

Although neither copy was dated, later hands have written 1630 on each. From the internal evidence, specifically the dates of the novices (ff. 179r, 197v), that conclusion is most likely.

Provincia Germaniae Superioris

## CATALOGUS

Personarum et Officiorum Societatis in  
Provincia Superioris Germaniae  
[1630]

Collegium Friburgense in  
Helvetia

P. Franciscus Chesintonus Consultor, Professor et Praeses  
Casuum, Confessarius templi, et extraordinarius Collegii

## 472

1) Angl. 10, ff. 128r-134r; 2) Biblioteca Vaticana, Barb. Lat. 8621, ff. 1-6 (PRO 31/9/130, ff. 143r-148r).

The first is an original catalogue prepared for, and sent to Rome. It was compiled and written by the same person who did the supplement that follows. The second, entitled «Catalogus Sacerdotium Societatis Iesu Provinciae Anglicanae», is an undated original manuscript forwarded to Rome. The catalogue in the PRO is a 19th century copy of the original in the Vatican Library. Since the Vatican copy is of the Jesuit priests within England, it omits all temporal coadjutors and the odd scholastic within the kingdom. Indeed, it has occasionally raised scholastics to the priesthood. Interestingly, this catalogue does not refer to any college or residence by name: all sub-divisions of the province are called missions and described geographically. This will be noted in subsequent footnotes.

Provincia Angliae  
Catalogus tertius Personarum Societatis  
Iesu in Provincia Angliae 1631

1. R.P. Richardus Blondus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi Socius, Admonitor, Consultor
3. Joannes de Buona-Voglia<sup>1</sup> Socius

Domus Probationis S. Ignatii cum  
Missionem Londinensi<sup>2</sup>

1. P. Petrus Bensonus Rector<sup>3</sup>
2. P. Philippus Fisherus Minister, Procurator
3. P. Richardus Banxius Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus,  
Admonitor Rectoris, Consultor Provinciae
4. P. Robertus Frevillus Consultor Rectoris
5. P. Odoenus Shellaeus<sup>4</sup> Consultor Rectoris, et Procurator  
Provinciae
6. P. Laurentius Andertonus Consultor Provinciae
7. P. Odoardus Knottus<sup>5</sup> Consultor Provinciae
8. P. Thomas Ipslaeus<sup>6</sup>
9. P. Henricus Morus
10. P. Odoardus Roffus
11. P. Odoardus Williamsonus
12. P. Guido Hollandus
13. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
14. P. Christopherus Grinwooddus
15. P. Robertus Buccus
16. P. Henricus Floidus
17. P. Henricus Coppingerus
18. P. Odoardus Luserus [f. 128v]
19. P. Joannes Staffordus
20. P. Henricus Belfildus
21. P. Joannes Pansfordus
22. P. Joannes Yvisonus
23. P. Carolus Thursbaeus
24. P. Franciscus Milesius
25. P. Georgius Wardus
26. P. Timotheus Haius
27. P. Nicolaus Luserus
28. P. Thomas Abercrombeus
29. P. Joannes Bluettus

30. P. Thomas Lathwaitus
31. P. Alexander Bakerus
32. P. Joannes Dormerus
33. P. Henricus Hawkinus
34. P. Thomas Keelus
35. P. Antonius Grinwayus<sup>7</sup>
36. P. Gulielmus Applebaeus<sup>8</sup>
37. P. Richardus Whitmorus<sup>9</sup>
38. Joannes Stephani
39. Richardus Nevillus Coadiutores temporales<sup>10</sup>
40. Augustinus Turpettus

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii  
cum Missione Walliae<sup>11</sup>

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Gulielmus Flexneius Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Franciscus Hanmerus Consultor [f. 129r]
4. P. Joannes Harrisius Consultor
5. P. Richardus Whitlaeus<sup>12</sup> Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor
6. P. Thomas Jeffreius Magister Grammaticae
7. P. Thomas Webbus
8. P. Sabinus Chamberus
9. P. Thomas Flintus
10. P. Antonius Stantonus
11. P. Thomas Pennantus
12. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
13. P. Joannes Grimstonus<sup>13</sup>
14. P. Jacobus Jones
15. P. Humphredus Brunus
16. P. Thomas Colfordus
17. Gulielmus Mortonus<sup>14</sup> Coadiutor temporalis

Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Lancastrensi et Staffordiensi<sup>15</sup>

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Gulielmus Shackletonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kirchamus Confessarius Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor

5. P. Thomas Roffensis Magister Grammaticae
6. P. Gulielmus Atkinus
7. P. Thomas Bastardus
8. P. Joannes Robinsonus
9. P. Thomas Hudsonus
10. P. Robertus Alfordus
11. P. Christopherus Robinsonus
12. P. Franciscus Fittonus
13. P. Thomas Robinsonus [f. 129v]
14. P. Henricus Hollandus
15. P. Jacobus Parkerus
16. P. Henricus Gasconius<sup>16</sup>
17. Thomas Gervasii Coadiutores temporales<sup>17</sup>
18. Fabritius Roberti

Residentia S. Michaelis cum  
Missione Eboracensi<sup>18</sup>

1. P. Georgius Angerus Superior
2. P. Gulielmus Howardus
3. P. Joannes Wilkies<sup>19</sup>
4. P. Franciscus Jacksonus
5. P. Joannes Curtesius
6. P. Joannes Taylerus
7. P. Thomas Forsterus
8. P. Petrus Middeltonus<sup>20</sup>

Residentia S. Joannis cum  
Missione Dunelmensi<sup>21</sup>

1. P. Richardus Holtbaeus Superior
2. P. Franciscus Forcerus
3. P. Gulielmus Elisaei
4. P. Georgius Connierus<sup>22</sup>
5. P. Joannes Armstrongus<sup>23</sup>
6. P. Gulielmus Palmius
7. P. Richardus Busbaeus
8. P. Franciscus Morlaeus

Residentia S. Dominici cum  
Missione Lincolnensi<sup>24</sup>

1. P. Briantus Cansfeldus Superior
2. P. Joannes Huddus [f. 130r]

3. P. Joannes Blacfannus<sup>25</sup>
4. P. Joannes Gravenerius
5. P. Joannes Grossus
6. P. Joannes Nelus

Residentia S. Annae cum  
Missione Lecestrensi<sup>26</sup>

1. P. Gulielmus Wrightus Superior
2. P. Thomas Cornforthus<sup>27</sup>
3. P. Joannes Townus
4. P. Ghilbertus Huntus
5. P. Joannes Mainardus
6. P. Aegidius Palmerus
7. P. Thomas Feckus
8. P. Michael Alfordus
9. P. Gervasius Polus
10. P. Franciscus Walsinghamus
11. P. Germanus Polus
12. P. Thomas Farmerus
13. P. Robertus Ardenus<sup>28</sup>
14. P. Joannes Gardinerus
15. P. Thomas Bapthorpus<sup>29</sup>
16. Franciscus Johnsonus<sup>30</sup>
17. Henricus Caringtonus<sup>31</sup>

Residentia S. Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensi<sup>32</sup>

1. P. Joannes Pricius<sup>33</sup> Superior
2. P. Franciscus Nevillus
3. P. Gulielmus Smithaeus<sup>34</sup>
4. P. Robertus Darcaeus
5. P. Franciscus Yongus [f. 130v]
6. P. Joannes Baconus
7. P. Petrus Martialis
8. P. Robertus Coccius
9. P. Gulielmus Morsaeus<sup>35</sup>
10. P. Richardus Bartlettus

**Residentia S. Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensi<sup>36</sup>**

1. P. Alexander Ferclothius Superior
2. P. Joannes Bentlaeus
3. P. Gulielmus Lacaeus
4. P. Thomas Talbottus
5. P. Carolus Florus
6. P. Albertus Sadlerus
7. P. Thomas Randus
8. P. Gulielmus Andersonus
9. P. Hieronymus Fulcus
10. P. Nicolaus Hartus
11. P. Simon Swinburnus
12. P. Joannes Percaeus
13. P. Georgius Morlaeus
14. P. Joannes Manoccus
15. Ferdinandus Palmerus<sup>37</sup>

**Residentia S. Thomae cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi<sup>38</sup>**

1. P. Thomas Curtesius Superior
2. P. Andreas Vitus
3. P. Joannes Nelsonus
4. P. Thomas Shellaeus
5. P. Joannes Rogerius
6. P. Gulielmus Savillus [f. 131r]
7. P. Robertus Tempestus
8. P. Odoardus Bentlaeus<sup>39</sup>
9. P. Odoardus Walpolus

**Residentia B. Stanislai cum  
Missione Devoniensi<sup>40</sup>**

1. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus Superior
2. P. Robertus Briantus
3. P. Richardus Campianus
4. P. Mauritius Keynus<sup>41</sup>
5. P. Ignatius Godwinus
6. P. Thomas Aldingtonus

**Residentia B. Francisci Borgiae  
cum Missione Suffolciensi<sup>42</sup>**

1. P. Gulielmus Morus Superior
2. P. Augustinus Inghilbaeus
3. P. Thomas Everardus
4. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus
5. P. Thomas Leuknerus<sup>43</sup>
6. P. Thomas Salisburius
7. P. Joannes Mulso

**Collegium Leodiense**

1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector
2. P. Odoardus Lusonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Joannes Crathornus Professor Theologiae scholasticae, Consultor
4. P. Thomas Suthwellus Praefectus Studiorum Professor Theologiae Scholasticae, Consultor
5. P. Joannes Cripsius Procurator, Consultor
6. P. Georgius Duckettus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Professor Sacrae Scripturae, Admonitor, Praefectus
7. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor metaphysicae
8. P. Iosephus Simonis Professor Dialecticae [f. 131v]
9. P. Odoardus Rodnaeus Praefectus Ecclesiae, et Confessarius Externorum
  
10. P. Joannes Druraeus
11. P. Joannes Gravius
12. P. Richardus Bartonus Minister Juniorum
13. Edmundus Nevillus
14. Franciscus Linus                      Theologi 4<sup>i</sup> Anni
15. Gulielmus Campianus
  
16. Henricus Staffordus
17. Robertus Pickeringus
18. Franciscus Rogerius
19. Philippus Comptonus              Theologi tertii Anni
20. Thomas Blackfannus
21. Joannes Spencerus
  
22. P. Odoardus Lathomus
23. Joannes Stephani



- |     |  |                              |
|-----|--|------------------------------|
| 24. | Odoardus Worslaeus                           |                              |
| 25. | Laurentius Fisherus                          | Theologi 2 <sup>i</sup> Anni |
| 26. | Oliverius Eustathius                         |                              |
| 27. | Franciscus Sanchaeus                         |                              |
| 28. | Andreas Suttonus                             |                              |
| 29. | Bernardus Hartwellus                         |                              |
| 30. | Carolus Tompsonus                            |                              |
| 31. | Jacobus Mumfordus                            |                              |
| 32. | Christopherus Mauritius                      | Theologi primi Anni          |
| 33. | Franciscus Westus                            |                              |
| 34. | Bernardus Kinsmannus                         |                              |
| 35. | Thomas Pickfordus                            |                              |
| 36. | Richardus Dimmockus                          |                              |
| 37. | Joannes Palmerus [f. 132r]                   |                              |
| 38. | Joannes Heidonus                             |                              |
| 39. | Joannes Lovellus                             |                              |
| 40. | Andreas Wilsonus                             |                              |
| 41. | Gulielmus Ghilberti                          |                              |
| 42. | Odoardus Keinus                              |                              |
| 43. | Jacobus Hoardus                              | Metaphysici                  |
| 44. | Richardus Personius                          |                              |
| 45. | Martinus Allottus                            |                              |
| 46. | Gulielmus Sanchaeus                          |                              |
| 47. | Joannes Tompsonus                            |                              |
| 48. | Thomas Ludovici                              |                              |
| 49. | Joannes Fisherus                             |                              |
| 50. | Richardus Powellus                           |                              |
| 51. | Robertus Philippi                            |                              |
| 52. | Joannes Rogerius                             |                              |
| 53. | Georgius Gravius                             | Logici                       |
| 54. | Joannes Claitonus                            |                              |
| 55. | Joannes Robinsonus                           |                              |
| 56. | Richardus Walwinus                           |                              |
| 57. | Petrus Wrightus                              |                              |
| 58. | Thomas Kelius                                |                              |
| 59. | Gabriel Woodfordus                           |                              |
| 60. | Rogerus Rigbaeus                             |                              |
| 61. | Edmundus Curtesius Emptor, Sutor, Hortulanus |                              |
| 62. | Gerardus Rogerii Sacristanus                 |                              |
| 63. | Gulielmus Brunus Socius                      |                              |
| 64. | Franciscus Laeus Pharmacopaeus               |                              |

65. Joannes Lentallus Refectorianus [f. 132v]
66. Joannes Pyburnus Coquus
67. Joannes Linnus Pistor, Infirmarius
68. Joannes Farfaxius Janitor, Braxator
69. Joannes Penningtonus Dispensator
70. Joannes Wooddus Curator Hospitum, Socius egredientium
71. Christopherus Scottus Sartor, Custos lineorum, Excitator

Domus tertiae Probationis  
Gandensis

1. P. Gulielmus Flaccus Rector
2. P. Georgius Bamfildus Minister, Consultor, Praefectus Sanitatis
3. P. Michael Freemannus Instructor, Consultor, Admonitor
4. P. Odoardus Silisdonius Procurator
5. P. Odoenus Stanlaeus Confessarius
6. P. Thomas Strangius
7. P. Joannes Faulknerus
8. P. Franciscus Berraeus
9. P. Joannes Parkerus
10. P. Richardus Bradlaeus
11. P. Adrianus Talbottus
12. P. Joannes Floydus
13. P. Thomas Sandersonus
14. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus      In tertia Probatione
15. P. Michael Graius
16. P. Rudolphus Corbingtonus
17. P. Joannes Dayus
18. P. Jacobus Bettamus
19. Georgius Hoarus Sacristanus
20. Gulielmus Dampier Excitator, Sartor, Custos lineorum [f. 133r]
21. Georgius Bartlettus Coquus
22. Gulielmus Grantus Dispensator, Braxator, Pistor
23. Odoardus Edmundus Janitor

Domus Probationis Wattenensis

1. P. Henricus Silisdonius Rector
2. P. Thomas Worslaeus Minister, Consultor, Praefectus Sanitatis

3. P. Antonius Lamptonus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Franciscus Forsterus Praefectus spiritus, Confessarius Socius Admonitor, Praefectus Templi
5. P. Edmundus Cornelius Socius Procuratoris
6. P. Robertus Corbingtonus
7. P. Thomas Kensingtonus
8. P. Henricus Claxtonus
9. Laurentius Browninx Hortulanus, Braxator
10. Henricus Willobaeus Dispensator, Emptor, Excitator
11. Ignatius a S. Clemente Pictor, socius egredientium
12. Gualterus Morlaeus Caementarius, Janitor
13. Rolandus Walkerus Sartor, Custos Vestium
14. Robertus Raius Infirmarius
15. Gerardus Corbingtonus

#### Novitii

16. Thomas Paytonus
17. Joannes Cooperus
18. Gulielmus Bentnaeus
19. Henricus Harcottus
20. Gulielmus Salisburius
21. Cutbertus Norrisius
22. Rudolphus Russellus [f. 133v]
23. Joannes Parkerus
24. Gulielmus Watsonus
25. Thomas Gasquinus
26. Gulielmus Sadlerus
27. Henricus Briantus
28. Richardus Strangius
29. Alexander Pagius
30. Richardus Ashbaeus
31. Gulielmus Perisonius
32. Georgius Smithaeus
33. Joannes Mannerius
34. Thomas Bartonus
35. Michael Kinsmannus
36. Thomas Farringtonus
37. Gulielmus Tunstallus
38. Petrus Whitakerus
39. Joannes Ludovici
40. Gulielmus Greenus Coquus
41. Joannes Odoenus Pistor

## Seminarium Audomarense

1. P. Gulielmus Baldwinus Rector
2. P. Franciscus Wallisius Minister, Consultor
3. P. Thomas Comptonus Praefectus Studiorum, Consultor, et Confessarius Studiosorum
4. P. Thomas Durandus Procurator, Consultor, Confessarius Studiosorum
5. P. Robertus Grantus Magister Rhetoricae, Consultor
6. P. Joannes Suiteus Confessarius Nostrorum, Admonitor, Praefectus Spiritus
7. P. Henricus Thunderus Praefectus primus morum, et Confessarius Studiosorum
8. P. Joannes Brookus Praefectus 2<sup>us</sup> morum, et Sanitatis [f. 134r]
9. P. Joannes Floydus Confessarius Externorum
10. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus Praefectus Sodalitatis
11. Mr Joannes Turnerus Magister Poeseos
12. Mr Joannes Knowles Magister Supremae Grammatices
13. Mr Ambrosius Corbingtonus Magister mediae Grammatices
14. Mr Richardus Williamsonus Magister primus Infimae Grammatices
15. Mr Franciscus Parkerus Magister 2<sup>us</sup> Infimae Grammatices
16. Robertus Macaeus Pharmacopaeus
17. Joannes Fordus Janitor
18. Thomas Snowus Sacristanus
19. Gulielmus Harrisonus Sartor
20. Georgius Kempus Custos lineorum
21. Richardus Dampiere Sutor, Excitator
22. Henricus Curtesius Dispensator
23. Thomas Boos Pistor, et Braxator
24. Joannes Rimerus Emptor

## Bruxellae

1. P. Thomas Portus Procurator
2. P. Christopherus Warnerus eius socius

## Supplementum

---

<sup>1</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>2</sup> «Missio Londinensis et per circumiacentes comitatus Cantiae, Suriae, Barceriae, Buckinghamiae, Midlessexiae et Essexiae» in t2.  
 || <sup>3</sup> t2 has superior and om. all other offices for this community. || <sup>4</sup> t2

«Spellaeus.» || <sup>5</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>6</sup> t2 «Ipsaeus.» || <sup>7</sup> t2 «Grinwaius.» || <sup>8</sup> t2 «Applebeus.» || <sup>9</sup> t2 «Witmorus.» || <sup>10</sup> the three brothers om. in t2. || <sup>11</sup> «Missio Walliae et adiacentium comitatum Glocestriae, Herefordiae, Salopiae» in t2. t2 also om. all offices. || <sup>12</sup> t2 «Whitleus.» || <sup>13</sup> t2 «Grinstonus.» || <sup>14</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>15</sup> «Missio per Lancastriam, Cestriam, Derbiam, Staffordiam» in t2. t2 also om. all offices. || <sup>16</sup> t2 «Casconius.» || <sup>17</sup> both brothers om. in t2. || <sup>18</sup> «Missio Eboracensis» in t2. || <sup>19</sup> «Wilkinus» in t2. || <sup>20</sup> «Midletonus» in t2. || <sup>21</sup> «Missio Dunelmensis et Northumbrensis» in t2. || <sup>22</sup> t2 «Conierus.» || <sup>23</sup> t2 «Armestrongus.» || <sup>24</sup> «Missio Lincolnensis et Notingamiensis» in t2. || <sup>25</sup> t2 «Blackfannus.» || <sup>26</sup> «Missio Lecestrensis, Huntintoniensis, Warwicensis» in t2. || <sup>27</sup> t2 «Cornfortus.» || <sup>28</sup> t2 «Ardonus.» || <sup>29</sup> t2 «Buxtrorpus.» || <sup>30</sup> t2 has Johnson as a priest. || <sup>31</sup> om. in t2. || <sup>32</sup> «Missio Wigorniensis, Glocestrensis» in t2. || <sup>33</sup> t2 «Priccius.» || <sup>34</sup> t2 «Smitheus.» || <sup>35</sup> t2 «Morseus.» || <sup>36</sup> «Missio Northamptoniensis, Oxoniensis» in t2. || <sup>37</sup> t2 has Palmerus as a priest. || <sup>38</sup> «Missio Suthamptoniensis, Sussexiensis» in t2. || <sup>39</sup> t2 «Bentleus.» || <sup>40</sup> «Missio Devoniensis, Cornubiensis» in t2. || <sup>41</sup> t2 «Kennus.» || <sup>42</sup> «Missio per Norfolciam, Suffolciam, et Cantabrigiam» in t2. || <sup>43</sup> t2 «Leucknerus.»

## 473

Angl. 10, ff. 135r-141v.

This is an original catalogue written by the same hand as the catalogue tertius. It was signed and authenticated on f. 141v. by Richard Blount, the provincial.

### Provincia Angliae

#### Supplementum primi et 2<sup>i</sup> Personarum Societatis Iesu in Provinciae Angliae 1631

#### Domus Probationis S. Ignatii cum Missionem Londinensi

18. Norfolciensis, annorum 43. Infirmas valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 19. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister, et Procurator; Docuit humaniora, Philosophiam et Theologiam; Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum. Est optimi ingenii, mediocris iudicii, et prudentiae; habet aliquam rerum experientiam, et in litteris optime profecit, Complexionis est cholericae: Ad docendum, aut agendum cum proximo videtur idoneus.

19. *Staffordiensis*, annorum 28. *firmae valetudinis*, fuit in *Societate* annis 8. *audivit Philosophiam*, et *Casus Conscientiae*; iam est in *Missione*, ad *Gradum* nondum promotus. *Ingenium*, *Iudicium*, *prudencia* non excedunt *mediocritatem*. *Experientia* adhuc est *exigua*, *profectus* in *litteris* tantum *mediocris*. *Complexio Sanguinea*: ad *munus Procuratoris*, vel *Ministri*, et ad *Missiones* praecipue idoneus.
35. *Buckinghamiensis*, annorum 51. *mediocris valetudinis*, fuit in *Societate* annis 18. *studia omnia* peregit, fuit in *Missione* annis 16. *professus* 4<sup>or</sup> *votorum*; *Ingenium* optimum, *solidum iudicium*, et *magnam prudentiam*, cum *pari experientia coniunctam* habet. *Profectus* in *litteris* optimus: *Complexio Sanguinea* nonnulla *bili temperata*. Ad *pleraque ministeria* idoneus.
36. *Eboracensis*, annorum 40, *firmae valetudinis*, in *Societate* 3<sup>um</sup> [f. 135v] annum agit; *studia omnia* absoluit; iam est in *Missione*. *Gradum* non habet. *Ingenium* habet bonum, *melius iudicium*, *parem prudentiam*, *experientiam* in *rebus externis* magnam, in *scholasticis* optime profecit; *Complexio Sanguinea*; ad *munus Ministri* aut *Procuratoris*, et ad *Missiones* maxime idoneus.

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionem Walliae

10. *Glocestrensis*, annorum 45. *infirmas valetudinis*; fuit in *Societate* annis 14. *Studia omnia* perfecit, in *missione* fere *versatus*; *Professus* 4<sup>or</sup> *votorum*. *Ingenium* bonum; *par iudicium*; *prudencia* et *experientia mediocris*; *profectus* in *litteris* optimus; *Complexio melancholica*, si *valetudo* ferret, ad *varia* idoneus.

Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Lancastrensi, et Staffordiensi

6. *Cantabrigiensis*, annorum 30. *firmae valetudinis*, *Novitiatum* recenter absoluit, praeter *Philosophiam* *audivit* duos annos *Theologiae*, et duos *Casuum*; iam est in *Missione*; *gradum* non habet. *Ingenium* habet bonum, *iudicium mediocre*, *similem prudentiam*, *experientiam rerum* fere *nullam*, *profectus* in *litteris mediocris*; *Complexio cholericas*; ad *quas* maxime idoneus nondum satis constat.

7. Norfolciensis, annorum 61. Infirmae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 24. audivit Casus Conscientiae, post absolutum Novitiatum in Missione semper versatus, Coadiutor formatus. Ingenium, Iudicium, et prudentia non excedunt mediocritatem, habet multam experientiam, sed tenuem in litteris profectum. Complexio [f. 136r] cholericus; ad pauca idoneus videtur.

Residentia S. Michaelis cum Missione  
Eboracensi

2. Londinensis, annorum 32. bonae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 13. studia omnia perfecit. fuit Minister, et est nunc in Missione, gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum; non respondet iudicium, nec prudentia, experientia mediocris est; profectus in litteris habetur bonus; Complexio Sanguinea. Ad Missiones, et quae praxis sunt maxime idoneus.
8. Hamptonensis, annorum 30. bonae valetudinis, a Novitiatu recenter venit; studia omnia absoluit; iam in Missione, gradum non habet. Ingenium mediocre, par iudicium, prudentia exigua; Experientiam rerum nondum habet; Profectus in litteris tantum mediocris, ad quae maxime idoneus futurus sit nondum constat.

Residentia S. Joannis cum Missione  
Dunelmensi

7. Eboracensis, annorum 36. bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 8. studia omnia absoluit. Est in Missione; gradum non habet. Ingenium, iudicium, prudentia superant mediocritatem; Experientia mediocris est; profectus in litteris tam humanioribus quam scholasticis optimus; Complexio phlegmatica; ad pleraque ministeria bene idoneus.

Residentia S. Dominici cum Missione  
Lincolniensi

4. Warwicensis, annorum 42. Infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate [f. 136v] annis 8. audivit Logicam et Physicam, et duos annos Casuum; in Missione semper versatus; Gradum non habet. Ingenium, Iudicium, prudentia, omnia mediocria; rerum experientia satis multa; profectus in litteris mediocris;

Complexio melancholica; praeterquam ad Missiones, ad pauca idoneus.

Residentia S. Annae cum Missione  
Lecestrensi

14. Dorcestrensis, annorum 43. non malae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 13. Studia omnia absoluit; fuit Procurator Bruxellae, et est in Missione, ad Gradum nondum promotus. Ingenium optimum, et etiam iudicium; sed prudentia non respondet; experientiam rerum magnam habet; profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea; Ad munus Ministri, Procuratoris et ad Missiones idoneus.
15. Eboracensis, annorum 34. bonae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 12. Studia omnia absoluit, docuit Philosophiam, et est iam in Missione; gradum non habet. Ingenium optimum; par iudicium, prudentia mediocris; experientia rerum non multa; profectus in litteris optimus; Complexio Sanguinea nonnihil phlegmate temperata, ad docendum, et pleraque alia ministeria bene idoneus.
17. Lecestrensis, annorum 24. infirmae valetudinis; Biennium Novitiatus nuper absoluit, sed vota non emisit ob infirmam valetudinem; audivit Rhetoricam. Ingenium bonum, simile iudicium, et respondet prudentia; experientia pro aetate bona, profectus in litteris bonus; Complexio temperata; nisi spes fit melioris sanitatis non videtur retinendus in Societate. [f. 137r]

Residentia S. Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis

3. Staffordiensis, annorum 37. firmae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis sex; studia omnia absoluit; est in Missione; gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium mediocre, par prudentia, experientia mediocris; profectus in litteris bonus; Complexio Sanguinea, ad munus Ministri, vel Procuratoris, et ad Missiones praecipue idoneus.
6. Norfolciensis, annorum 34. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 14. studia omnia absoluit, docuit Philosophiam, et est iam in Missione, professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum. Ingenium



optimum, nec iudicium, nec prudentia respondet; experientia rerum exigua; profectus in litteris optimus; complexio phlegmatica; ad docendum, ad munus Ministri, et ad missiones idoneus.

Residentia S. Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensi

2. Derbiensis, annorum 41. Robustae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 20. studia omnia absoluit; post tertiam probationem in missione semper versatus. Professus 4. votorum. Ingenium optimum, nec absimile iudicium, prudentia mediocris, rerum experientia satis multa, profectus in litteris optimus, Complexio cholericus; ad pleraque ministeria satis aptus videtur.

Residentia S. Thomae cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi

8. Londinensis, annorum 43. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 22. studia omnia absoluit; fuit Poenitentiarius Romae; [f. 137v] docuit humaniora; et est in Missione; professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum; Habet Ingenium optimum, et iudicium; deficit prudentia; experientia mediocris; profectus in litteris valde bonus; Complexio sanguinea phlegmate temperata; ad pleraque idoneus.

Residentia B. Stanislai cum  
Missione Devonienſi

2. Sommersettensis, annorum 43. bonae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis sex; audivit Philosophiam et Casus; in Missione semper versatus; nondum habet gradum. Ingenium mediocre, iudicium simile, prudentia utcunque respondet; experientiam rerum bonam habet; profectus in litteris non nisi mediocris; Complexio est sanguinea; ad munus Ministri aut Procuratoris, et ad Missiones inter rudes maxime idoneus.

Residentia B. Francisci Borgiae  
cum Missione Suffolciensi

2. Eboracensis, annorum 28. robustae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 8. audivit Philosophiam et Casus; est in Missione;

gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum; iudicium mediocre; par prudentia; experientia adhuc non multa; profectus in litteris mediocris; Complexio sanguinea. Ad praxim, quam ad speculationem magis aptus.

7. Northamptoniensis, annorum 47. infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 15. studia omnia absoluit; in missione semper post probationem versatus; Coadiutor formatus. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium non respondet, nec prudentia; habet bonam rerum experientiam; profectus in litteris non nisi mediocris; Complexio est cholerică; ad missiones praecipue idoneus. [f. 138r]

#### Collegium Leodiense

8. Hamptoniensis, annorum agit aetatis 36. Societatis 13. vires habet bonas; Absoluit in Societate cursum Theologicum; tertium annum peregit. Docuit litteras humaniores 4<sup>or</sup> annis, et praefuit scholis uno. Iam incipit docere cursum Philosophicum. Nondum habet gradum. Ingenio excellit, cui Iudicium, et prudentia respondent. Experientiam habet satis bonam: eximie profecit in litteris humanioribus, nec non optime in Philosophicis et Theologicis. Est complexionis sanguineae cum bile mixta. Ad pleraque Societatis munia praesertim vero litteraria idoneus.
30. Londinensis, annum agit aetatis 23. Societatis 6. et vires habet bonas; audivit in Societate cursum Philosophicum: docuit rudimenta uno anno; iam incipit Theologiae studiis operam dare. Ingenio bono est, Iudicio item et prudentia; experientia exigua. In litteris humanioribus et Philosophiae bene profecit. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad varia Societatis munia, praesertim vero ad agendum cum proximo videtur suo tempore futurus idoneus.
35. Cornubiensis, annum agit aetatis 23. Societatis 3. et vires habet mediocres. Ante paucos menses tyrocinium absoluit. Iam studium Theologiae aggreditur. De Ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia nondum constat. Experientia exigua est. In litteris humanioribus et Philosophiae videtur profecisse supra mediocritatem. Est complexionis melancholicae, nec constat adhuc ad quid praesertim sit futurus idoneus. [f. 138v]

36. Lincolniensis, annorum 30. in Societate 3. agit; viribus est satis bonis: recens peracto novitiatu iam studia Theologiae aggreditur. Ingenium habet solidum, Iudicium simile, cui prudentia par respondet; Experientia aliqua. In litteris humanioribus et Philosophiae bene profecit. Est Complexionis phlegmaticae. Ad varia futurus videtur idoneus.
37. Eboracensis, annum agit aetatis 26<sup>m</sup> Societatis 5<sup>m</sup>. vires habet mediocres, uno anno partim docuit humaniora, partim amanuensis officio functus est, uno item anno repetiit Philosophiam in saeculo auditam; iam Theologiae dat operam. Ingenium habet bonum, cui iudicium et prudentia non omnino respondent: experientia exigua. In litteris humanioribus bene profecit; in Philosophia supra mediocritatem. Est sanguineae complexionis, et ad varia futurus aptus, modo in spiritu non deficiat.
38. Londinensis, 28. annorum 3<sup>m</sup> in Societate. vires habet debiles biennio Novitiatus peracto, Theologiam inchoat. Ingenio utitur bono, item Iudicio, et prudentia similibus; experientia aliqua. In litteris humanioribus mediocriter profecit; in Philosophia bene. Est Complexionis sanguineae, et ad varia futurus idoneus.
39. Norfolciensis, annorum 25. in Societate 3<sup>m</sup> agit; vires mediocres: absoluit nuper novitiatum, et iam Theologiae studia aggreditur; videtur esse ingenio satis bono; item Iudicio, et prudentia; experientia exigua; In humanioribus mediocriter profecit, in Philosophicis bene. Est Complexionis Sanguineae: necdum constat ad quid idoneus praecipue futurus.
53. Lancastrensis, annum agit aetatis 23<sup>m</sup> Societatis 3<sup>m</sup> Vires habet [f. 139r] mediocres. Absoluto novitiatu incipit studere Dialecticae. Optimo est Ingenio, ac iudicio, cui prudentia respondet. Experientia exigua, In humanioribus optime profecit. Est Complexionis sanguineae, et ad omnia futurus idoneus.
54. Lancastrensis, annum agit aetatis 19<sup>m</sup> Societatis 3<sup>m</sup> Vires satis bonae; absoluit recens Novitiatum. Iam Dialecticae studia aggreditur. Est ingenio valde bono, cui Iudicium et prudentia respondent. Experientia nulla. Optime profecit in humanioribus. Est Complexionis melancholicae, et probabiliter ad plurima Societatis munia futurus idoneus.

55. Glocestrensis, annum agit aetatis 21<sup>m</sup> Societatis 3<sup>m</sup> vires habet satis bonas, absoluit nuper tyrocinium, etiam versatur in Dialecticis studiis. Bonum habet Ingenium, et iudicium, paremque prudentiam; parum Experientiae. In humanioribus bene profecit, melancholicae est Complexionis, et ad multa suo tempore futurus idoneus.
  
56. Herefordiensis, annorum 27. 3<sup>um</sup> agens in Societate. Viribus est satis firmis; absoluit Novitiatum, et Dialecticam inchoavit. pollet ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia, nec deest experientia. Valde bene profecit in humanioribus. Complexionis est melancholicae, et ad pleraque Deo dante futurus aptus.
  
57. Northamptoniensis, 28 annorum, 3<sup>m</sup> agens in Societate. Vires habet firmas; tyrocinium peregit, iam Dialecticam inchoat. Ingenium videtur bonum, parque iudicium, ac prudentia: et experientia aliqua; mediocriter profecit in humanioribus. [f. 139v] Complexionis est melancholicae; nondum constat quibus maxime idoneus.
  
58. Hamptoniensis, annum agens 26<sup>m</sup> aetatis et Societatis 3<sup>m</sup>. Vires habet mediocres, Novitiatum absoluit, et incipit Dialecticam. Ingenium videtur bonum, necnon iudicium, prudentia, et experientia. Profectus in litteris humanioribus satis tenuis. Complexionis est melancholicae, futurus ad agendum cum proximis idoneus nisi scrupuli impediant.
  
59. Bedfordiensis, annorum 23. 3<sup>um</sup> agens in Societate. Vires habet satis bonas. Acto tyrocinio, Dialecticae vacat. Ingenium, iudicium, et prudentia videtur satis bona; experientia parva. In humanioribus bene profecit. Complexio Sanguinea, quibus futurus praecipue idoneus nondum constat.
  
60. Lancastrensis, 24 annorum, 3<sup>um</sup> agit in Societate, et vires habet bonas. De ingenio, iudicio, prudentia, experientia et quantum in humanioribus profecit, vel ad quid futurus praecipue idoneus nondum constat. Caeterum transacto Novitiatu iam Dialecticam aggreditur, et boni religiosi specimen praesefert.

Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

2. Varwicensis, annorum 39. Infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 17. studia omnia absoluit; fuit in missione per plures annos, gradum non habet. Ingenium optimum, et iudicium, et respondet prudentia; rerum experientia mediocris est; profectus in litteris bonus; Complexio Sanguinea, nisi spiritus deficeret ad pleraque ministeria bene idoneus. [f. 140r]
  
7. Dorcestrensis, annorum 56. mediocris valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 26. Studia omnia absoluit; fuit socius Magistri Novitiorum, et in missione per multos annos. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum. Ingenium optimum, respondet utcunque iudicium; deficit prudentia; experientia multa est; profectus in litteris optimus; Complexio sanguinea bile mixta; facilitas quaedam et imprudentia ad pleraque Ministeria minus idoneum reddunt.

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

4. Londinensis, annos natus 30. Vires firmae, in Societate annis 9. audivit tres annos Philosophiae. 4<sup>or</sup> Theologiae, fuit Minister in Collegio Leodiensi, socius Magistri Novitiorum. Praefectus spiritus Confessarius, Admonitor in Novitiatu Wattenensi, nondum habet gradum. Est optimi ingenii, et iudicii, respondet prudentia, experientia pro aetate; profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio naturalis bene temperata; ad omnia cum laude applicabilis.
  
14. Oxoniensis, annos natus 39. Vires infirmae ratione quartanae; in Societate fuit annis 17. fuit Coquus, Dispensator, Emptor et praecipue infirmarius, et pharmacopaeus. Formatus anno 1630. Valet ingenio, iudicio, prudentia, et experientia; Complexio naturalis sanguineae-cholericæ; valde aptus ad omnia fere Coadiutorum munia.
  
27. Middlesexiensis, annos natus 32. Vires robustae, in Societate primum agit annum: audivit tres annos Philosophiae, et unum Theologiae; valet ingenio, iudicio, prudentia, et experientia in saeculo. bene profecit in litteris. Complexio naturalis sanguinea-cholericæ, nondum constat ad quae potissimum futurus sit aptior. [f. 140v]

28. Northumber, annos natus 21.
29. Eboracensis, annos natus 23.
30. Lincolniensis, annos natus 18.
31. Eboracensis, annos natus 21.
32. Dunelmensis, annos natus 20.
33. Londinensis, annos natus 21.
34. Lancastrensis, annos natus 19.
35. Londinensis, annos natus 16.
36. Lancastrensis, annos natus 20. studiosi litterarum humaniorum iam primum admissi.
37. Eboracensis, annos natus 18.
38. Lancastrensis, annos natus 21.
39. Wallus, annos natus 20.
41. Northamptoniensis, annos natus 30. ante tres menses admissus, pius quidem valde, et docilis, sed mediocritatem in omnibus solummodo quantum hactenus praesefert attingit.

#### Seminarium Audomarense

3. Cantabrigiensis, annorum 38. bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 14. Studia omnia absoluit, docuit humaniora per sexennium, philosophiam per triennium; Nunc est Praefectus studiorum. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum. Ingenium praeclarum, respondet Iudicium et prudentia; Experientia non magna; in litteris egregie profecit, Complexionis sanguineae, ad docendum praecipue idoneus.
6. Devoniensis, annorum 61. infirmae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 21. Studia omnia absoluit. In missione per plures [f. 141r] annos versatus: fuit Poenitentiarius Romae, olim, et

nunc iterum Confessarius nostrorum, et Praefectus Spiritus Audomari; Professus 4or votorum. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium simile, respondet prudentia; magna rerum experientia; profectus in litteris valde bonus; Complexio phlegmatica; ad pleraque ministeria idoneus nisi deficeret valetudo.

10. Lancastrensis, annorum 30. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis tribus, studia omnia absoluit, est nunc Praefectus Sodalitatis, gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, cui respondet iudicium et prudentia; experientia mediocris est; Profectus in litteris supra mediocritatem; complexionis sanguineae; ad Concionandum, docendumque maxime talentum habet.
14. Lincolniensis, annorum 26 firmae admodum valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis sex, audivit Rhetoricam, et Philosophiam, nunc docet infimam grammaticam. Ingenium excellens, cui respondet optimum iudicium, et prudentia supra aetatem; Experientia adhuc exigua est; In litteris egregie hactenus profecit; Complexionis Sanguineae nonnulla bile temperatae; videtur ad quaevis suo tempore futurus idoneus.
15. Lancastrensis, annorum 26. bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis sex. Audivit Philosophiam et humaniora, nunc docet infimam Grammaticae. Ingenium bonum, nec absimile iudicium, prudentia pro aetate bona, experientia exigua multum profecit in litteris quibus studuit: Complexionis sanguineae, ad Conciones magnum prae se fert talentum, et videtur ad pleraque ministeria futurus idoneus.

Mortui sunt hoc anno 4or, Sacerdotes duo, P. Jacobus Sharpus 11. Novembris 1630. P. Georgius Latomus 12. Septembris 1631. Coadiutores temporales duo, Gulielmus Atkins 10. Junii 1631. Marcus Griffith 17. Octobris 1631. Unus dimissus iubente R. P. Nostro P. Thomas Poultonus Coadiutor formatus, 12. Decembris 1630. Admissi 14. Scholastici non Sacerdotes 13. Coadiutor temporalis unus.

**474**

1) Tolet. 15, ff. 39v, 40r, 40v; 2) Tolet. 15, ff. 56r, 56v.

These are original catalogues written, at times, by the same hand.  
For our purposes, they are identical.

Provincia Toletana

Catalogo Breve de Todas las Casas  
y Collegios de la Provincia de Toledo  
Año de 1631

Catalogo breve del Collegio de Madrid

Pe Gullielmo Stilinton Procurador de Inglaterra  
H Jorge Garneto Compañero del Procurador de Inglaterra

Difunctos

Juan de Norton

**475**

Baet. 14/I, ff. 83r, 83v, 84r, 85r.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Baeticae

CATALOGUS TERTIUS PRO  
VINCIAE BAETICAE  
continens ministeria  
in quibus unusquisque nostrorum  
occupatur  
1631

Seminarium Anglicanum Hispalense

1. P. Jacobus de Ribera Rector, Confessarius hominum, et mulierum, et Concionator
2. P. Jacintus de la Puebla Minister, Consultor, et praestet Conferentiis Alumnorum



3. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus Spiritus, et studiorum, Admonitor, Consultor, et Professor Theologiae Moralis
4. P. Henricus Polardus Praefectus ecclesiae, Consultor, et Operarius
5. P. Antonius de Araoz Consultor, praeest conferentiis, et Confessarius hominum
6. P. Franciscus Felton Consultor, Confessarius alumnorum, et operarius
7. F. Richardus Nuporto Subminister, et Dispensator
8. F. Gasparus Gironda Ianitor posticae
9. F. Joannes Ximenes Procurator
10. F. Joannes Bilington Eleemosinarius
11. F. Josephus Becketo Eleemosinarius
12. F. Jacobus Martinus Panificus
13. F. Jacobus de Mendoza Aedituus, et Ianitor
14. F. Bartholomeus de Vezeda Praefectus refectorii, et socius Procuratoris
15. F. Joannes Melgareso Custos vestium

#### Collegium Gaditanum

9. P. Guiliermus Jonsonius Confessarius hominum

#### Collegium Malacitanum

3. P. Michael Higinius Confessarius hominum et mulierum

## 476

Fl. Belg. 44, f. 252v.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 264v. by the provincial Guilielmus de Wael.

#### Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Tertius Catalogus Provinciae Flandro-Belgicae  
Societatis Iesu cum supplemento Anno 1631 Octobri

#### Collegium Bruxellense

- P. Thomas Portus Procurator Anglorum
- P. Christophorus Warnerus Socius Procuratoris Anglorum

**477**

Gall. Belg. 24, ff. 167r, 171r.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated by the provincial Joannes Lobbetius on f. 172v.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae

Anni 1631 in Octob

Collegium Duacense

P. Richardus Gibbonus

Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers Missionarius

**478**

1) Austr. 124, f. 122r; 2) Germ. Sup. 46, f. 248v.

Written by different hands, both catalogues are original and were forwarded to Rome. For our purposes, there is no difference between the two.

Editions: *Cat. Prov. Austr.*, II, 346-61.

Provincia Austriae

Catalogus Brevis Personarum Societatis Iesu

Provinciae Austriae anni 1631

Collegium Graecense

P. Laurentius Worthingtonus Professor Casuum, eorundemque domi Repetitor, Praefectus Sanitatis et parthenii

## 479

Franc. 22, ff. 259r, 259v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 267r, the provincial Bartholomaeus Jarquinotius signed and authenticated the catalogue.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum, et officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae anno exeunte  
1631

Domus Professa Parisiensis

- P. Guilielmus Thalbot Confessarius Anglorum  
Joannes Brondrick Socius p. Guil. Thalbot

## 480

1) Germ. Sup. 46, f. 209v; 2) Germ. Sup. 46, f. 232v.

The catalogues were written by the same hands and, for our purposes, they are identical.

Neither catalogue was dated but, from the internal evidence, they were compiled sometime after the end of September 1631.

Provincia Germaniae Superioris

CATALOGUS  
Personarum et Officiorum  
Societatis in Provincia Su-  
perioris Germaniae  
[1631]

Collegium Friburgense in Helvetia

- P. Franciscus Chesintonus Consultor Professor et Praeses Con-  
ferentiae Casuum, Confessarius templi & extraordinarius  
Collegii

## 481

1) Angl. 10, ff. 142r-149v; 2) Angl. 11, ff. 1r-8r.

These catalogues, both original, were written by the same hand.

Catalogus 3<sup>us</sup> Personarum Soc<sup>tis</sup> Iesu  
in Provincia Angliae 1632

1. R.P. Richardus Blondus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi Socius, Admonitor, Consultor
3. Joannes de Buona Voglia Socius

Domus Probationis S. Ignatii cum  
Missione Londinensi

1. P. Petrus Bensonus Rector
2. P. Philippus Fisherus Minister, Procurator, Consultor Rectoris
3. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator Provinciae et Consultor Rectoris
4. P. Richardus Banxius Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor Rectoris et Consultor Provincialis
5. P. Henricus Morus Consultor Provincialis
6. P. Robertus Frevillus Consultor Provincialis
7. P. Joannes Fisherus
8. P. Simon Swinbornus
9. P. Laurentius Andertonus
10. P. Joannes Staffordus
11. P. Thomas Ipslaeus
12. P. Odoardus Lusherus
13. P. Odoardus Roffus
14. P. Joannes Yvisonus
15. P. Odoardus Williamsonus [f. 142v]
16. P. Franciscus Milesius
17. P. Thomas Feckus
18. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
19. P. Joannes Pansfordus
20. P. Richardus Whitmorus
21. P. Franciscus Daius
22. P. Henricus Fordus
23. P. Guido Hollandus
24. P. Antonius Grinwaius
25. P. Joannes Dormerus

26. P. Henricus Floydus
27. P. Gulielmus Applebeius
28. P. Thomas Keelus
29. P. Georgius Wardus
30. P. Nicolaus Lusherus
31. P. Thomas Lathwaitus
32. P. Alexander Bakerus
33. P. Timotheus Haius
34. P. Henricus Hawkinus
35. P. Carolus Thursbaeus
36. P. Thomas Abercrombeus
37. P. Christopherus Grimwoodus
38. P. Henricus Coppingerus
39. P. Robertus Bucquus
40. P. Gulielmus Andersonus
41. P. Georgius Morlaeus
42. P. Thomas Flintus [f. 143r]
43. P. Thomas Poultonus Novitius
44. Augustinus Turpettus
45. Joannes Stephani Coadiutores Temporales
46. Richardus Nevillus

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionibus utriusque Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Humphredus Brunus Minister
3. P. Joannes Grimstonus Procurator
4. P. Richardus Whitlaius Confessarius Praefectus Spiritus Ad-  
monitor Rectoris
5. P. Franciscus Hanmerus Consultor
6. P. Joannes Harrisius Consultor
7. P. Thomas Jeffreius Magister Grammaticae
8. P. Thomas Colfordus
9. P. Mauritius Keynus
10. P. Thomas Webbus
11. P. Thomas Pennantus
12. P. Sabinus Chamberus
13. P. Joannes Floidus Junior
14. P. Jacobus Jones
15. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
16. Gulielmus Putneius Coadiutores Temporales
17. Gulielmus Mortonus [f. 143v]

Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Lancastrensi et Staffordiensi

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Gulielmus Shackletonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kerchamus Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus Ad-  
monitor
5. P. Richardus Bartlettus Magister Grammaticae
6. P. Robertus Alfordus
7. P. Franciscus Fittonus
8. P. Joannes Robinsonus
9. P. Gulielmus Atkinus
10. P. Thomas Hudsonus
11. P. Thomas Bastardus
12. P. Thomas Robinsonus
13. P. Henricus Gasconius
14. P. Richardus Bartonus
15. P. Henricus Hollandus
16. P. Richardus Bradlaeus
17. P. Jacobus Parkerus
18. P. Joannes Bluettus
19. P. Petrus Middletonus
20. Fabritius Roberti Coadiutores Temporales
21. Thomas Gervasii

Residentia S. Michaelis cum Missione  
Eboracensi

1. P. Georgius Annus Superior [f. 144r]
2. P. Thomas Forsterus
3. P. Joannes Curtesius
4. P. Joannes Taylerus
5. P. Gulielmus Howardus
6. P. Joannes Wilkinus
7. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus
8. P. Franciscus Jacksonus

Residentia S. Joannis cum Missione  
Dunelmensi

1. P. Georgius Conierus Superior
2. P. Richardus Holtbaeus

3. P. Gulielmus Palmius
4. P. Franciscus Morlaeus
5. P. Franciscus Forcerus
6. P. Richardus Busbaeus
7. P. Joannes Armstrongus
8. P. Gulielmus Elizaei
9. P. Franciscus Berraeus
10. P. Thomas Roffensis

Residentia S. Dominici cum  
Missione Lincolnensi

1. P. Briantus Cansfeldus Superior
2. P. Joannes Grossus
3. P. Robertus Nelus
4. P. Joannes Blacfannus [f. 144v]
5. P. Joannes Huddus
6. P. Thomas Leuknerus

Residentia S. Annae cum Missione  
Lecestrensi

1. P. Gulielmus Wrightus Superior
2. P. Robertus Darcaeus Magister Grammaticae
3. P. Thomas Cornforthus
4. P. Franciscus Walsinghamus
5. P. Gervasius Polus
6. P. Richardus Tompsonus
7. P. Michael Alfordus
8. P. Thomas Farmerus
9. P. Gilbertus Huntus
10. P. Germanus Polus
11. P. Michael Graius
12. P. Joannes Mainardus
13. P. Robertus Ardenus
14. P. Joannes Townus
15. P. Robertus Salvinus
16. Franciscus Johnsonus Scholastici
17. Henricus Carringtonus

**Residentia S. Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis**

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Joannes Baconus
3. P. Gulielmus Smithaeus [f. 145r]
4. P. Joannes Gardinerus
5. P. Robertus Coccius
6. P. Petrus Martialis
7. P. Joannes Cripsius
8. P. Aegidius Palmerus
9. P. Franciscus Nevillus
10. P. Thomas Aldingtonus
11. P. Gulielmus Morsaeus
12. P. Franciscus Yongus

**Residentia S. Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensis**

1. P. Alexander Ferclotius Superior
2. P. Thomas Talbottus
3. P. Albertus Sadlerus
4. P. Joannes Bentlaeus
5. P. Nicholaus Hartus
6. P. Thomas Randus
7. P. Hieronimus Fulcus
8. P. Joannes Mannoccus
9. P. Gulielmus Lacaeus
10. P. Joannes Crathornus
11. P. Carolus Florus
12. Ferdinardus Palmerus scholasticus

**Residentia S. Thomae cum Missione  
Hamptoniensis**

1. P. Thomas Curtesius Superior [f. 145v]
2. P. Joannes Nelsonus
3. P. Gulielmus Savillus
4. P. Odoardus Benteleus
5. P. Andreas Witus
6. P. Thomas Shellaeus
7. P. Robertus Tempestus
8. P. Joannes Rogerius
9. P. Odoardus Walpolus



**Residentia B. Stanislai cum Missione  
Devoniensi**

1. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus Superior
2. P. Robertus Briantus
3. P. Joannes Gravenerius
4. P. Ignatius Goodwinus
5. P. Richardus Campianus

**Residentia B. Francisci Borgiae  
cum Missione Suffolciensi**

1. P. Gulielmus Morus Superior
2. P. Thomas Salisburius
3. P. Thomas Everardus
4. P. Joannes Mulsho
5. P. Augustinus Inghibaeus
6. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus

**In Belgio**

1. P. Odoardus Knottus: praeest Provinciae Anglicanae in Belgio
2. P. Odoardus Silisdonius Socius [f. 146r]

**Collegium Anglorum Societatis  
Iesu Leodii**

1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector
2. P. Joannes Parkerus Minister
3. P. Georgius Duckettus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Monitor, Professor Sacrae Scripturae, Praefectus Infirmorum<sup>1</sup>
4. P. Thomas Southwellus Praefectus studiorum Professor Theologiae, Consultor
5. P. Thomas Comptonus Professor Theologiae, Consultor
6. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Theologiae moralis, Consultor
7. P. Iosephus Simonis Professor Physices
8. P. Thomas Bapthorpus Professor logicae Consultor<sup>2</sup>
9. P. Franciscus Linus Professor linguae Hebraicae et Matheos
10. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus parat se ad docendam Philosophiam.
11. P. Adrianus Talbottus Procurator

12. P. Odoardus Rodnaeus Praefectus Templi, Confessarius externorum
13. P. Gulielmus Campianus Confessarius Externorum
14. P. Joannes Gravius

Theologi quarti anni

15. Robertus Pickeringus
16. Philippus Comptonus
17. Joannes Spenserus
18. Thomas Blacfannus
19. Henricus Staffordus
20. Franciscus Rogerius [f. 146v]

Theologi tertii anni

21. P. Odoardus Lathomus
22. Andreas Suttonus
23. Laurentius Fisherus
24. Oliverius Eustachii
25. Odoardus Worslaeus
26. Franciscus Sanchaeus
27. Joannes Stephani

Theologi secundi anni

28. Bernardus Hartwellus
29. Christopherus Mauritius
30. Joannes Palmerus
31. Franciscus Westus
32. Jacobus Montfordus
33. Ambrosius Corbingtonus
34. Carolus Tompsonus
35. Bernardus Kinsmannus
36. Joannes Lovellus
37. Thomas Picfordus
38. Henricus Briantus

Theologi primi anni

39. Joannes Turnerus
40. Joannes Knowlus
41. Richardus Personius

- 42. Adamus Hartung
- 43. Gualterus Retig
- 44. Petrus Zilfelder [f. 147r]
- 45. Henricus Lochum
- 46. Laurentius Koler
- 47. Indocus Scheler
- 48. Zacharias Sartorius

#### Casuistae

- 49. Jacobus Howardus
- 50. Martinus Allottus
- 51. Joannes Haydonus

#### Physici

- 52. Joannes Rogerius
- 53. Robertus Phillippi
- 54. Joannes Tompsonus
- 55. Richardus Powellus
- 56. Gulielmus Sanchaeus
- 57. Joannes Fisherus
- 58. Thomas Ludovici
- 59. Joannes Robinsonus
- 60. Richardus Walwinus
- 61. Rogerus Rigbaeus
- 62. Georgius Graius<sup>3</sup>
- 63. Joannes Claytonus
- 64. Gabriel Woodfordus
- 65. Petrus Wrightus
- 66. Thomas Kelio

#### Logici

- 67. Thomas Paytonus [f. 147v]
- 68. Joannes Cooperus
- 69. Gulielmus Bentneus
- 70. Cuthbertus Noricius
- 71. Gulielmus Watsonus
- 72. Joannes Parkerus
- 73. Rodulphus Russellus
- 74. Thomas Gaskinus
- 75. Henricus Harcottus

- 76. Gulielmus Sadlerus
- 77. Gulielmus Salisburius

## Coadiutores

- 78. Joannes Farfaxius Infirmarius, Pharmacopola
- 79. Joannes Lentallus Refectorianus<sup>4</sup>
- 80. Edmundus Curtesius Emptor, Sutor
- 81. Joannes Piburnus Promocondus<sup>5</sup>
- 82. Franciscus Leius Comitatur
- 83. Gulielmus Brownus Comitatur
- 84. Gerardus Rogerius Sacristanus
- 85. Christopherus Scottus Sartor Custos vestium
- 86. Joannes Woodus Curator hospitum
- 87. Joannes Linus Latomus
- 88. Joannes Piningtonus Ianitor
- 89. Gulielmus Grantus Coquus

## Domus tertiae Probationis Gandensis

- 1. P. Michael Freemanus Rector
- 2. P. Joannes Druraeus Minister, Procurator [f. 148r]
- 3. P. Joannes Faulknerus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum spiritualium Admonitor
- 4. P. Georgius Bamfildus Praefectus ecclesiae, Consultor, Confessarius externorum<sup>6</sup>
- 5. P. Odoardus Stanlaeus 2<sup>us</sup> Confessarius
- 6. P. Nicholaus Moserus Procurator Collegii Moguntini
- 7. P. Thomas Strangius

## Coadiutores

- 8. Georgius Hoarus Dispensator, Coquus
- 9. Edwardus Edmondi Janitor
- 10. Georgius Bartlettus Hortulanus
- 11. Gulielmus Dampier Sacristanus Praefectus Refectorii, Excitator
- 12. Joannes Greenus Sartor, Custos vestium, Emptor

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

- 1. P. Henricus Silisdonius Rector
- 2. P. Antonius Comptonus Procurator, Consultor

3. P. Franciscus Forsterus Praefectus Spiritus, Monitor, Confessarius Socius, Praefectus Templi
4. P. Edmundus Cornelius Socius Procuratoris, Consultor
5. P. Jacobus Betamus Catechista, Consultor
6. P. Henricus Claxtonus Praefectus Sanitatis, Consultor

#### Sacerdotes Novitii

7. P. Joannes Clarkus
8. P. Thomas Greenus
9. P. Thomas Vaughanus
10. P. Josephus Turnerus
11. P. Gulielmus Rivius [f. 148v]

#### Scholastici non Sacerdotes

12. Richardus Strangius
13. Alexander Pagius
14. Richardus Ashbaeus
15. Gulielmus Perisonus
16. Georgius Smithaeus
17. Joannes Mannerius
18. Thomas Bartonus
19. Michael Kinsmannus
20. Thomas Farringtonus
21. Gulielmus Tunstallus
22. Petrus Bartonus
23. Joannes Ludovici
24. Joseph Inglebaeus
25. Matthaeus Grimius
26. Franciscus Fowlerus
27. Gulielmus Martius
28. Carolus Harrisius
29. Thomas Thompsonus
30. Gulielmus Waringus

#### Coadiutores

31. Laurentius Browninckus Hortulanus. Braxator
32. Henricus Willobaeus Janitor, Excitator, Sutor
33. Ignatius a S<sup>t</sup> Clemente Pictor
34. Gualterus Morlaeus Latomus, Dispensator [f. 149r]
35. Rolandus Walkerus Sartor, Custos vestium

36. Robertus Rayus Infirmarius Pharmacopola
37. Gerardus Corbingtonus

#### Coadiutores Novitii

38. Joannes Odoenus Coquus
39. Thomas Burtonus Pistor
40. Gulielmus Beedle Dispensator
41. Gulielmus Parkerus

#### Seminarium Anglicanum Audomari

1. P. Thomas Worsleyus Rector
2. P. Odoardus Lusonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Franciscus Walesius Confessarius Monitor Praefectus spiritus
4. P. Gulielmus Flaccus 2<sup>us</sup> Confessarius
5. P. Joannes Floydus Conscionator, Consultor
6. P. Theodorus Lennep Archiepiscopalis Seminarii Moguntini Regens
7. P. Petrus Waldrete In Germania designatus ad docendam Philosophiam.
8. P. Robertus Grantus Praefectus studiorum Consultor
9. P. Christopherus Warnerus Procurator. Consultor
10. P. Henricus Thunderus Praefectus domesticus studiosorum
11. P. Thomas Sandersonus 2<sup>us</sup> praefectus
12. P. Joannes Brookus praeest dormitorio studiosorum
13. P. Thomas Durandus
14. P. Laurentius Rigbeus Magister Rhetorices
15. P. Edmundus Nevellus Magister Humanitatis [f. 149v]
16. Gulielmus Gilberti Magister Syntaxeos
17. Richardus Williamsonus Magister Grammaticae
18. Franciscus Parkerus Magister Rudimentorum
19. Edwardus Keynus Alter Magister Rudimentorum

#### Coadiutores

20. Robertus Macaeus Pharmacopola, Infirmarius
21. Thomas Boos Promus Condus
22. Thomas Snowus Ianitor
23. Joannes Brownicius Sacristanus
24. Joannes Rimer Emptor
25. Henricus Curtesius Pistor, Braxator
26. Richardus Dampier Sutor

27. Gulielmus Harrisonus Sartor
28. Georgius Kempe Custos lineae suppellectilis et Curator hospitum
29. Julius Elbers

Mortui sunt ab ultimo Catalogo  
misso 1631

1. P. Joannes Walkerus 20 Decembris 1631
2. P. Joannes Sweetteus 26 Februarii 1632
3. P. Henricus Belfildus 9 Martii 1632
4. Richardus Dimmoccus 28 Aprilis 1632
5. P. Gulielmus Flexnaeus 6 Augusti 1632
6. P. Gulielmus Bauldwinus 28 Septembris 1632

Admissi tredecim

Romam missus unus, Vallisoletum, unus

---

<sup>1</sup> t2 add. «consultor.» || <sup>2</sup> «Consultor» om. in t2. || <sup>3</sup> «Grayus» in t2. || <sup>4</sup> «Praefectus Refectorii» in t2. || <sup>5</sup> t2 «dispensator.» || <sup>6</sup> add. to both t1 and t2.

## 482

1) Angl. 10, ff. 150r-159r; 2) Angl. 11, ff. 9r-16r.

These original catalogues, both written by the same hand, were also written by the same person who compiled the catalogus tertius.

Provincia Anglia

Supplementum Primi et Secundi Catalogi  
Personarum Societatis Iesu in Provincia  
Angliae 1632

Domus Probationis S. Ignatii cum  
Missionem Londinensi

17. Londinensis, annorum 58, firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 30. Studia omnia absoluit, fuit Minister et Con-

cionator, docuit humaniora, in Missione versatus per annos 17. Gradum non habet. Ingenium optimum, deficit iudicium et Prudentiam. Experientia diuturna magis quam ad praxim idonea. Profectus in litteris tam humanioribus quam Philosophicis et Theologiae optimus. Complexio cholerică, nisi deficeret iudicium ad pleraque idoneus.

21. Hamptoniensis, annorum 29. bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis octo. audivit 3 annos Philosophiae et duos Casuum; absoluta 3<sup>a</sup> Probatione recenter venit<sup>1</sup> in Angliam. Gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, iudicium mediocre, par prudentia. Experientiam nondum habet. Profecit in litteris non nisi mediocris. Complexio sanguinea bili mixta. De talento non constat.
  
40. Norfolciensis, annorum 43. Infirmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 23. Studia omnia absoluit. [f. 150v] Docuit Rhetoricam et Humaniora; fuit Praefectus studiorum in Seminario Audomarensi, Socius Magistri Novitiorum, Superior, est iam in Missione, Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a 12. Octobris 1623. Ingenium valde bonum respondet Iudicium sed non prudentia quae est tantum mediocris; Experientia multa; Profectus in litteris optimus, Complexio cholerică. Ad quaelibet fere ministeria idoneus.
  
41. Hamptoniensis, annorum 47, firmæ valetudinis quantum apparet, fuit in Societate annis 22. Studia omnia absoluit, fuit Professor Theologiae Scholasticae per plures annos, et in Missione. Gradum nondum habet. Ingenium, Iudicium, prudentia multum superant mediocritatem, et Experientia satis magna, Profectus in litteris optimus, Complexio sanguinea ad bilem vergens. Ad docendum praecipue idoneus.
  
42. Warwicensis, annorum 57. non satis firmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 11. Studia omnia absoluit. Docuit Philosophiam ante ingressum: fuit in Missione per plures annos, Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a 7 Octobris 1632. Ingenium bonum, respondet Iudicium et prudentia. Experientia valde bona. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio phlegmatică. Ad Missiones et agendum cum proximis potissimum aptus.
  
43. Buckinghamiensis annorum 52, non malæ valetudinis, fuerat olim in Societate per annos 14 sed fere ante biennium



iubente R.P. Nro dimissus, nunc cum eiusdem facultate [f. 151r] readmissus est 7 Septembris 1632. Audivit tres annos Philosophiae et duos Theologiae. fuerat Procurator Provinciae et in Missione per plures annos. olim Coadiutor formatus, nunc Novitius. Ingenium, Iudicium Prudentia mediocria omnia. Experientia satis multa. Profectus in litteris mediocris. Complexio flegmatica. Aptus ad agendum cum proximo et Missiones.

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionibus utriusque Walliae

9. Sommersettensis, annorum 37. bonae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 15. studia omnia absoluit: fuit Minister et Philosophiae Professor. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> Votorum a 21. Maii 1628. Ingenium bonum et Iudicium deficit Prudentia, Experientia mediocris, Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio melancholica. Ad munus Confessarii et Missiones idoneus.
13. Wallus, annorum 32. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 7. Audivit Logicam et Physicam et duos annos Casuum. Est iam in Missione. Gradum non habet. Ingenium, Iudicium, Prudentia mediocria sunt. Experientia adhuc exigua. Profectus in litteris mediocris Complexio flegmatica videtur futurus industrius operarius.

Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Lancastrensi et Staffordiensi

5. Glocestrensis, annorum 57. firmae valetudinis, fuit in [f. 151v] Societate annis 16. Studia omnia absoluit. docet Grammaticam et fuit in Missione per plures annos, Gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, par iudicium, deficit Prudentia. Experientia multa. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea bili mixta. Quando non deest a quo dirigatur ad pleraque ministeria idoneus.
14. Lancastrensis, annorum 31. infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis septem. Studia omnia absoluit. Iam est in Missione. Gradum non habet. Ingenium praeclarum cui respondent Iudicium et Prudentia. Experientia mediocris, Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea nonnullo phlegmate temperata. Ad quaevis Societatis ministeria bene idoneus.

16. Lancastrensis, annorum 26. non malae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit. Iam est in Missionem. Gradum non habet<sup>2</sup>. Ingenium optimum, Iudicium et Prudentia maturescunt. Experientia adhuc exigua. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea videtur ad choleram vergens. Ubi aetas accesserit, ad quaevis ministeria bene idoneus.
18. Staffordiensis, annorum 30, bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis quinque. Ante ingressum studia omnia absoluerat. Iam fuit in Missionem per annos tres. Gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium simile Prudentia non respondet. Experientia non multa. Profectus in humanioribus mediocris in Philosophicis [f. 152r] et Theologicis valde bonus Complexio sanguinea. Ad Missiones potissimum aptus.
19. Hamptoniensis, annorum 31, fractae nonnihil valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis quatuor. Studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. fuit in Missionem per biennium. Gradum non habet. Nec Ingenium nec Iudicium nec Prudentia videntur mediocritatem superare. Experientia modica. De profectu in litteris non satis constat videtur tamen reponendus inter mediocres. Complexio melancholica. Ad rudiores iuvandos reponendus industrius operarius, in aliis ministeriis non videtur multum gratiae aut facultatis habiturus.

Residentia S. Michaelis cum Missionem  
Eboracensi

7. Dublinensis in Hibernia, annorum 33, bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 7. Studia omnia absoluit. Ad hanc Missionem recenter venit. Gradum non habet. Ingenium omnino mediocre deficiunt Iudicium et prudentia Experientia exigua valde. Profectus in litteris mediocris. Complexio phlegmatica cum atra bile mixta. Qualiter cum proximis aget dies docebit caeterum ad pleraque ministeria nostra videtur parum idoneus.

Residentia S. Joannis cum Missionem  
Dunhelmensi

9. Lincolniensis, firmae valetudinis annorum 33. fuit in Societate annis 11. Studia omnia absoluit. Docuit humaniora et

fuit Minister est iam in Missione. Gradum [f. 153v] non habet. Ingenium bonum, par Iudicium sed Prudentia non respondet. Experientia mediocris Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea. Si Prudentia maturescat ad pleraque ministeria cum proximis praesertim idoneus.

10. Cantabrigiensis, annorum 35, satis bonae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 12. Studia omnia absoluit. In Missione iam per plures annos. Coadiutor formatus ab anno 1631. Ingenium mediocre, deficit Iudicium et prudentia. Experientia mediocris. Profectus in litteris non superat mediocritatem. Complexio sanguinea est phlegmati mixta. Si non relinquatur sibi sed aliorum Prudentia iunctus inter proximos utilis operarius.

Residentia S Dominici cum Missione  
Lincolniensi

6. Antwerpiensis, annorum 44. infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 18. Praeter cursum Philosophiae audivit duos annos Theologiae. fuit hic in Missionibus variis per plures annos. Professus 3 Votorum a 13. Augusti 1626. Ingenium, Iudicium, Prudentia non superant mediocritatem. Experientia satis multa. Profectus in litteris mediocris. Complexio melancholica. Ad agendum cum proximis praecipue idoneus.

Residentia S. Annae cum Missione  
Lecestrensi

2. Suffolciensis, annorum 44, infirmae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 23. studia omnia absoluit, docuit humaniora per plures annos, fuitque [f. 153r] in Missione. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a 24 August 1622. Ingenium et Iudicium optima sunt, sed non respondet Prudentia. Experientia satis multa. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio sanguinea atra bile mixta. Si valetudo infirma pateretur ad quaevis fere ministeriam idoneus.
6. Derbiensis, annorum 31, firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister est et<sup>3</sup> iam in Missione. Gradum non habet. Ingenium valde bonum cui Iudicium et Prudentia respondere videntur. Experientia non multa. Profectus in litteris humanioribus mediocris; in Phi-

losophicis et Theologicis optimus. Complexio cholerică nisi obstaret verecundia quaedam et pusillanimitas ad pleraque ministeria nostra idoneus.

11. Lancastrensis, annorum 29, firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit, in ministeriis nondum versatus. Gradum non habet. Ingenium mediocre, deficiunt Iudicium et Prudentia quae fortassis cum aetate magis erunt maturam Experientiam nondum habet. Profectus in litteris mediocris. Complexio melancholica videtur industrius futurus in agendo cum proximis.
15. Eboracensis, annorum 35, robustae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 13. Studia omnia absoluit. Docuit tres Classes Grammaticae, fuit Confessarius et Minister. Gradum non habet. Ingenium optimum, iudicium turbidum non clarum. Prudentia quoties abest immoderatus affectus bona. Experientia mediocris. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio admodum cholerică. Ad Conciones et Ministeria [f. 153v] salutis Proximorum si affectus coerceat, bene idoneus.

Residentia S. Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis

4. Dorcestrensis annorum 44 firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 14. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Procurator et in Missione per 4<sup>or</sup> annos. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a die 5. Iulii 1632. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium perplexum, Prudentia mediocris. Experientia multa Profectus in Philosophicis et Theologicis optimus. Complexio sanguinea cum bili mixta. Ad pleraque ministeria idoneus.
7. Derbiensis, annorum 41. firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 17. Studia omnia absoluit. Docuit humaniora et Mathesim, fuit Procurator, iam est in Missione. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a die ... Ingenium optimum cui respondent Iudicium et Prudentia. Experientia mediocris. Profectus in omni genere litterarum valde bonus. Complexio phlegmatica. Si excite-  
tur ad quaelibet officia ac ministeria peridoneus.
8. Northamptoniensis, annorum 31, non satis firmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit. Est in Missione. Gradum non habet. Ingenium bonum, Iudicium item et Prudentia. Experientia modica. Profectus in litteris

bonus. Complexio melancholica. Ubi timor non praeoccupat, bonus et utilis operarius magnaeque adificationis.

Residentia S. Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensis [f. 154r]

10. Eboracensis, annorum aetatis 41, Societatis 21. Studia omnia absoluit, fuit Minister, Praefectus studiorum. Docuit 3<sup>am</sup> lectionem Theologicam et Theologiam Scholasticam; fuit Confessarius, Praefectus spiritus. Est in Missione. Professus 4<sup>or</sup> votorum 1. Jan 1625. Ingenium bonum, respondet iudicium, et prudentia. Experientia item bona. Complexio sanguinea. Ad moralem Philosophiam<sup>4</sup> Theologiam docendam et missiones valde idoneus.

Residentia B. Stanislai cum Missione  
Devoniensi

3. Warwicensis, annorum 43, infirmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 9. Audivit duos annos Philosophiae et duos Casuum. In Missione per plures annos. Gradum non habet. Ingenium, et Iudicium, Prudentia mediocritatem non superant. Experientia modica. Profectus in litteris tenuis. Complexio melancholica. Defectum litterarum supplet virtus, quae reddit operarium proximis non infructuosum.

Residentia B. Francisci Borgiae cum  
Missione Suffolciensi

4. Northamptoniensis, annorum 47, infirmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 16. Studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. In Missione quasi semper versatus. Coadiutor formatus ab anno 1627. Ingenium bonum, par Iudicium, deficit Prudentia. Experientia satis magna. Profectus in litteris mediocris. Complexio sanguinea. Ad Missiones praecipue idoneus. [f. 154v]

In Belgio  
Collegium Anglorum Soc<sup>tis</sup> Iesu  
Leodii

2. Lancastrensis, annorum aetatis agit 32<sup>m</sup>. Societatis 7<sup>m</sup>. Absoluit in Societate cursum Theologicum; tertium Probationis

annum peregit, fuit uno anno in Missionibus praefuit uno anno Junioribus, vires habet mediocres. Ingenio est valde bono, iudicio et prudentia excellit, experientiam habet satis bonam, valde bene profecit in litteris humanioribus, philosophicis et Theologicis. Est complexionis melancholicae. Ad plura Societatis munia praecipue vero ad gubernationem et Missiones idoneus.

5. Cantabrigiensis annorum aetatis agens 39<sup>m</sup>. Soc<sup>tis</sup> 16. Professus est 4<sup>or</sup> votorum a 5. ferme annis, docuit omnes Classes inferiores et Rhetoricam duos annos, praefuit item studiis humanioribus uno anno et studiosorum Confessiones audivit: docuit cursum Philosophiae, vires habet satis bonas, ingenio est valde bono, cui iudicium et prudentia respondet, experientia satis bona, complexionis est cholericae, ad varia munia Societatis praecipue vero ad docendum aptus.
8. Eboracensis, annorum aetatis agens 35<sup>m</sup>. Societatis 15<sup>m</sup>. vires habet mediocres, 3<sup>um</sup> Probationis annum peregit gradum nondum habet, docuit cursum Philosophiae et fuit in Missionibus duobus annis. Ingenio est valde bono, item iudicio et prudentia, in litteris humanioribus mediocriter versatus, complexionis est sanguineae et praecipue videtur ad concionandum et docendum idoneus.
10. Sussexiensis, annum agens aetatis 34<sup>m</sup>. Societatis 12<sup>m</sup>. [f. 155r] vires habet mediocres, tertium Probationis annum peregit, gradum nondum habet docuit humaniores litteras 4<sup>or</sup> annis. Optimo est ingenio nec minori iudicio et prudentia, in litteris humanioribus philosophicis et theologicis optime versatus. Experientia est satis. Complexionis est sanguineae cum bili mixtae. Ad omnia Societatis munia praesertim vero ad concionandum, docendum, agendum cum proximis idoneus futurus.
11. Oxoniensis, annorum aetatis agens 31<sup>m</sup>. Societatis 8<sup>m</sup>. vires habet bonas. Absolvit 3<sup>m</sup> Probationis annum; non habet gradum, audivit in Societate Theologiam et fuit Procurator Collegii. Bono est Ingenio et Iudicio nec caret prudentia in litteris humanioribus mediocriter versatus, in Superioribus scientiis valde bene callet linguam Hebraicam, quam docuit uno anno. complexionis est cholericae et praecipue videtur idoneus ad munus Procuratoris et Missiones.

33. Eboracensis, 28 sextum agens in Societate vires habet mediocres, philosophiam et partem Theologiae audivit ante ingressum in Societatem. docuit 3. annos Classes inferiores, valde bene profecit in utroque genere studiorum valde bono ingenio parique iudicio et prudentia, complexionis phlegmaticae et<sup>5</sup> ad docendum futurus idoneus.
  
38. Middlesexiensis annorum 32, in Societate 2<sup>m</sup>. viribus satis bonis, audivit philosophiam et partem Theologiae ante ingressum, in litteris humanioribus parum profecit, in Superioribus satis bene, pollet ingenio, iudicio prudentia et experientia. complexionis cholericæ atque<sup>6</sup> [f. 155v] ad quid idoneus maxime<sup>7</sup> futurus nondum constat.
  
39. Oxoniensis, annorum 30. in Societate 10<sup>m</sup> agit viribus bonis, audivit Philosophiam in Societate, docuit humaniora 4<sup>or</sup> annis, bene profecit in utroque genere studiorum. Ingenio est bono item iudicio et prudentia, caret experientia, complexionis est sanguineae cum bili mixtae, et ad pleraque Societatis munia formari poterit.
  
40. Staffordiensis, annorum agens 27. in Societate 9<sup>m</sup> viribus bonis, audivit Philosophiam in Societate; a tribus annis docuit humaniora bene profecit in utrisque studiis. Ingenio est acuto, cui iudicium et prudentia non omnino respondent, experientia est satis bona, complexionis sanguineae, ad docendum, Missiones et Procuratoris munus idoneus videtur futurus.
  
67. Lincolniensis, annorum agens 25<sup>m</sup> in Societate 3, viribus bonis, in humanioribus parum profecit, Ingenio est satis bono, item iudicio et prudentia, experientia exigua. Complexionis phlegmaticae, nondum apparet ad quid praecipue idoneus
  
68. Hamptoniensis, annum agens 22<sup>m</sup> Societatis 3<sup>m</sup> vires habet mediocres, satis bene profecit in humanioribus, ingenio est satis bono, item iudicio et prudentia, caret experientia, complexionis phlegmaticae, nondum constat ad quid praecipue idoneus.
  
69. Cestriensis, annum agens 23<sup>m</sup> Societatis 3<sup>m</sup> habet bonas vires, mediocriter profecit in litteris, ingenio est mediocri, iudi-

cio bono, cui respondet prudentia caret experientia, complexionis est melancholicae, nondum constat ad quid prae-cipue idoneus. [f. 156r]

70. Lancastrensis, annum agens 23, in Societate 3. bonis est viribus satis bene profecit in litteris. Ingenio videtur esse bono, de iudicio et prudentia nondum constat, caret experientia. Complexionis est sanguineae et ad multa suo tempore aptus videtur futurus.
71. Lincolniensis, annum agens 26. in Societate 3. viribus est infirmis mediocriter in litteris profecit mediocri videtur esse ingenio de iudicio, prudentia, experientia et ad quid idoneus nondum constat. Complexionis est phlegmaticae.
72. Staffordiensis, annum agens 20. in Societate 3. vires habet satis bonas in litteris bene profecit. Ingenio bono, cui iudicium et prudentia respondere videntur. Experientia nulla. Complexionis est sanguineae et ad varia Societatis munia formari suo tempore poterit.
73. Staffordiensis, annum agens 21. in Societate 3. viribus est satis bonis in litteris optime profecit. Ingenio est valde bono, experientia nulla, de iudicio et prudentia nondum constat. Studiis valde addictus videtur et suo tempore ad litterarum exercitia idoneus futurus.
74. Eboracensis, annum agens 27. in Societate 3. viribus est satis bonis, mediocriter in litteris profecit. Ingenio videtur mediocri, de iudicio, prudentia, experientia et ad quid praesertim idoneus nondum constat. Complexionis est phlegmaticae.
75. Lecestrensis, annum agens 22. in Societate 3. [f. 156v] viribus satis tenuis, in litteris bene profecit. Ingenio videtur bono, cui iudicium et prudentia respondent, experientiam non habet. Complexionis est sanguineae et ad varia Societatis munia suo tempore formari poterit.
76. Essexiensis, annum agens 23. in Societate 3. vires habet bonas, in litteris bene profecit. Ingenio videtur esse bono, parique iudicio et prudentia experientiam non habet. Complexionis est melancholicae, et ad varia Societatis munia suo tempore formari poterit.



77. Carnarvanensis annorum agens 22 in Societate 3, vires habet firmas, in litteris mediocriter profecit. Ingenio videtur esse bono, nec non iudicio et prudentia, experientia exigua. Complexionis est sanguineae, et ad multa Societatis munia videtur suo tempore futurus idoneus.
89. Eboracensis, annum agens 35. in Societate 5<sup>um</sup> vires habet firmas, ingenio, iudicio, prudentia mediocribus experientia satis magna, complexionis est cholericæ et ad varia Coadiutorum munia idoneus.

### Domus tertiæ Probationis Gandensis

2. Londinensis, annorum 28. infirmæ valetudinis Agit in Societate annum 7. Absolutis litteris humanioribus et Philosophia ante ingressum in Societate dedit operam Theologiae, post biennium premente mala valetudine studia intermisit. Gradum non habet. Ingenium habet valde bonum, et [ad] iudicium accedit prudentia, experientia in spiritualibus satis bona, in temporalibus adhuc modica. Profectus in litteris [f. 157r] bonus. Complexio sanguinea bili mixta, Ad varia munia idoneus futurus si permittet valetudo.
5. Staffordiensis, annorum 67. valetudinis fractae, fuit in Societate annis 14. Audivit Philosophiam et Casus conscientiae. Coadiutor formatus 11. Junii 1628. Est ingenio et iudicio bono, pari prudentia, experientia in spiritualibus et temporalibus mediocris Profectus in litteris ad quas senior se applicuit exiguus. Complexio sanguinea. Ad munus Confessarii idoneus.

### Domus Probationis Wattensis

5. Staffordiensis, annos natus 28. vires firmas in Societate octo, tres Philosophiae et quatuor annos Theologiae audivit. fuit Socius Procuratoris Provinciae. In Missione Castrensi modo est Catechista et Missionarius Wattenis. Est boni iudicii et ingenii. Prudentia et experientia respondent aetati. Bene profecit in litteris. Complexionis sanguineae, videtur ad alia quidem applicari posse, ad operarii tamen et Missionum munera varia ob dotes peculiariter factus.

7. **Essexiensis**, annos natus 28. vires bonae in primo Novitiatus anno, tres Philosophiae et 4<sup>or</sup> annos Theologiae audivit. Valde boni ingenii, prudentiae et pro aetate experientiae, Operarius in Missione Anglicana cum bona satisfactione, valde bene<sup>8</sup> profecit in litteris Complexionis melancholicae quam tamen religiose moderatur. Videtur ad pleraque suo tempore applicabilis.
8. **Staffordiensis**, annos natus 33. habet vires bonas ante trime-stre Novitiatum ingressus, studiis absolutis cum laude. [f. 157v] Est valde boni ingenii, iudicii scrupulosi, respondet prudentia, non caret experientia. Complexionis valde melan-cholicae et nondum ita constat ad quae potissimum sit aptus.
9. **Wallus**, annos natus 25, iam primum ingressus. Vires illi bonae, absoluit studia et in Anglicana Missione cum laude munus operarii obiit. Est boni ingenii; Prudentia et expe-rientia respondent aetati. Bene profecit in litteris. Com-plexionis sanguineae; videtur ad pleraque applicabilis suo tempore.
10. **Vigorniensis**, anno aetatis 30. post absoluta omnia studia; ex Anglicana Missione ad Societatem, iam primum venit. Vires ei non malae. Est igenii melioris quam primo aspectu ostendit; iudicii non ita magni, nec prudentiae: experientia non caret. In linguis variis non male profecit sed in elocu-tione Anglicana maxime valere videtur, in alia litteratura scholastica ordinario modo se habet, Complexionis bene temperatae. Videtur in Concionibus habiturus talentum. De reliquis nondum ita constat.
11. **Cambrobritannus** annos natus 28. post absoluta omnia studia ex Anglicana Missione iam primum admissus. Vires ei bonae. Excellit ingenio et iudicio. Prudentia et Experientia respondent aetati. In scholasticis optime profecit. Com-plexionis bene temperatae, videtur ad pleraque futurus ido-neus et nominatim ad Scholastica docenda.
25. **Gallus ex Provincia Normanniae** annos natus 26, nondum primum in Societate expleuit. In solis litteris humanioribus adhuc versatus. Est boni iudicii et ingenii valde prudens et in exterioribus multae pro aetate experientiae. De profectu in

litteris non ita constat. Complexionis temperatae videtur ad pleraque formabilis sed ad Missiones et ad agendum cum Proximo [f. 158r] praecipuam habiturus gratiam.

26. Londinensis annos natus 22. Ex Seminario Hispalensi post tres annos Philosophiae et unum Theologiae iam primum admissus. vires habet firmas. Est boni ingenii et iudicii, Prudentia et Experientia respondent aetati. Bene profecit in Scholasticis. Complexionis temperatae. Nondum constat ad quid potissimum sit futurus aptus.
27. Belga Mechliniensis annos natus 18. ad Societatem iam primum admissus ex Rhetorica. Vires illi bonae. Est magni ingenii et iudicii et prudentiae pro aetate Experientiam nondum habet. Optime profecit in humanioribus litteris. Complexionis bene temperatae Videtur ad omnia futurus peridoneus.
28. Cambrobritannus, annos natus 20. Societatem iam primum ingressus ex Rhetorica. Vires illi firmae. Est magni ingenii iudicii et pro aetate prudentiae. experientiae quam patitur aetas. Optime profecit in litteris humanioribus. Complexionis bene temperatae. Videtur aptus ad omnia fere futurus.
29. Londinensis anno natus 18. ex Rhetorica iam primum admissus. Vires habet firmas. Est boni ingenii. Non ita constat de iudicio et prudentia, experientiam nondum habet. Profectus in litteris haud ita magnus exhibet. Complexionis cholericae sanguineae. Videtur in Concionibus habiturus magnum talentum.
30. Lancastrensis annos natus 23. ex Rhetorica iam primum Societatem ingressus. Vires illi bonae Ingenii sufficientis videtur valere iudicio et pro aetate prudentia et experientia. In humanioribus bene profecit. Complexionis sanguineae. Ad quaenam potius sit futurus aptus nondum constat.
41. Lancastrensis anno natus 25. Vires illi bonae Societatem iam primum ingressus. Valet ingenio iudicio prudentia et experientia. [f. 158v] Complexionis temperatae. Ad officia Emptoris Pistoris et alia domestica quae non postulant artem idoneus.

## Seminarium Anglicanum Audomari

2. Staffordiensis annum aetatis agit 35. in Societate 12. absoluit cursum Theologicum, tertium annum probationis peregit. fuit sesquianno Minister in Collegio Audomarensi<sup>9</sup> Leodiensi docuit litteras humaniores biennio vires habet bonas. Est ingenio optimo, iudicio et prudentia pari, experientia pro aetate insigniter profecit tam in litteris humanioribus quam in Philosophicis et Theologia ad quae docenda sicut ad quaevis alia Societatis munia videtur idoneus.
9. Norfolciensis aetatis 33 annorum in Societate 5. Absoluit quatuor annos Philosophiae ante ingressum in Societatem. fuit Secundarius Praefectus Morum in Seminario Audomarensi, et Socius Procuratoris Provinciae Bruxellis. vires habet bonas, valet ingenio et iudicio de prudentia non ita constat. Complexionis temperatae, ad varia Societatis munia praecipue ad Missiones videtur idoneus.
11. Lancastrensis aetatis 34. in Societate 10 absoluit 4<sup>or</sup> annos Theologiae. vires habet mediocres Iudicio et ingenio bono non ita constat de Prudentia Experientia mediocri. Est complexionis melancholicae ad varia Societatis munia, et [f. 159r] praecipue ad Missionem in Anglia videtur idoneus.
14. Lancastrensis aetatis 32. in Societate 4. absoluit cursum Theologiae ante ingressum in Societatem in Missione per annum versatus vires habet bonas, valet ingenio et iudicio de prudentia non ita constat. Est complexionis sanguineae ad docendum tam humaniora quam etiam Philosophiam ac Theologiam et ad alia Societatis munia videtur idoneus.
15. Lancastrensis annum agit 28. in Societate 6<sup>m</sup> vires habet infirmas. Est ingenio valde bono et iudicio respondere videtur prudentia: Experientia mediocri. Ad quaevis Societatis munia praecipue ad docendum aptus nisi impediat fracta valetudo.
16. Somersetensis aetatis 25. in Societate 6<sup>m</sup> agit. Absoluit cursum Philosophiae infirmae valetudinis ingenio insigni et iudicio bono cui respondere videtur prudentia: de experientia nondum constat est complexionis melancholicae Ad varia Societatis munia idoneus.

19. Somersetensis annos natus 25. in Societate 6. vires illi bonae. Absoluit tres annos Philosophiae. Est insignis ingenii, iudicii boni, prudentia et experientia respondent aetati. Complexionis temperatae. Ad quaevis Societatis munia futurus aptus.

---

<sup>1</sup> «venit» add. to t1 by the same hand. || <sup>2</sup> «Iam est ... non habet» add. by the same hand to t1. || <sup>3</sup> «Et» om. in t2. || <sup>4</sup> t1 «Philosophiam» corr. to «Theologiam» sup. || <sup>5</sup> «et» add. in t1. || <sup>6</sup> corr. in both catalogues. || <sup>7</sup> «maxime» add. in t1. || <sup>8</sup> «bene» add. under the line in t1. || <sup>9</sup> corr. in t1.

## 483

Fl. Belg. 44, f. 274r.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 289v. by Guilielmus de Wael.

Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Provinciae Flandro-Belgicae Catalogus

Tertius cum Supplemento Anno 1632 mense Novembr

Collegium Bruxellense

P. Thomas Portus Procurator Anglorum

## 484

Gall. Belg. 24, ff. 177r, 178v.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 178v. by Joannes Lobbetius, the provincial.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anno 1632 in  
Octob

## Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers Missionarius

Mortui

Richardus Gibbonus 25 June 1632

## 485

1) Austr. 124, f. 138r; 2) Austr. 124, f. 157v.

Written by the same hand, these catalogues are both original and were forwarded to Rome. For our purposes, they are identical.

Editions: *Cat. Prov. Austr.*, II, 361-79.

Provincia Austriae

CATALOGUS BREVIS PERSONARUM  
et Officiorum Societatis Iesu  
Provinciae Austriae anno 1632

Collegium Graecense

P. Laurentius Worthingtonus Professor Casuum, eorundemque  
domi Repetitor, Professor Controversiarum, Confessarius et  
Pater Spiritualis scholasticorum seniorum

## 486

Rom. 80, ff. 194r, 196r, 197r, 197v.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Romae

Catalogus brevis  
Provinciae Romanae sub finem Anni  
1632

Domus Probationis S. Andreae

## Novitii scholastici

1631

P. Thomas Bartonus 7 septembr.

## Collegium Poenitentiariorum S. Petri

P. Aegidius Herveus pro Anglicana

## Collegium Anglicanum

P. Thomas Fitzelbertus Rector

P. Natanael Sotwellus Minister, Procurator et Consultor

P. Joannes Tomsonus Confessarius Monitor et Consultor

P. Guglielmus Risdonus Procurator Provinciae Anglicanae et Consultor

P. Thomas Courtneus Praefectus studiorum et Consultor

Odoardus Righbeus subminister Infirmarius

Odoardus Pricciardus Socius P. Rectoris

Joannes Collinus Aedituus

Richardus Leo Socius P. Procuratoris Provinciae Anglicanae

Ambrosius Lisius

Thomas Hornius

487

Rom. 80, ff. 213r, 220r, 222r, 223v, 234r.

This is an original catalogue.

## Provincia Romae

## Catalogus brevis

Provinciae Romanae sub finem Anni

1632

## Collegium Romanum

Theologi 3<sup>i</sup> Anni

P. Thomas Bartonus

## Domus Probationis S. Andreae

novitii scholares

1631

P. Thomas Bartonus 7 septembr.

## Collegium Poenitentiariorum S. Petri

P. Aegidius Herveus Confessarius pro Anglica

## Collegium Anglicanum

P. Thomas Fithelbertus Rector

P. Natanael Sutwellus Minister, Consultor et Procurator

P. Joannes Tomsonus Admonitor et Confessarius

P. Gulielmus Risdonus Procurator Provinciae

P. Thomas Courtneus Praefectus studiorum et Consultor

Odoardus Rigbeus subminister

Odoardus Pricciardus Socius P. Rectoris

Joannes Collinus Aedituus

Richardus Leo Socius P. Procuratoris Provinciae Anglicanae

Thomas Ornius custos vestium

## Vita Functi

Ambrosius Lisius 23 Januarii 1632

488

Neap. 103, f. 144r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 158r, it is signed and authenticated by Hieronymus de Alessandro, the provincial.

## Provincia Neapolitanae

Tertius

Catalogus Provinciae Neapolitanae

An. 1632



## Domus Professa Neapolitanae

P. Philippus Beamundus

489

Franc. 22, f. 269r.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

## Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum, et officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae anni 1632 exeuntis

## Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guilielmus Thalbot Confessarius et Concionator Anglorum  
Joannes Forde socius P. Guil. Thalbot

490

1) Angl. 10, ff. 160r-167r; 2) Angl. 11, ff. 17r-24r.

These two catalogues, although both are original, were written by different hands. Both were signed and authenticated by Richard Blount, the provincial (ff. 167r, 24r)

## Provincia Angliae

Catalogus tertius personarum Societatis  
Iesu in provincia Angliae 1633

1. P. Richardus Blondus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi eius socius, Admonitor, Consultor
3. Joannes de Buona Voglia socius

Domus probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii  
cum Missione Londinensi

1. P. Petrus Bensonus Rector
2. P. Philippus Fisherus Minister, Procurator, Consultor

3. P. Odoardus Roffus Consultor
4. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator provinciae, et Consultor Rectoris
5. P. Joannes Fisherus Confessarius et Praefectus Spiritus
6. P. Laurentius Andertonus Consultor Provincialis
7. P. Robertus Frevillus Consultor Provincialis
8. P. Richardus Banxius Consultor Provincialis
9. P. Joannes Yvisonus
10. P. Odoardus Lusherus
11. P. Thomas Feckus
12. P. Antonius Grinwayus<sup>1</sup>
13. P. Odoardus Williamsonus
14. P. Franciscus Dayus<sup>2</sup> [f. 160v]
15. P. Franciscus Milesius
16. P. Nicolaus Lusherus
17. P. Henricus Fordus
18. P. Thomas Lathwaytus<sup>3</sup>
19. P. Henricus Floydus
20. P. Henricus Hawkinus
21. P. Gulielmus Aplebaeus<sup>4</sup>
22. P. Carolus Thursbaeus
23. P. Thomas Poultonus
24. P. Odoardus Knottus
25. P. Gulielmus Andersonus
26. P. Robertus Bucquus
27. P. Alexander Bakerus
28. P. Christopherus Grimwoodus<sup>5</sup>
29. P. Thomas Flintus
30. Augustinus Turpettus
31. Joannes Stephani senior Socius Procuratoris provinciae

Collegium SS. Apostolorum cum  
Missione Suffolciensi

1. P. Gulielmus Morus Superior
2. P. Thomas Keelus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Richardus Whitmorus Consultor
4. P. Thomas Salisburius Consultor
5. P. Joannes Blackfannus Confessarius Praefectus Spiritus
6. P. Henricus Morus Consultor Provincialis [f. 161r]
7. P. Thomas Abercrombaeus
8. P. Joannes Dormerus
9. P. Simon Swinburnus

10. P. Thomas Ypslaeus
11. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
12. P. Georgius Morlaeus
13. P. Henricus Coppingerus
14. P. Joannes Mulsho
15. P. Joannes Baconus
16. P. Augustinus Inglebaeus<sup>6</sup>
17. P. Joannes Cripsius

Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionibus Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Humphredus Brunus<sup>7</sup> Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Thomas Colfordus Consultor
4. P. Jacobus Jones Confessarius et Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor
5. P. Thomas Jeffraeus Magister Grammaticae
6. P. Joannes Floydus iunior Magister Grammaticae
7. P. Joannes Grimstonus
8. P. Joannes Harrisius
9. P. Richardus Whitlaeus
10. P. Antonius Stantonus
11. P. Thomas Webbus
12. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
13. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus
14. P. Thomas Pennantus
15. P.[sic] Gulielmus Putnaeus [f. 161v]
16. Gulielmus Mortonus

Collegium B. Aloysii cum missionibus  
Staffordiensis et Lancastrensis

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Gulielmus Shackletonus<sup>8</sup> Minister, Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Senior Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kirkhamus<sup>9</sup> Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor
5. P. Joannes Robinsonus
6. P. Robertus Alfordus
7. P. Gulielmus Atkinus
8. P. Richardus Bartlettus Magister Grammaticae
9. P. Odoardus Lusonus

10. P. Joannes Pansfordus
11. P. Franciscus Fittonus
12. P. Thomas Hudsonus
13. P. Jacobus Parkerus
14. P. Thomas Robinsonus
15. P. Richardus Bradlaeus
16. P. Petrus Midletonus<sup>10</sup>
17. P. Robertus Ardenus
18. P. Christophorus Robinsonus
19. P. Henricus Hollandus
20. P. Henricus Gasconius
21. Fabritius Roberti

Collegium Immaculatae Conceptionis cum  
Missionibus Nottingamiensi et Derbiensi

1. P. Gulielmus Wrightus Superior
2. P. Thomas Farmerus Minister, Procurator, Consultor [f. 162r]
3. P. Robertus Darcaeus Magister Grammaticae, Consultor
4. P. Michael Grayus<sup>11</sup> Magister Grammaticae
5. P. Franciscus Walsinghamus<sup>12</sup> Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor
6. P. Thomas Cornforthus
7. P. Joannes Bluettus
8. P. Gilbertus Huntus
9. P. Michael Alfordus
10. P. Joannes Townus
11. P. Gervasius Polus
12. P. Joannes Mainardus
13. P. Georgius Lovettus
14. P. Germanus Polus
15. Franciscus Johnsonus
16. Richardus Nevillus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Michaelis cum Missione  
Eboracensi

1. P. Georgius Annus Superior
2. P. Joannes Wilkies
3. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus
4. P. Franciscus Jacksonus<sup>13</sup>
5. P. Richardus Busbaeus
6. P. Joannes Taylerus<sup>14</sup>

7. P. Gulielmus Howardus<sup>15</sup>
8. P. Thomas Fosterus
9. P. Joannes Curtesius

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Joannis cum  
Missione Dunelmensi [f. 162v]

1. P. Georgius Conierus Superior
2. P. Richardus Holbaeus
3. P. Thomas Roffensis
4. P. Gulielmus Palmius
5. P. Joannes Armstrongus
6. P. Franciscus Forcerus
7. P. Gulielmus Elizai
8. P. Franciscus Morlaeus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Dominici cum  
Missione Lincolnensi

1. P. Briantus Cansfeldus Superior
2. P. Joannes Huddus
3. P. Richardus Tomsonus<sup>16</sup>
4. P. Joannes Grossus
5. P. Franciscus Berraeus
6. P. Thomas Leuknerus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Joannes Westonus
3. P. Joannes Staffordus
4. P. Franciscus Nevillus
5. P. Gulielmus Morsaeus
6. P. Petrus Martialis
7. P. Joannes Gardinerus [f. 163r]
8. P. Gulielmus Smithaeus
9. P. Robertus Coccus
10. P. Thomas Aldingtonus
11. P. Carolus Florus
12. P. Guido Hollandus
13. P. Aegidius Palmerus

**Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum  
Missione Northamptoniensi**

1. P. Alexander Ferclotius Superior
2. P. Hieronymus Fulkus<sup>17</sup>
3. P. Nicolaus Hartus
4. P. Robertus Salvinus
5. P. Thomas Talbottus
6. P. Thomas Randus
7. P. Albertus Sadlerus
8. P. Joannes Crathornus
9. P. Joannes Bentlaeus
10. P. Joannes Manoccus<sup>18</sup>
11. P. Gulielmus Lacaeus Magister Grammaticae
12. Ferdinandus Palmerus

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Thomae cum  
Missione Hamptoniensi**

1. P. Thomas Curtesius Superior
2. P. Odoardus Walpolus
3. P. Gulielmus Savillus [f. 163v]
4. P. Robertus Tempestus
5. P. Thomas Shellaeus
6. P. Joannes Nelsonus
7. P. Joannes Rogerius Senior

**Residentia B<sup>ti</sup> Stanislai cum  
Missione Devoniensi**

1. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus Superior
2. P. Odoardus Bentlaeus
3. P. Joannes Gravenerius
4. P. Robertus Briantus
5. P. Richardus Campianus
6. P. Ignatius Godwinus
7. P. Joannes Parkerus

**Collegium Leodiensi**

1. P. Franciscus Wallisius Rector
2. P. Henricus Claxtonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Henricus Silisdonius Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus et Praefectus Sanitatis

4. P. Thomas Suthwellus Praefectus studiorum secundus Confessarius et Admonitor
5. P. Thomas Comptonus Professor Theologiae
6. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Theologiae
7. P. Thomas Babthorpus<sup>19</sup> Professor Theologiae moralis
8. P. Theodorus Lennep Sacrae Scripturae Professor [f. 164r]
9. P. Josephus Simonis Metaphysicae Professor
10. P. Mauritius Keynes<sup>20</sup> Physicae Professor et Consultor
11. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus Professor Logicae et Consultor
12. P. Georgius Wardus Consultor et parat se ad docendum
13. P. Petrus Walderot Mathematicae Professor
14. P. Georgius Bamfieldus Operarius
15. P. Odoardus Rodnaeus Praefectus ecclesiae
16. P. Adrianus Talbottus Procurator
17. P. Joannes Spencerus Minister Juniorum
18. P. Joannes Gravius
  
19. P. Joannes Stephani
20. P. Odoardus Latomus
21. Andreas Suttonus
22. Laurentius Fisherus Theologi quarti anni
23. Oliverius Eustachii
24. Odoardus Worslaeus
25. Franciscus Sanchaeus
  
26. Christophorus Mauritius
27. Joannes Palmerius
28. Franciscus Westus
29. Carolus Tomsonus<sup>21</sup> Theologi tertii anni
30. Bernardus Kinsmannus
31. Joannes Lowellus
32. Thomas Pickfordus
33. Henricus Briantus
  
34. Joannes Turnerus
35. Joannes Knollus
36. Richardus Personius Theologi secundi anni
37. Henricus Lochum
38. Iudocus Scheler
39. Iudocus Tunhausen [f. 164v]
  
40. Gulielmus Gilbertus Theologi primi anni
41. Richardus Williamsonus

42. Jacobus Howardus Casuista
43. Joannes Rogerius Junior
44. Robertus Philippi
45. Joannes Tomsonus<sup>22</sup>
46. Richardus Powellus
47. Gulielmus Sanchaeus
48. Joannes Fisherus
49. Thomas Ludovici
50. Joannes Robinsonus                      Metaphysici
51. Richardus Walwinus
52. Rogerius Rigbaeus
53. Georgius Grayus<sup>23</sup>
54. Joannes Claytonus
55. Gabriel Wodfordus
56. Petrus Wrightus
57. Thomas Kellio
58. Thomas Paytonus
59. Joannes Cooperus
60. Gulielmus Bentnaeus
61. Cutbertus Norrisius<sup>24</sup>
62. Gulielmus Watsonus
63. Joannes Parkerus                      Physici
64. Rodulphus Russellus
65. Thomas Gaskinus<sup>25</sup>
66. Henricus Harcottus
67. Gulielmus Sadlerus
68. Gulielmus Salisburius [f. 165r]
69. Richardus Strangius
70. Thomas Bartonus
71. Georgius Smithaeus
72. Michael Kinsmannus
73. Joannes Mannerius
74. Richardus Ashbaeus
75. Alexander Pagius
76. Gulielmus Tunstallus                      Logici
77. Joannes Ludovici
78. Petrus Bartonus
79. Gulielmus Perisonus
80. Thomas Farringtonus
81. Joannes Schuz



82. Iudocus Strettius
83. Adamus Weberus
84. Petrus Appelius
85. Joannes Lentallus Refectorianus
86. Edmundus Curtesius Dispensator et Sutor
87. Joannes Pyburnus Infirmarius
88. Franciscus Laeus Pharmacopaeus
89. Gerardus Rogerius Emptor
90. Christopherus Scottus Sartor et Excitator
91. Joannes Woddus<sup>26</sup>
92. Joannes Linnus Ianitor
93. Joannes Penningtonus Aedituus
94. Gulielmus Grantus Coquus
95. Gulielmus Brownus
96. Ignatius a S<sup>to</sup> Clemente
97. Julius Elberus<sup>27</sup>
98. Joannes Farfaxius [f. 165v]

#### Domus Probationis Watenensis

1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector
2. P. Joannes Faulknerus<sup>28</sup> Socius, Confessarius nostrorum, Admonitor
3. P. Joannes Brookus<sup>29</sup> Minister, Consultor, Praefectus Sanitatis
4. P. Antonius Lamptonus Procurator, Consultor
5. P. Edmundus Cornelius Socius Procuratoris, Consultor
6. P. Jacobus Bettamus Concionator, Praefectus ecclesiae, Consultor
7. P. Robertus Nelius
8. P. Joannes Clarkus<sup>30</sup>
9. P. Thomas Vahamus
10. P. Josephus Turnerus                      Novitii Sacerdotes
11. P. Gulielmus Rivius
12. P. Joannes Burtonus
13. P. Thomas Greenus
14. Josephus Inglebaeus<sup>31</sup>
15. Matthaeus Grimius
16. Franciscus Foulerus
17. Gulielmus Waringus

18. Gulielmus Martius
19. Thomas Tomsonus<sup>32</sup>
20. Carolus Harrisius
21. Franciscus Matajon<sup>33</sup>
22. Thomas Worthingtonus      Novitii non Sacerdotes
23. Franciscus Palmerus
24. Joannes Throgmortonus
25. Thomas Tunstallus
26. Laurentius Worslaeus
27. Gulielmus Joannis
28. Nicolaus Odoenus
29. Petrus Walkerus [f. 166r]
30. Thomas Comberfordus
  
31. Laurentius Brownings<sup>34</sup> Braxator, Hortulanus
32. Gualterus Morlaeus Coementarius
33. Robertus Macaeus Infirmarius, Pharmacopaeus
34. Rolandus Walkerus Sartor
35. Gerardus Corbingtonus
  
36. Gulielmus Bidellus Dispensator
37. Gulielmus Parkerus Pistor
38. Josephus Lowickus
39. Thomas Hordes Coquus Coadiutores Novitii
40. Christopherus Morlet<sup>35</sup> Sutor
41. Thomas Bradfordus
42. Odoardus Stanlaeus

Domus tertiae probationis Gandensis

1. P. Michael Freemannus Rector
2. P. Georgius Duckettus Instructor, Confessarius, Admonitor
3. P. Thomas Sandersonus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Thomas Strangius
5. P. Odoardus Stanlaeus
  
6. P. Nicolaus Maserus
7. P. Conradus Coccius
8. P. Vitus Erberman
9. P. Joannes Druraeus
10. P. Edmundus Nevillus Iunior
11. P. Franciscus Linus

12. P. Gulielmus Campianus      Versantur in tertia
13. P. Georgius Mentzius      probatione
14. P. Philippus Comptonus [f. 166v]
15. P. Henricus Staffordus
16. P. Richardus Bartonus
17. P. Franciscus Rogerius
18. P. Thomas Blackfannus
19. P. Robertus Pickeringus
  
20. Gregorius Hoarus Ianitor
21. Edmundus Edmundi
22. Henricus Willobaeus<sup>36</sup> Emptor, Dispensator
23. Georgius Bartlettus Hortulanus
24. Gulielmus Dampere<sup>37</sup> Sacristanus, Excitator
25. Joannes Greenus Custos vestium, Visitator
26. Joannes Odoenus Coquus

#### Seminarium Audomarense

1. P. Thomas Worslaeus Rector
2. P. Odoardus Silisdonius Minister, Consultor, Praefectus Sanitatis
3. P. Christophorus Warnerus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Joannes Floydus<sup>38</sup> Operarius Consultor
5. P. Robertus Grantus Praefectus studiorum, Consultor
6. P. Franciscus Fosterus Confessarius, Admonitor, Director Sodalitatis
7. P. Gulielmus Flaccus
8. P. Henricus Thunderus Praefectus primus morum
9. P. Ambrosius Corbingtonus Professor Rhetoricae
10. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus Professor Humanitatis
11. M<sup>r</sup> Franciscus Parkerus Professor p<sup>ae</sup> Grammaticae
12. M<sup>r</sup> Odoardus Keynus<sup>39</sup> Professor 2<sup>ae</sup> Grammaticae [f. 167r]
13. M<sup>r</sup> Jacobus Momfordus Professor 3<sup>ae</sup> Grammaticae
14. M<sup>r</sup> Bernardus Hartwellus Professor item 3<sup>ae</sup> Grammaticae
15. M<sup>r</sup> Joannes Haydonus Praefectus morum secundus
16. M<sup>r</sup> Andreas Wilsonus Supernumerarius
  
17. Georgius Kempus Vestium linearum custos
18. Gulielmus Harrisonus Sartor, custos vestium lanearum
19. Henricus Curtesius Braxator, Pistor
20. Richardus Dampere<sup>40</sup> Sutor, Excitator
21. Joannes Brownricke<sup>41</sup> Sacristanus

22. Thomas Snow Ianitor
23. Robertus Rayus<sup>42</sup> Infirmarius, Pharmacopaeus
24. Thomas Boos Dispensator

### Bruxellae

1. P. Thomas Portus Procurator
2. Martinus Allottus eius Socius

### Missi in Marilandiam

1. P. Andreas Witus Superior Missionis
2. P. Timotheus Hayus
3. Thomas Gervasii Coadiutor

Admissi hoc anno quindecim: unus dimissus Novitius: unus vita functus P. Thomas Durandus 14. Septembris

---

<sup>1</sup> «Grinwaius» in t2. || <sup>2</sup> «Daius» in t2. || <sup>3</sup> «Lathwaitus» in t2. || <sup>4</sup> «Applebius» in t2. || <sup>5</sup> «Grinwooddus» in t2. || <sup>6</sup> «Inghilbaeus» in t2. || <sup>7</sup> «Umpfhredus» in t2. || <sup>8</sup> «Shacletonus» in t2. || <sup>9</sup> «Kirchamus» in t2. || <sup>10</sup> «Middletonus» in t2. || <sup>11</sup> «Grai» in t2. || <sup>12</sup> «Walsinghamus» in t2. || <sup>13</sup> «Jacsonus» in t2. || <sup>14</sup> «Tailerus» in t2. || <sup>15</sup> «Hoardus» in t2. || <sup>16</sup> «Tompsonus» in t2. || <sup>17</sup> «Fulcus» in t2. || <sup>18</sup> «Mannoccus» in t2. || <sup>19</sup> «Bapthorpus» in t2. || <sup>20</sup> «Keinus» in t2. || <sup>21</sup> «Tompsonus» in t2. || <sup>22</sup> «Tompsonus» in t2. || <sup>23</sup> «Grai» in t2. || <sup>24</sup> «Norricius» in t2. || <sup>25</sup> «Gasquinus» in t2. || <sup>26</sup> «Wooddus» in t2. || <sup>27</sup> «Elberts» in t2. || <sup>28</sup> «Faucknerus» in t2. || <sup>29</sup> «Brocus» in t2. || <sup>30</sup> «Clarcus» in t2. || <sup>31</sup> «Inghilbaeus» in t2. || <sup>32</sup> «Tompsonus» in t2. || <sup>33</sup> «Matojon» in t2. || <sup>34</sup> «Browninx» in t2. || <sup>35</sup> «Morlett» in t2. || <sup>36</sup> «Willoughbaeus» in t2. || <sup>37</sup> «Dampier» in t2. || <sup>38</sup> «Floudus» in t2. || <sup>39</sup> «Keinus» in t2. || <sup>40</sup> «Dampier» in t2. || <sup>41</sup> «Brownerick» in t2. || <sup>42</sup> «Raius» in t2.

## 491

1) Angl. 13, ff. 123r-129r; 2) Angl. 13, ff. 130r-135v.

The two catalogues were written by the same two different hands that compiled the two copies of the catalogue tertius for this year. The second copy is defective. The first copy was signed and authenticated on f. 129r by Richard Blount, the provincial.

### Provincia Angliae

Supplementum primi et secundi catalogi  
personarum Societatis Iesu in provincia  
Angliae anno 1633

Collegium SS. Apostolorum cum missione  
Suffolciensi

3. Cestrensis; annorum 56. vires habet modicas; fuit in Societate annis 18. Audivit Philosophiam et duos annos Theologiae; fuit in Missione annis 16. Est Professus 3. votorum 13 Augusti 1626. habet ingenium mediocre; cui respondet tam iudicium, quam prudentia, diuturnam habet experientiam, tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus. profecit in literis tantum mediocriter. Complexio est melancholica, ad missiones praecipue idoneus videtur.

Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Xaverii cum  
missionibus Walliae

13. Northamptoniensis; annorum 39; infirmas valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 16. Studia omnia tam Philosophiae quam Theologiae absoluit: fuit in missione annis 9. Professus 4. votorum 26. Octobris 1630: Habet valde bonum ingenium, et iudicium: videtur etiam multum prudens, et magnae experientiae: in literis haud dubie<sup>1</sup> supra mediocritatem profecit. Complexio est bene temperata. Ad officium Ministri vel Praefecti Spiriti et ad agendum cum proximo videtur idoneus.

Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Staffordensi et Lancastrensi

17. Eboracensis; annorum 51. vires habet robustas. fuit in Societate annis 13. Audivit [f. 123v] casus conscientiae, in missionibus fere semper versatus. Coadiutor formatus 23. Februarii 1630. habet mediocre ingenium; sed iudicium et prudentia non multum valet; experientiam magnam habet. In iis quibus studuit profecit mediocriter. Est complexionis cholericas; videturque operarius magis fervidus quam discretus, constat tamen fructus.

**Collegium Immaculae Conceptionis cum  
Missionibus Nottingamiensi et Derbiensi**

7. Staffordiensis; annorum 31. bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 6. Studia omnia perfecit. gradum non habet. Est optimi ingenii, cui respondet iudicium et prudentia acquirit experientiam; in literis valde bene profecit. Est complexionis sanguineae; et videtur ad pleraque ministeria satis aptus.

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum missione  
Wigorniensi**

3. Staffordiensis; annorum 30. vires habet bonas. fuit in Societate annis 10. Audivit Philosophiam, et duos annos Theologiae: dedit quoque operam casibus. gradum non habet: non caret ingenio sed nec iudicium nec prudentia respondet: exiguum habet experientiam: complexio est temperata. ad missiones quam ad alia ministeria magis aptus.
12. Lincolniensis; annorum 47. robustae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 18. Studia omnia absoluit; in missione semper versatus. Professus 4. votorum 14. Junii 1628. Ingenio, iudicio, prudentia admodum valet. magnam habet experientiam; et est bene doctus fere in omni genere. Complexio est cholerică; ad pleraque ministeria idoneus. [f. 124r]

**Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum missione  
Northamptoniensi**

4. Eboracensis, annorum 36. bene firmae valetudinis; agit in Societate annis 14<sup>m</sup> Studia omnia perfecit; in docendis humanioribus et missionibus versatus. gradum non habet. praestat ingenio, sed non adeo multum vel iudicio vel prudentia. Non caret experientia: in literis omnibus supra mediocritatem profecit. Complexio sine dubio est cholerică, quam si recte coerceat ad docendum, concionandum, et agendum cum proximo idoneus videtur.

**Residentia B. Stanislai cum Missione  
Devoniensi**

2. Londinensis; annorum 45. Satis bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 24. Studia omnia absoluit: docuit humaniora et deinde in excipiendis Confessionibus et missionibus sem-

per versatus est. Professus 4. votorum 23. Maii 1627. Habet ingenium valde bonum, iudicium mediocre, non multum valet prudentia: experientia mediocris est. Complexio sanguinea, modo serio se applicare velit ad quaelibet ministeria idoneus.

7. Lancastrensis; annorum 33. valetudinis non ita firmae, agit in Societate annum octavum. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister Collegii Leodiensis, et operarius in Anglia: gradum non habet. Est ingenio et iudicio valde bono; prudentia respondet, acquirit experientiam, profectus in literis omnis generis valde bonus. Complexio ad melancholicam disposita. Ad officia Ministri, Procuratoris et agendum cum proximo bene idoneus. [f. 124v]

### Collegium Leodiense

2. Norfolciensis; annorum 39. bonae valetudinis. agit in Societate annum octavum. Studia omnia perfecit. fuit operarius in Anglia, gradum non habet. habet valde bonum ingenium, cui iudicium non est omnino par; nec respondet prudentia: experientia competens est. profectus in literis valde bonus; complexio est temperata; ad pleraque idoneus est enim magni zeli,<sup>2</sup> sinceritatis, et industriae.
8. Coloniensis; annos natus 50. valetudine bona: in Societate fuit annis 34. studia omnia absoluit; omnia etiam docuit: profecit quoque studiis inferioribus et superioribus. fuit Consultor Collegii et Provinciae; admissus ad 4<sup>r</sup>. vota 12. Martii 1620. est ingenio bono, iudicio et prudentia similibus; experientia multa; optime profecit in literis; est complexione temperata, ad gubernandum, docendum, et pleraque alia idoneus.
10. Sommersetensis; annorum 40. vires habet bonas, agit annum 17. in Societate. Studuit omnibus; et docuit Philosophiam. fuit Minister in Seminario Vallisoletano, nec non Superior in missione in Anglia. Emisit professionem 4<sup>r</sup>. votorum 20. Maii 1628. Ingenium, iudicium, prudentia, experientia bona. profectus in literis valde bonus in scholasticis: complexionem habet phlegmaticam: ad docendum praecipue idoneus.

12. Eboracensis; annos natus 38. est bonae valetudinis, fuit 15 annis in Societate. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit olim Minister in Seminario Vallisoletano, et postea Missionarius in Anglia: gradum non habet. Valet ingenio, necnon iudicio: respondent prudentia et experientia: profectus in literis insignis: tendit ad melancholiam. [f. 125r] ad docendum, et pleraque alia idoneus.
13. Litensis annorum 35. valetudine firma, septemdecim annorum in Societate. Studiorum cursum perfecit, itemque Philosophiam docuit, gradum nondum habet. Ingenium, et iudicium valde bona: nec minor est prudentia aut experientia. Profectus in literis optimus: complexio sanguinea. Ad quae ministeria maxime nobis necdum constat.
14. Warwicensis; annorum 40 vires habet bonas. viginti iam annis fuit in Societate. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Operarius, Minister, Consultor. nondum est in certo gradu. Est ingenio bono, iudicio solido, prudentia magna, experientia bona. profecit satis in literis praesertim scholasticis. est ad chole-ram propensior. Si animum applicaret ad pleraque idoneus esset.
40. Sommersettensis; annos natus 25. valetudine bona. sextum agit in Societate annum. Studuit humanioribus et Philosophiae. docuit Grammaticam uno anno. nondum habet gradum. Est ingenio optimo, iudicio solido; animus nondum plane sui victor officit adhuc prudentiae: experientia respondet aetati: insigniter profecit tam in Philosophicis quam humanioribus; complexio mixta est ex atra et flaua bile. ad pleraque suo tempore idoneus.
41. Lincolnensis; annorum 28. bonae valetudinis, septem annorum in Societate. absoluit humaniora et Philosophiam; docuit Grammaticam: praeditus est ingenio, nec non iudicio et prudentia: aetas magnam experientiam non patitur. Profecit optime in Philosophicis, Mathematicis, et humanioribus: complexio temperata: ad omnia fere suo tempore idoneus.
69. Northumbriensis; natus annos 23; valetudine bona: tres annos agit in Societate. Humaniora absoluit. habet ingenium optimum, simile iudicium, prudentiam, et experientiam pro aetate. insigniter profecit in literis, complexionem habet temperatam, talentum ad omnia fere suo tempore. [f. 125v]



70. Lancastrensis; annorum 21. valetudinis bonae, annorum trium in Societate. absoluit humaniora. Est ingenio excellenti, iudicio acri, prudens pro aetate: insigniter profecit in humanioribus: est complexione sanguinea bile mixta: ad omnia suo tempore.
71. Dunelmensis; natus annos 22; eius valetudo firma; tertium agit annum in Societate; absoluit humaniora. habet ingenium sufficiens, iudicium solidum, prudentiam pro aetate, similem experientiam: profectus in literis insignis<sup>3</sup> non adeo magnus. habet complexionem temperatam; ad quae futurus sit aptus dies docebit.
72. Londinensis; annorum 20. vires habet bonas: trium annorum in Societate; audivit humaniora: valet ingenio et iudicio; prudentia et experientia pro aetate: bene profecit in literis: complexio sanguinea. De talento non constat.
73. Londinensis; annorum 24; valetudinis firmae: tertium agit annum in Societate; audivit humaniora: praestat ingenio, iudicio; prudentia, experientia pro aetate; profectus in literis valde bonus. eius complexio sanguinea; ad omnia suo tempore idoneus.
74. Lincolnensis; annorum 21. valetudinis bonae; trium annorum in Societate; absoluit humaniora. Non caret ingenio, nec iudicio; nec prudentia, aut experientia pro aetate: Laudabiliter profecit in studiis. phlegmaticus, de talento nondum constat.
75. Derbiensis; annorum 25. firmae valetudinis, trium annorum in Societate; audivit humaniora. Satis habet ingenii, item iudicii, et prudentiae. experientiam pro aetate: bene profecit; complexio cholericus. de talento nondum constat.
76. Eboracensis; annos habet viginti duos, vires firmas; in Societate tres annos. Studuit humanioribus; habet ingenium valde bonum, simile [f. 126r] iudicium. respondet prudentia: experientia pro aetate. valde bene profecit in literis. est complexione sanguineus; ad pleraque suo tempore talentum videtur habiturus.

77. Herefordiensis; natus annos 22; non est nisi mediocri valetudine; habet tres annos in Societate. Studuit humanioribus: est ingenio praestanti, simili iudicio: respondet prudentia; experientia pro aetate. valde bene profecit in literis: habet complexionem temperatam; talentum ad pleraque nisi valetudo obstat.
78. Lancastrensis; annorum 22. valetudinis bonae; trium annorum in Societate. absoluit humaniora; valet ingenio; item iudicio et prudentia; experientiam habet pro aetate. bene profecit in literis; complexione sanguinea: de talento nondum constat.
79. Eboracensis; annorum 22. valetudinis bonae; fuit in Societate tribus annis; audivit humaniora. Est boni ingenii, similis iudicii, prudentiaeque; experientia pro aetate. profectus in literis bonus. complexio temperata: de talento non constat.
80. Lancastrensis; natus annos 21; est bona valetudine; tertium agit annum in Societate; humanioribus studuit. valet ingenio, et iudicio; nec non prudentia: experientiam habet pro aetate, in literis bene profecit; est complexionis sanguineae: nescitur adhuc ad quae talentum habeat.
81. Geisenheimensis; annorum 21. valetudinis bonae: trium annorum in Societate; absoluit humaniora.
82. Moguntinus; annorum 20. valetudinis bonae trium annorum in Societate; absoluit studia humaniora.
83. Moguntinus; annorum 20; valetudinis bonae; annorum trium in Societate; absoluit humaniora.
84. Asschaffenburgensis; annorum 21; valetudinis bonae: annorum [f. 126v] trium in Societate; peregit studia humaniora.
97. Diepurgensis; annorum 34; valetudinis bonae; agit 10 annos in Societate. Arte scriniarius varia obiit munia Coadiutorum.

Hi quinque ultimi ex Provincia Rhenana nuper ad nos venerunt, ac proinde adhuc nobis noti sunt.

## Domus probationis Watenensis

3. Buckinghamiensis; annum aetatis agit 34<sup>m</sup>; in Societate undecimum: vires habet bonas: absoluit omnia studia, Philosophiam ante, Theologiam post ingressum: fuit Praefectus et Confessarius Studiosorum in Seminario; iam est Minister. nondum habet gradum. Ingenium bonum et practicum: iudicium et prudentia respondent: experientia aliqualis. In literis satis bene profecit; complexionis est sanguineae: et videtur aptus ad officium Ministri, vel Confessarii, et ad docendam Mathesim.
7. Lincolniensis; annum aetas agit 33<sup>m</sup>, in Societate 3<sup>m</sup>, viribus firmis; absoluit omnia studia ante ingressum; non habet gradum; valet ingenio et iudicio; videtur prudens et satis bonae experientiae; et bene profecisse in literis tam humanioribus, quam aliis: complexionem habet melancholicam idoneus est ad missiones et alia plura.
12. Lancastrensis; annum aetatis agit 28<sup>m</sup> in Societate primum. vires habet mediocres. Studia omnia perfecit ante ingressum. Ingenium habet practicum, valet iudicio, prudentia et experientia. complexionis videtur phlegmaticae; de profectu in literis non satis constat. Videtur futurus idoneus ad varia praecipue vero ad Spiritualia arma tractanda.
22. Lovaniensis, annum agit aetatis 19<sup>m</sup>; in Societate 1<sup>m</sup>; viribus firmis; absoluit humaniora studia; ingenium habet valde bonum. de iudicio [f. 127r] et prudentia nondum constat; experientiam nondum habet. In literis humanioribus valde profecit; complexionis est sanguineae, et ad multa videtur futurus idoneus suo tempore.
23. Northamptoniensis; annum agit aetatis 20<sup>m</sup>; Societatis p<sup>m</sup>; vires habet mediocres: absoluit humaniora studia: optimum habet ingenium, cui videtur respondere iudicium et prudentia. experientiam nondum habet. In literis optime profecit, complexionem habet melancholicam ad multa futurus idoneus suo tempore.
24. Monumethensis; annum agit aetatis 21<sup>m</sup>. in Societate p<sup>m</sup>. vires habet integras. humaniora studia absoluit: ingenium videtur habere satis bonum, itemque iudicium, et pruden-

tiam: experientiam non habet. In literis bene profecit; complexionis est melancholicae; ad varia futurus idoneus suo tempore.

25. Dunelmensis; annum agit aetatis 22<sup>m</sup>; Societatis p<sup>m</sup>. Absolvit humaniora in quibus satis bene profecit; complexionis est sanguineae bonorum virium de ingenio, iudicio et itemque talentis nondum constat.
26. Sommersetensis; annum agit aetatis 20<sup>m</sup>; Societatis p<sup>m</sup>; vires habet integras; absolvit humaniora in quibus mediocriter profecit: complexionis est melancholicae. de ingenio, iudicio et itemque talentis nondum constat.
27. Monumethensis; annum agit aetatis 20<sup>m</sup>; Societatis p<sup>m</sup>; viribus est firmis; absolvit humaniora, et in his bene profecit; complexionis est sanguineae: valet ingenio: de iudicio, prudentia, et talentis nondum constat.<sup>4</sup>
28. Hibernus; annum agit aetatis 18<sup>m</sup>; in Societate p<sup>m</sup>; et viribus firmis; absolvit humaniora; et in eis valde bene profecit. ingenium habet valde bonum: de iudicio et prudentia non constat: complexionis est sanguineae, et ad multa videtur futurus idoneus.
29. Staffordiensis; annum agit aetatis 20<sup>m</sup>; Societatis p<sup>m</sup>. vires habet mediocres. [f. 127v] Studuit humanioribus, in quibus bene profecit: pollet ingenio et iudicio, itemque prudentia pro aetate: complexionis est sanguineae; ad multa suo tempore futurus idoneus.
41. **Cantabrigiensis**
30. Staffordiensis; annum agit aetatis 19<sup>m</sup>, Societatis p<sup>m</sup> vires habet delicatas: studuit humanioribus, in quibus bene profecit: habet praeclarum ingenium et iudicium; itemque prudentiam pro aetate: complexionis est sanguineae et ad multa suo tempore futurus idoneus.
41. Cantabrigiensis; annum agit aetatis 21<sup>m</sup> Societatis p<sup>m</sup>, vires habet bonas; pollet ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia, et est valde expertus in arte sartoris; complexione melancholicus.
42. Lancastrensis; annum agit aetatis 21<sup>m</sup> Societatis p<sup>m</sup>; vires habet bonas; callet artem Sutoris: est complexionis phlegmaticae; ingenio mediocri: et iudicio et prudentia non constat.

## Domus Tertiae probationis Gandensis

3. Lancastrensis; annorum 34. quorum undecim in Societate valetudinis mediocris. Audivit tres annos Philosophiae, duos Theologiae, et unum casuum. fuit Praefectus morum et Confessarius scholarum in Seminario Audomarensi; tertium annum absoluit, gradum non habet. Est ingenio, iudicio, prudentia mediocri; experientia non multa. Profectus in literis mediocris; complexio sanguinea ad melancholiam disposita. Ad munus Confessarii et Ministri idoneus.
10. Lancastrensis; annum agens aetatis 29<sup>m</sup>; in Societate 8<sup>m</sup>, valetudinis mediocris. Audivit tres annos Philosophiae, et quatuor Theologiae; docuit humaniora, et fuit Minister Juniorum. Est ingenio et iudicio valde bono; pari item prudentia, experientia in temporibus non multa, in spiritualibus maior. Profectus in literis omnis generis valde bonus. Complexio sanguinea: ad docendum, concionandum et alia idoneus. [f. 128r]
11. Londinensis; annorum 38. valetudinis non omnino firmae. fuit in Societate annis decem: Studia omnia absoluit; docuit Mathesim, et Hebraica annis duobus. Est ingenio satis bono: iudicium respondet, et prudentia: experientia satis bona. Profectus in literis bonus; in Mathesi singularis; ad quam docendam, sicut et Hebraica vel Graeca, et alia videtur idoneus. Complexio Melancholica.
12. Herefordiensis; annorum 33. quorum decem agit in Societate. Est valetudinis firmae: Studia omnia absoluit. Est ingenio satis bono. iudicium superat et prudentia: experientia bona. Profectus in literis bonus. Complexio biliosa. Ad officium Ministri, Procuratoris et alia idoneus.
13. Amaenebergensis; annorum 31. in Societate agit 14<sup>m</sup>. valetudinis bonae. Studia omnia absoluit; docuit humaniora; et fuit Praefectus Ingenio videtur bono, et iudicio; prudens item, et experientiam habens satis bonam. profectus in literis bonus: complexio temperata. ad pleraque Societatis munia idoneus.
14. Cantabrigiensis; annos natus 27. in Societate decimum. valetudinis firmae: absoluit studia omnia. Est ingenio bono; iudicio pari et prudentia: experientia non multa: profectus in

literis bonus. Complexio sanguinea copiosa bile admixta. Ad varia praesertim practica idoneus.

15. Staffordiensis; infirmae valetudinis annum agens 28<sup>m</sup>; in Societate vero decimum. Studia omnia absoluit. Est ingenio bono, simili iudicio et prudentia: experientia non magna. profectus in literis bonus; complexio temperata. Ad varia munia idoneus.
16. Lancastrensis; annos natus 31; valetudinis parum firmae; agit in Societate annum nonum, studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister Juniorum. Est ingenio valde bono, iudicio solido. prudentia respondet, nec non experientia. profectus in literis bonus. Complexio melancholica. Ad pleraque idoneus.
17. Norfolciensis; annum agit aetatis 34<sup>m</sup>; in Societate 11<sup>m</sup>. valetudinis bonae. Studia omnia absoluit; docuit Grammaticam. Est ingenio bono; [f. 128v] iudicio, et prudentia mediocri; experientia non multa: profectus in literis bonus: complexio biliosa: ad docendum humaniora, vel agendum cum proximo idoneus.
18. Sussexiensis; annorum 32. decimum agit in Societate; valetudinis mediocris: studia omnia absoluit. Est ingenio bono, pari iudicio et prudentia: experientia in temporalibus non multa, maior in spiritualibus. profectus in literis bonus. Complexio sanguinea. Ad spiritualia praesertim, et agendum cum proximo aptus.
19. Bedfordiensis; annum agens aetatis 29. Societatis 12<sup>m</sup>. valetudinis satis bonae: studia omnia absoluit: docuit Grammaticam; fuit Minister Juniorum. Est ingenio valde bono: iudicium respondet, et prudentia: experientia non multa; profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexio Sanguinea. Ad docendum, concionandum, vel alia idoneus.
22. Eboracensis; annorum 50. viribus firmis. fuit in Societate annis 12. Emptor, Dispensator; quae officia nunc habet, et subinde coquus. Est ingenio satis bono; cui accedunt iudicium et prudentia non imparia. experientiam multam habet in temporalibus, praesertim agricultura; in spiritualibus bonam. Complexio biliosa. Ad pleraque Coadiutorum officia idoneus.

26. Northamptoniensis; annorum 33. agit in Societate 3<sup>m</sup>. in officio Coqui plerumque. est ingenio tardiori, iudicio mediocri, et prudentia: experientia modica. Ad officia Sacristani, aut Janitoris praesertim videtur idoneus.

### Seminarium Audomarense

9. Eboracensis; annorum 28. in Societate 7. valetudine bona: absoluit Philosophiam, et 3 annos Theologiae. Est ingenio valde bono, iudicio bono, simili prudentia, minori experientia. profectus in literis valde bonus. Complexione melancholicus: ad quaevis munia suo tempore futurus aptus. [f. 129r]
13. Norfolciensis; natus annos 27 ex quibus 7 agit in Societate; paulo infirmiore valetudine: absoluit Philosophiam. Ingenium illi optimum, iudicium bonum, similis prudentia; experientia exigua: profectus in literis optimus. complexione melancholicus. Ad plerumque talentum habiturus videtur.
14. Buckinghamiensis; annorum 27. quorum septem agit in Societate: valetudo illi bona. absoluit Philosophiam. Est boni ingenii, similis iudicii, itemque prudentiae; experientiae parvae. bene profecit in literis. Est phlegmaticus. ad quaevis fere idoneus futurus.
15. Londinensis; annorum 30. 5 in Societate; valetudine mediocri. Audivit Philosophiam, et duos annos Casuum. Ingenium habet bonum, aequale iudicium prudentiam parem, et experientiam. mediocriter profecit in literis. est complexione cholericus. Ad munus Procuratoris, vel simile videtur idoneus futurus.
16. Sussexiensis; 23 annorum 7 in Societate. valetudine non-nihil affecta: absoluit Philosophiam: habet ingenium bonum, iudicium mediocre; respondet prudentia; similis experientia. profectus in literis humanioribus optimus, in Philosophicis minor. Complexione phlegmaticus: aptus ad docendum humaniora.

---

<sup>1</sup> «dubio» in t2. || <sup>2</sup> t2 «est enim magnae synceritatis.» || <sup>3</sup> corr. in both.  
 || <sup>4</sup> The second copy abruptly ends here.

## 492

Baet. 14/I, ff. 95r, 95v, 96r, 100r, 101r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Baeticae

CATALOGUS TERTIUS  
PROVINCIAE BAETICAE  
CONTINENS MINISTERIA QUAE  
unusquisque nostrorum exercet  
confectus initio mensis Aprilis  
Anno 1633

Domus Probationis Hispalensis

57. F. Georgius Ludovicus novitius coadiutor

Seminarium Anglicanum

1. P. Didacus de Ribera Rector, et operarius virorum, et mulierum
2. P. Ximenes de Bertendona Minister, et operarius virorum
3. P. Henricus Polardo operarius virorum et mulierum
4. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus spiritus et Professor controversiarum
5. P. Antonius de Araoz Praeses Alumnorum in repetitionibus
6. P. Franciscus Felton Confessarius Alumnorum
7. F. Gaspar Girona Ianitor
8. F. Joannes Vilington Eleemosynarius
9. F. Christopherus de Vargas Procurator
10. F. Joannes Melgareso Custos vestium
11. F. Didacus Marin Panificus
12. F. Didacus de Mendoza Ianitor, et Aedituus
13. F. Ricardus Newport Subminister, & Dispensator
14. F. Ildephonsus de Pedrosa Praefectus Refectorii, & Socius Procuratoris
15. F. Josephus Bequeto Eleemosynarius

Collegium Malacitanum

3. P. Michael Higinius operarius virorum et mulierum



## Collegium Gaditanum

## 12. P. Guillelmus Jonsonius operarius virorum

493

1) Fl. Belg. 44, ff. 295v, 296r; 2) Fl. Belg. 45, f. 6r.

Both are original catalogues signed and authenticated by the provincial Guilielmus de Wael. For our purposes, there is only one difference between the two.

## Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Flandro-Belgicae  
anni 1633 Mense Octobr

## Collegium Bruxellense

P. Thomas Portus Procurator Anglorum  
Martinus Alottus Socius Procuratoris Anglorum<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> The entry for «Martin Alottus» om. in t2.

494

Gall. Belg. 24, f. 183r.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 183v.  
by the provincial Joannes Lobbetius.

## Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anni 1633  
in Octob

## Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers Missionarius

**495**

Austr. 124, f. 176r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Editions: *Cat. Prov. Austr.*, II, 379-98.

Provincia Austriae

CATALOGUS  
BREVIS PERSONARUM ET OFFICIO  
rum Societatis Iesu  
Provinciae Austriae anno 1633

Collegium Graecense

- P. Laurentius Worthingthonus Professor Casuum, Praefectus  
Sanitatis

**496**

Tolet. 15, ff. 71r, 74r.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Toletanae

Catalogo breve y suplemento de los collegios y casas de  
la Provincia de Toledo 1633

Casa de probacion de Madrid

- H. Juan Notel Comprador y ajudante del Procurador

Collegio de Cuenca

- H. Juan Baptista Burton maestro de escrivin

## 497

1) Rom. 80, ff. 241r, 247v, 249r, 250v, 257v, 261v; 2) Rom. 110, f. 214r; 3) Rom. 110, f. 231r.

All three are original catalogues and were written by different hands. The second and third deal only with the Roman College and, for our purposes, they do not differ from the first. On f. 262r, the first was signed and authenticated by Nicolaus Berzettus, the provincial.

Provincia Romae

Catalogus Brevis Provinciae  
Romanae sub  
finem Anni 1633

Collegium Romanum

Theologi 4<sup>i</sup> Anni

P. Thomas Bartonus Repetitor Metaphysicae in Collegio Anglicano

Domus Probationis S. Andreae

P. Thomas Carvellus 7 sept.

Collegium Poenitentiariorum ad S. Petrum

P. Aegidius Erveus Confessarius pro Anglica

Collegium Anglicanum

P. Thomas Fitzelbertus Rector  
P. Natanael Sothwellus Minister, Consultor et Procurator  
P. Joannes Tomsonus Admonitor et Confessarius  
P. Gulielmus Risdonus Procurator Provinciae Anglicanae  
P. Thomas Courtnaeus Praefectus studiorum et Consultor  
P.

Odoardus Rigbeus Subminister  
Odoardus Pricciardus Socius P. Rectoris

Joannes Collinus Aedituus  
 Riccardus Leus Socius P. Procuratoris Provinciae  
 Anglicanae  
 Thomas Hornius custos vestium

Collegium Lauretanum

P. Robertus Corbintonus Confessarius pro Anglica

Profecti in hanc Provinciam

P. Robertus Corbintonus ex Anglia

**498**

Neap. 103, f. 175r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Neapolitanae

Tertius Catalogus Provinciae  
 Neapolitanae  
 anno 1633

Extra Provinciam

P. Philippus Beamundus Messanam

**499**

Sic. 155, ff. 195r, 199r.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 199v, it was signed and authenticated by Joannes Jacobus d'Alessandro, the provincial.

Provincia Siciliae

Catalogus brevis sive tertius Provinciae Siciliae Orient.  
 1633. 1. Januarii

## Domus Professa Messanensis

P. Philippus Boemundus Consultor provinciae

Venerunt ad Provinciam

P. Philippus Boemundus

## 500

Franc. 22, ff. 277r, 277v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus

Personarum, et officiorum Provinciae Franciae  
anni 1633, exeuntis

Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guilielmus Talbot Confessarius et Concionator Anglorum  
Joannes Ford socius P. Talbot

## 501

Germ. Sup. 46, f. 268v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Germaniae Superioris

CATALOGUS

Personarum et officiorum Societatis Iesu  
in Provincia Superioris Germaniae  
Anno 1633

Collegium Friburgense in Helvetia

P. Franciscus Chesintonus Consultor Rectoris, professor Ca-  
sum, Confessarius templi et extraordinarius Collegii, Prae-  
fectus Gymnasii

## 502

Angl. 11, ff. 25r-31v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. It was written by the same hand as the supplement that follows.

Provincia Angliae

Catalogus 3<sup>us</sup> Personarum Societatis Iesu  
in Provincia Angliae 1634

1. P. Richardus Blondus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi eius socius Admonitor Consultor
3. Joannes de Buona Voglia Socius

Domus Probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii cum  
Missionem Londinensi

1. P. Petrus Bensonus Rector
2. P. Philippus Fisherus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Gulielmus Andersonus Consultor
4. P. Odoardus Lusherus Consultor
5. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator Provinciae Consultor
6. P. Carolus Thursbaeus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum spiritualium et Rectoris Admonitor
7. P. Robertus Frevillus Consultor Provincialis
8. P. Laurentius Andertonus Consultor Provincialis
9. P. Joannes Fisherus
10. P. Thomas Fechus
11. P. Thomas Latwaitus
12. P. Odoardus Walpolus
13. P. Joannes Yvisonus
14. P. Odoardus Williamsonus
15. P. Franciscus Milesius
16. P. Henricus Fordus
17. P. Gulielmus Applebeus
18. P. Nicolaus Lusherus
19. P. Henricus Floydus
20. P. Henricus Claxtonus
21. P. Thomas Poultonus
22. P. Henricus Hawkinus [f. 25v]
23. P. Odoardus Knottus

24. P. Guido Hollandus
25. P. Christophorus Warnerus
26. P. Robertus Bucquus
27. P. Christophorus Greenwoodus
28. P. Georgius Conierus
29. P. Thomas Rob Procurator Missionis Scoticae
30. P. Antonius Stantonus
31. P. Jacobus Bettamus
32. Joannes Stephani Senior Socius Procuratoris Provinciae
33. Augustinus Turpettus

Collegium SS. Apostolorum cum  
Missionem Suffolciensis

1. P. Gulielmus Morus Rector
2. P. Thomas Keelus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Joannes Parkerus Consultor
4. P. Henricus Coppingerus
5. P. Thomas Abercrombeus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum  
Spiritualium, Admonitor Rectoris
6. P. Simon Swinburnus
7. P. Henricus Morus Consultor Provincialis
8. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
9. P. Joannes Blacfannus
10. P. Thomas Ipsleus
11. P. Georgius Morleus
12. P. Augustinus Inglebeus
13. P. Joannes Cripsius
14. P. Joannes Baconus
15. P. Franciscus Rogerius
16. P. Joannes Mulsho [f. 26r]

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionibus Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Richardus Whitleus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Franciscus Hanmerus Consultor
4. P. Thomas Salisburius Consultor
5. P. Thomas Colfordus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum Spi-  
ritualium, Admonitor Rectoris
6. P. Thomas Jeffreius Magister Grammaticae
7. P. Joannes Floydus Junior Magister Grammaticae

8. P. Thomas Webbus
9. P. Jacobus Jones
10. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
11. P. Thomas Pennantus
12. P. Thomas Vaughan
13. P. Joannes Grimstonus
14. P. Joannes Clarcus
15. P. Franciscus Nevillus
16. P. Joannes Harrisius
17. P. Gulielmus Rivius
18. P. Odoardus Roffus
19. P. Franciscus Dayus
20. Gulielmus Putneus
21. Gulielmus Mortonus

Collegium B<sup>ti</sup> Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Staffordiensis et Lancastrensis

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Gulielmus Shackletonus Minister Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Senior Procurator Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kirchamus Confessarius Praefectus rerum spiri-  
tualium Admonitor Rectoris
5. P. Thomas Flintus
6. P. Gulielmus Atkinus [f. 26v]
7. P. Joannes Pansfordus
8. P. Thomas Hudsonus
9. P. Henricus Gasconius
10. P. Robertus Alfordus
11. P. Jacobus Parkerus
12. P. Petrus Martialis
13. P. Petrus Midletonus
14. P. Christophorus Robinsonus
15. P. Richardus Bradleus
16. P. Henricus Hollandus
17. P. Robertus Ardenus
18. P. Timotheus Hayus
19. P. Odoardus Lusonus
20. P. Thomas Robinsonus
21. Fabritius Roberti



**Collegium Immaculatae Conceptionis cum  
Missionibus Nottingamiensi et Derbiensi**

1. P. Michael Alfordus Rector
2. P. Thomas Farmerus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Gulielmus Wrightus Consultor
4. P. Richardus Banxius Confessarius, Praefectus rerum spiri-  
tualium Admonitor Rectoris
5. P. Robertus Darceus Magister Grammaticae
6. P. Michael Grayus Magister Grammaticae
7. P. Joannes Townus
8. P. Franciscus Walsingamus
9. P. Germanus Polus
10. P. Thomas Cornforthus
11. P. Joannes Mainardus
12. P. Gilbertus Huntus
13. P. Gervasius Polus
14. P. Georgius Lovettus
15. P. Robertus Salvinus
16. Franciscus Jonsonus
17. Richardus Nevillus [f. 27r]

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Michaelis cum Missione  
Eboracensi**

1. P. Georgius Annus Superior
2. P. Joannes Curtesius
3. P. Joannes Wilkius
4. P. Thomas Forsterus
5. P. Richardus Busbeus
6. P. Gulielmus Howardus
7. P. Franciscus Jacsonus
8. P. Joannes Taylerus

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Joannis cum Missione  
Dunelmensi**

1. P. Joannes Armstrongus Superior
2. P. Richardus Holtbeus
3. P. Franciscus Morleus
4. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus
5. P. Gulielmus Elizaei
6. P. Thomas Roffensis

7. P. Franciscus Forcerus
8. P. Gulielmus Palmius

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Dominici cum Missione  
Lincolniensi

1. P. Franciscus Berreus Superior
2. P. Joannes Huddus
3. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus
4. P. Richardus Tomsonus
5. P. Thomas Leuknerus
6. P. Robertus Nelius
7. P. Joannes Grossus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Aegidius Palmerus
3. P. Joannes Gardinerus
4. P. Carolus Florus [f. 27v]
5. P. Joannes Westonus
6. P. Gulielmus Morseus
7. P. Gulielmus Smitheus
8. P. Thomas Aldingtonus
9. P. Joannes Staffordus
10. P. Gulielmus Laceus
11. P. Robertus Coxius

Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensi

1. P. Alexander Ferclocius Superior
2. P. Joannes Mannoccus
3. P. Thomas Talbottus
4. P. Joannes Crathornus
5. P. Hieronymus Fulcus
6. P. Thomas Randus
7. P. Nicolaus Hartus
8. P. Joannes Bentleus
9. P. Richardus Whitmorus
10. P. Albertus Sadlerus
11. P. Antonius Greenwayus
12. Ferdinardus Palmerus

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Thomae cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi**

1. P. Thomas Curtesius Superior
2. P. Gulielmus Savillus
3. P. Thomas Shelleus
4. P. Robertus Tempestus
5. P. Thomas Blacfannus
6. P. Joannes Rogerius
7. P. Joannes Dormerus
8. P. Joannes Nelsonus

**Residentia B<sup>ti</sup> Stanislai cum Missione  
Devoniensi**

1. P. Briantus Cansfeldus Superior
2. P. Odoardus Bentleus [f. 28r]
3. P. Ignatius Godwinus
4. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus
5. P. Robertus Briantus
6. P. Richardus Campianus

**In Missione Marilandiae**

1. P. Andreas Witus Superior
2. P. Joannes Gravenerius
3. P. Alexander Bakerus
4. P. Joannes Drureus
5. Thomas Gervasii

**Collegium Leodiense**

1. P. Franciscus Wallesius Rector
2. P. Robertus Pickeringus Minister Consultor
3. P. Henricus Silisdonius Confessarius Collegii Praefectus Sanitatis
4. P. Georgius Bamfieldus Procurator
5. P. Odoardus Rodnaeus Praefectus Ecclesiae, Operarius
6. P. Thomas Southwellus Praefectus Studiorum Admonitor
7. P. Thomas Comptonus Professor Theologiae
8. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Theologiae
9. P. Thomas Bapthorpus Professor Casuum Conscientiae
10. P. Adrianus Talbottus Professor Sacrae Scripturae

11. P. Mauritius Keynus Professor Philosophiae Consultor
12. P. Georgius Wardus Professor Philosophiae, Consultor
13. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus Consultor, Praefectus Lectorum ad mensam
14. P. Franciscus Fittonus Professor Philosophiae
15. P. Franciscus Linus Professor Mathematicae et linguae hebraicae
16. P. Josephus Simonis
17. P. Joannes Gravius
18. P. Ambrosius Corbingtonus Theologus 3<sup>ii</sup> anni

Theologii 4<sup>i</sup> anni

19. Thomas Pickfordus
20. Franciscus Westus
21. Henricus Briantus
22. Bernardus Kinsmannus
23. Joannes Palmerus
24. Joannes Lovellus [f. 28v]
25. Christophorus Mauritius
26. Carolus Tomsonus

Theologi 3<sup>ii</sup> anni

27. Joannes Turnerus
28. Joannes Knowlus
29. Henricus Lochum
30. Judocus Schoeller
31. Bernardus Hartwellus Praefectus Bibliothecae
32. Jacobus Mumfordus

2<sup>ii</sup> Anni

33. Richardus Williamsonus
34. Gulielmus Gilberti
35. Franciscus Foulerus

p<sup>i</sup> anni

36. Richardus Powellus
37. Georgius Grayus
38. Joannes Claytonus
39. Joannes Robinsonus

- 40. Joannes Tomsonus
- 41. Gulielmus Sanchaeus
- 42. Robertus Philippi
- 43. Gabriel Woodfordus
- 44. Rogerius Rigbaeus
- 45. Thomas Ludovici
- 46. Joannes Fisherus
- 47. Thomas Chelio
- 48. Petrus Wrightus

#### Casuistae

- 49. Gulielmus Watsonus
- 50. Gulielmus Bentneus
- 51. Richardus Personius

#### Metaphysici

- 52. Cuthbertus Noricius
- 53. Joannes Parkerus [f. 29r]
- 54. Thomas Gasquinus
- 55. Thomas Paytonus
- 56. Gulielmus Sadlerus
- 57. Henricus Harcottus
- 58. Gulielmus Salisburius
- 59. Richardus Walwinus

#### Physici

- 60. Thomas Bartonus
- 61. Joannes Mannerus
- 62. Alexander Pagius
- 63. Joannes Ludovici
- 64. Richardus Strangius
- 65. Michael Kinsmannus
- 66. Gulielmus Perisonus
- 67. Gulielmus Tunstallus
- 68. Richardus Asbeus
- 69. Thomas Farringtonus
- 70. Georgius Smithaeus
- 71. Petrus Bartonus
- 72. Adamus Webberus
- 73. Joannes Schutzius

- 74. Jodocus Streitt
- 75. Petrus Apelius

## Logici

- 76. Matheus Grimius
- 77. Thomas Tomsonus
- 78. Gulielmus Martius
- 79. Gulielmus Waringus
- 80. Josephus Inglebeus
- 81. Carolus Harisius

## Coadiutores

- 82. Ignatius a S<sup>to</sup> Clemente Pictor
- 83. Joannes Piburnus Dispensator
- 84. Joannes Lentallus Praefectus Refectorii [f. 29v]
- 85. Joannes Farfaxius Infirmarius
- 86. Gerardus Rogerius Sacristanus
- 87. Christophorus Scottus Custos vestium, Excitator
- 88. Edmundus Curtesius Emptor
- 89. Gulielmus Brownus Socius Emptoris
- 90. Franciscus Ley Apothecarius
- 91. Gulielmus Grantus Coquus
- 92. Joannes Linnus Pistor
- 93. Joannes Penningtonus Janitor, noctu cubacula visitans
- 94. Julius Elbers faber lignarius
- 95. Joannes Wooddus curator hospitum

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

- 1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector et Magister Novitiorum
- 2. P. Joannes Brookus Minister, Consultor, Praefectus Sanitatis et Praefectus Templi
- 3. P. Edmundus Nevillus Junior socius Magistri novitiorum, Monitor Confessarius nostrorum Praefectus Spiritus
- 4. P. Antonius Lamptonus Procurator Consultor
- 5. P. Edmundus Cornelius Inspector agriculturae, Consultor, Confessarius Externorum
- 6. P. Hermannus Scheper Concionator, Missionarius
- 7. P. Joannes Falconerus alter nostrorum Confessarius
- 8. P. Odoardus Stanleus

## Patres Novitii

9. P. Thomas Greenus absoluto biennio dilatus propter scrupulos.
10. P. Josephus Turnerus
11. P. Joannes Burtonus
12. P. Christophorus Simpsonus
13. P. Bartholomeus Philippi

## Novitii non Sacerdotes

14. Franciscus Mathei
15. Thomas Tunstallus
16. Thomas Worthingtonus [f. 30r]
17. Joannes Throgmortonus
18. Thomas Palmerus
19. Gulielmus Joannis
20. Laurentius Worslaeus
21. Nicolaus Odoenus
22. Petrus Walkerus
23. Thomas Comberfordus
24. Georgius Parkerus
25. Odoardus Blackstonus
26. Joannes Pletsius
27. Franciscus Darbeus
28. Ignatius Pricius
29. Richardus Fulwoodus
30. Thomas Cliffordus

## Coadiutores Veterani

31. Laurentius Bruynings Braxator Hortulanus
32. Robertus Macaeus Pharmacopaeus, Infirmarius, Excitator
33. Gualterus Morlaeus Coementarius
34. Rolandus Walkerus Sartor
35. Gerardus Corbingtonus
36. Gulielmus Bedellus Dispensator, emptor

## Coadiutores Novitii

37. Gulielmus Parkerus Pistor, Janitor
38. Christophorus Morlet Sutor
39. Thomas Bradfordus Aedituus

40. Odoardus Stanleus Sutor
41. Thomas Parre Coquus
42. Joannes de Metz Sartor
43. Franciscus Yates
44. Joannes Ludovici [f. 30v]

### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

1. P. Michael Freemannus Rector
2. P. Thomas Sandersonus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Georgius Duckettus Instructor Patrum tertianorum Confessarius Admonitor
4. P. Thomas Strangius
5. P. Richardus Bartlettus
6. P. Nicholaus Masserus Procurator Moguntinus

### Patres 3<sup>ii</sup> anni

7. P. Joannes Spenserus
8. P. Joannes Robinsonus
9. P. Omphrius Brunus
10. P. Odoardus Lathomus
11. P. Odoardus Worsleus
12. P. Franciscus Sancheus
13. P. Andreas Suttonus
14. P. Laurentius Fisherus
15. P. Martinus Allottus

### Coadiutores

16. Gregorius Hoarius Janitor Refectorianus
17. Odoardus Edmundi
18. Henricus Willobeus Emptor Dispensator
19. Georgius Bartlettus Hortulanus
20. Joannes Greenus Sutor Visitator Orationis
21. Gulielmus Dampier Pistor Braxator Excitator
22. Joannes Odoenus Aedituus
23. Josephus Lowickus Coquus

### Seminarium Audomarense

1. P. Thomas Worsleus Rector
2. P. Odoardus Silisdonius Minister et Consultor



3. P. Joannes Floydus Senior Consultor
4. P. Gulielmus Flaccus
5. P. Franciscus Fosterus Confessarius Admonitor [f. 31r]
6. P. Robertus Grantus Praefectus studiorum Consultor
7. P. Richardus Bartonus Procurator Consultor
8. P. Henricus Thunderus
9. P. Joannes Haydonus 1<sup>us</sup> Praefectus morum
10. P. Gulielmus Campianus 2<sup>us</sup> Praefectus morum
11. P. Joannes Stephani Praeceptor Rhetorices
12. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus Praeceptor Humanitatis
13. P. Henricus Staffordus Praeceptor Rudimentorum
14. P. Phillipus Comptonus Praeceptor 2. Rudimentorum
15. Franciscus Parkerus Praeceptor Syntaxeos
16. Odoardus Keynus Praeceptor Grammatices
17. Joannes Cooperus Hospes convalescens

#### Coadiutores

18. Georgius Kempus Vestium linearum Custos
19. Richardus Dampier Sutor Excitator
20. Joannes Rimerus Emptor
21. Gulielmus Harrisonus Sartor, Custos Vestium
22. Joannes Brownricus Sacristanus
23. Thomas Boos Scriniarius et faber lignarius
24. Thomas Nivius Janitor
25. Henricus Curtesius Dispensator, Braxator
26. Thomas Hurdesius Coquus  
Thomas Busbeus socius Emptoris

#### Bruxellae

1. Pater Thomas Portus Procurator
2. Joannes Rogerius eius Socius [f. 31v]

Admissi hoc anno tredecim, Sacerdotes duo. Scholastici non Sacerdotes septem; Coadiutores temporales quatuor: Nullus Dimissus. Vita functi sunt quatuor, unus sacerdos scholasticus P. Jacobus Howardus 8<sup>o</sup> Aprilis. Scholastici non Sacerdotes duo Andreas Wilsonus 15<sup>o</sup> Januarii Rodolphus Russellus 23<sup>o</sup> Octobris: Coadiutor temporalis - unus Robertus Rayus 14<sup>o</sup> Januarii. Vallisoletum in Hispaniam missus unus Sacerdos P. Joannes Bluettus. Unus etiam in Hiberniam P. Oliverius Eustachii.

## 503

Angl. 10, ff. 175r-181v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. Written by the same hand as the previous catalogus tertius, this was signed and authenticated by the provincial Richard Blount on f. 181v.

Supplementum primi et secundi Catalogi  
Personarum Societatis Iesu in Provincia Angliae  
1634

Domus Probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii cum  
Missione Londinensi

12. Norfolciensis annorum 74. vires habet pro aetate mediocres fuit in Societate annis 41: audivit Theologiam biennio et deinde casus. In missione versatus annis 37. in qua munere superioris functus est. Professus trium votorum 1609. 1<sup>o</sup> Maii. Ingenium habet bonum, maturum iudicium parem prudentiam tam in rebus spiritualibus quam in temporalibus experientiam magnam et diuturnam. Est mixtae complexionis et bene idoneus ad munus Confessarii et agendum cum proximo.
20. Norfolciensis annorum 39. vires habet firmas. fuit in Societate annis 9. studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. fuit Minister Wattenis et Leodii, nunc iterum in Missione versatur: gradum non habet. Est optimi ingenii paris iudicii et prudentiae nisi quando, nimius zelus transversum agit. Habet mediocrem experientiam et videtur in literis bene profecisse. Complexionis est sanguineae cum bile mixtae, ad munus Praefecti Spiritualis et Confessarii domestici et ad missiones satis aptus.
25. Norfolciensis annorum 36. robustae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 9. studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. Egit Procuratorem nunc in Missione versatur: gradum non habet. Ingenium, iudicium et prudentia superant mediocritatem; experientiam acquirit. In literis Philosophicis et Theologicis bene profecit. est melancholicae complexionis. ad munus ministri, Confessarii, et Missionis idoneus.

28. Eboracensis annorum 59. firmae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 30. ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit. [f. 175v] In Missione per plures annos versatus est, cuius etiam Superior fuit. Professus 4. votorum 1622. 12<sup>o</sup> Maii. Habet praeclarum ingenium, par iudicium, nec deficit prudentia. Habet diuturnam experientiam, et in literis optime profecit. Complexio est sanguinea, ad ministeria salutis proximorum videtur maxime aptus.
29. Scotus annorum 32. bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 8. Philosophiae per biennium ante ingressum; post ingressum vero Theologiae per quadriennium studuit. Agit nunc negotia Missionis Scoticae: gradum non habet. Videtur optimi ingenii et iudicii, et prudentiae non vulgaris. Experientiam acquirit Videtur in literis bene profecisse. Est complexionis Sanguineae cum bile mixtae et ad pleraque ministeria videtur idoneus.
31. Staffordiensis annorum 30; robustae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit. Egit Catechistam Wattenis et in Missione castrensi: gradum non habet. Est laudabilis ingenii ac iudicii sed deficit prudentia. Experientiam non multam habet. Complexionis est Sanguineae sed nonnullo phlegmate temperatae. Ad agendum cum populo praecipue idoneus.

Collegium SS Apostolorum cum  
Missionem Suffolciensi

3. Lancastrensis: annorum 33: firmae valetudinis: fuit in Societate annis 8. studia omnia absoluit. Egit ministrum Leodii. Iam est in missione: gradum non habet. Est praeclari ingenii et iudicii, quibus respondet par prudentia. Experientia mediocris est, profectus in literis longe optimus. Videtur melancholicae complexionis et ad quaevis Societatis ministeria bene aptus.
15. Norfolciensis annorum 34 firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 11. Studia omnia absoluit. finita 3<sup>a</sup> Probatione [f. 176r] iam primum in Missione versatur Docuit Grammaticam. gradum non habet. Ingenium habet satis bonum, iudicium non absimile, prudentia non respondet; experientiam acquirit. Profectus in literis videtur excedere mediocritatem.

Est complexionis melancholicae. Ad docendas literas humaniores et missiones idoneus.

Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Xaverii cum  
Missionibus Walliae

4. Oxoniensis annorum 39. non satis firmae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 17. studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister et Procurator in domo Probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii et in Missione. Professus 4. votorum 1630. 13. Octobris. Ingenium habet bonum sed obscurum, iudicium solidum, multam prudentiam, experientiam mediocrem. In literis admodum bene profecit est complexionis Sanguineae phlegmate temperatae. Ad pleraque ministeria satis idoneus.
12. Wallus annorum 27. vires habet bonas. agit in Societate annum 3<sup>m</sup>. Studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. Iam primum in missione venit: gradum non habet. Est boni ingenii et iudicii. Prudentiam acquirit, ut etiam experientiam. Profectus in literis videtur superare mediocritatem. Est complexionis sanguineae suo tempore videtur ad pleraque aptus futurus.
14. Essexiensis annorum 29. robustae valetudinis in Societate agit annum 3. Ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit; Nunc versatur in missione. Gradum non habet. Excellentis ingenii et iudicii quibus accedit prudentia supra mediocritatem experientiam adhuc mediocrem habet. est complexionis melancholicae et videtur ad quaelibet ministeria bene idoneus.
17. Wallus annorum 29. firmae admodum valetudinis in Societate 3<sup>m</sup> inchoat. Ante ingressum studia omnia [f. 176v] absoluit. Gradum non habet. Ingenium habet longe optimum, iudicium maturum cui prudentia videtur respondere: Experientia est mediocris, in literis humanioribus parum excultus; in superioribus vero Philosophiae, et Theologiae egregie doctus. Habet complexionem sanguineam cum bile mixtam; tam ad docendum quam ad alia ministeria valde idoneus.
19. Sussexiensis annorum 32. robustae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 10. studuit Philosophiae et deinde casibus conscientiae. In Missione agit annum 2<sup>m</sup> gradum non habet. Ingenium habet mediocre, cui non respondet iudicium, pru-

dentia deficit, exiguam habet experientiam, et in literis videtur satis mediocriter profecisse. Complexionis sanguineae ad pauca idoneus.

Collegium B<sup>ti</sup> Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Staffordiensis et Lancastrensis

5. Warwicensis infirmæ valetudinis annorum 59. fuit in Societate annis 13. Studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum et docuit Philosophiam in Missione diu versatus Professus 4. votorum 1632. 7<sup>o</sup> Octobris. Ingenium, iudicium, prudentia superant mediocritatem. experientiam habet diuturnam. In literis haud dubio optime profecit, studii multum addictus. Complexionis Phlegmaticæ, si ferret valetudo, pleraque ministeria obire posset.
18. Dorcestrensis annorum 49. robustæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 17. Philosophiæ studuit per biennium et per alterum biennium Theologiæ. A studiis semper in missione versatus. Coadiutor formatus 1629. 10. Junii. Ingenium habet optimum et respondet iudicium prudentia mediocris est, experientia tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus satis magna. In literis supra [f. 177r] mediocritatem profecit. Est complexionis temperatæ, et ad Missiones ac ministeria salutis proximorum maxime idoneus.

Collegium Immaculatæ Conceptionis cum  
Missionibus Nottingamiensi et Derbiensi

4. Londinensis annorum 65 prorsus infirmæ Valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 37. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Rector, Consultor Provincialis, Procurator, iam est Praefectus Spiritus. Professus 4. votorum 1609. 14. Maii. Praeclarum habet ingenium et iudicium, nec minorem prudentiam et experientiam. Est in literis optime versatus. Complexionis sanguineae cum bile mixtæ. Quiescit nunc ob continuas infirmitates, alioqui ad quævis fere ministeria bene aptus.

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Dominici cum Missione  
Lincolniensi

3. Northamptoniensis annorum 40. fractæ valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 17. Studia omnia absoluit. a studiis fere sem-

per in missione versatus. Professus 4. votorum 1630. 26. Octobris. Ingenium superat mediocritatem, iudicium deficit et prudentia: experientiam in spiritualibus praesertim multam habet. Profectus in literis optimus est. complexionis Phlegmaticae. Idoneus videtur ad munus confessarii et Praefectus Spiritualis et ad Missiones.

6. Lincolniensis, annorum 34. vires habet mediocres. fuit in Societate annis 5. studia omnia absoluit ante ingressum. iam in Missione versatur. Gradum non habet. Videtur optimi ingenii et iudicii, prudentia utrumque superat. Experientia adhuc non multa. In literis egregie profecit, complexionis temperatae ad pleraque ministeria nostra valde idoneus.

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum Missione  
Wigorniensis

10. Eboracensis, annorum 49. constantem habet valetudinem. fuit in Societate annis 23. studia omnia absoluit per [f. 177v] plures annos docuit Rhetoricam et humaniora et adhuc docet; gradum nondum habet. Ingenio optimo sed subobsuro, non plane respondet iudicium, aut prudentia. experientia mediocris est. Profectus in literis praesertim humanioribus longe optimus. complexionis melancholicae. ad docenda humaniora bene aptus. Ad alia ministeria vix quicquam propensionis praesefert.

Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensi

9. Cestrensis annorum 57. non satis firmae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 19. audivit Philosophiam et casus conscientiae. In missione semper versatus. Professus trium votorum 1626. 13 Augusti. Ingenium habet mediocre melius iudicium et prudentiam, experientiam multam in literis mediocriter profecit. Complexionis cholericæ ad missiones et agendum cum proximo praesertim idoneus.
11. Buckinghamiensis annorum 54. vires habet infirmas fuit in Societate annis 21. Studia omnia absoluit. In missione semper versatus. Professus 4 votorum 1623. 24. Maii. habet ingenium optimum sed non satis promptum, maturum iudicium cui respondet prudentia. magnam habet experientiam et in li-

teris optime profecit. complexionis sanguineae cum bile mixtae ad plura ministeria idoneus si infirma valetudo non obstaret.

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Thomas cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi

5. Essexiensis annorum 33. satis firmæ valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit, in Missione versatur: Gradum non habet. Ingenium habet optimum et clarum, cui respondet tum iudicium tum prudentia. experientia acquirit. Profectus in literis superat mediocritatem. Complexionis temperatae ad Missiones et agendum cum proximo valde idoneus.
7. Londinensis annorum 37. bonae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 10. audivit casus conscientiae. In Missione semper versatus, gradum non habet. Ingenium iudicium [f. 178r] prudentia non superant mediocritatem, maiorem habet experientiam, profectus in literis videtur infra mediocritatem. Complexionis Phlegmaticae. ad Missiones et agendum cum populo magis quam ad alia idoneus.

Collegium Leodiense

14. Staffordiensis annos natus 38. firmis viribus fuit in Societate annis 16. audivit 3. annos Philosophiae et 4. Theologiae 7. annis Missionarius in Anglia nunc docet Philosophiam Professus 4. votorum 1634. 5<sup>o</sup> Martii. est optimi ingenii et iudicii. Prudens experientiae sat magnae. In studiis optime profecit. Complexionis melancholicae ad Philosophica et alia docenda idoneus.
35. Londinensis annos natus 24. fuit in Societate annis 2. Iam tertium inchoat. firmis viribus. Studet 2<sup>o</sup> Theologiae ingenium et iudicium habet valde bonum est pro aetate prudens experientiam nullam habet. In iis quae audivit bene profecit. complexionis est sanguineae ad varia ministeria Societatis olim futurus idoneus.
76. Rotomagensis annos natus 27. fuit in Societate annis tribus firmis viribus studet Logicae habet ingenium et iudicium bonum, est prudens. In negotiis tractandis aliqualem habet

experientiam. modo Logicam incipit addiscere. est complexionis phlegmaticae, et videtur futurus bonus operarius.

77. Londinensis annos natus 21. viribus integris absoluit Probationis biennio iam studet Logicae. Habet optimum ingenium iudicium bonum non est valde prudens et experientiam nullam habet: est complexionis melancholicae. ad quae Societatis ministeria magis aptus futurus sit, nondum constat.
78. Mechliniensis annos natus 19. habet vires mediocres absoluto Novitiatu studet Logicae habet optimum ingenium et iudicium prudentia superat aetatem. experientiam nullam habet. In humanioribus insigniter profecit. est complexionis melancholicae ad varia futurus bene idoneus. [f. 178v]
79. Lancastrensis annos natus 23. sat bonis viribus. absoluto biennio Probationis incipit Logicam, est boni ingenii et optimi iudicii, satis etiam prudens. Experientiam nondum habet. bene profecit in humanioribus complexionis phlegmaticae. praesefert magnam aptitudinem ad varia Societatis ministeria.
80. Londinensis annos natus 21. sat bonis viribus. fuit in Societate annis 3. iam Logicam incipit. Ingenium habet optimum, iudicium non magnum nec multum prudentiae, experientiam nullam. In literis humanioribus mediocriter profecit. complexionis phlegmaticae. ad quae potissimum ministeria aptus futurus sit, non constat.
81. Wallus annos natus 22. viribus integris absoluto Novitiatu Logicam incipit addiscere. Ingenium et iudicium habet optimum est prudens. non habet experientiam. In iis quae audit bene profecit. Complexionis cholericae ad multa videtur futurus idoneus.

#### Domus Probationis Wattenensis

3. Lancastrensis annum agit aetatis 31. in Societate 9<sup>m</sup> vires habet mediocres: absoluit omnia studia, Philosophiam ante, Theologiam post ingressum. Docuit scholas inferiores. Iam est socius Magistri Novitiorum. absoluit tertium Probationis annum: nondum habet gradum. Ingenio, iudicio, & prudentia eminet. experientiam habet praecipue in spiritualibus.



Complexionis est temperatae in literis egregie profecit. Ad omnia aptissimus.

6. Monasteriensis annorum 34. in Societate 17. vires habet mediocres absoluit omnia superiora post ingressum in Societatem. Docuit scholas inferiores: fuit Praefectus aliquot annis in Convictu. Iam est Missionarius et confessarius Secularium. Absoluit 3<sup>m</sup> annum: nondum habet gradum. Ingenium habet bonum et practicum, iudicium item satis bonum, prudentia non videtur respondere<sup>1</sup> [f. 179r] experientia bona. In literis bene profecit. Complexionis est cholericae idoneus praecipue ad missiones, ad docendum literas humaniores ad officium Procuratoris.
8. Cestrensis annorum 70. in Societate 16. vires habet pro aetate sufficientes. audivit Casus conscientiae ante ingressum in Societate. Functus est aliquamdiu officio Ministri. fuit Missionarius in Anglia iam vacat. Habet gradum Coadiutoris Spiritualis formati. Ingenium habet bonum; valet iudicio et prudentia. experientiam habet saecularem. In literis parum versatus. Complexionis est sanguineae. Aptus maxime ad vacandum sibi
12. Eboracensis annorum 28. a paucis mensibus Tyrocinium incepit. audivit Romae in Seminario Anglicano superiores disciplinas, et in illis bene profecit: deinde fuit aliquamdiu in Missione Anglicana. vires habet firmas; Ingenium et iudicium bona; prudentiam parem; experientiam aliquam. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad plura Societatis munera praecipue Ministri, Procuratoris, Missionarii idoneus est.
13. Carnarvanensis annorum 26. ante paucos menses admissus in Novitiatum. Vires habet integras. absoluit omnia studia superiora et in illis bene profecit Ingenio est bono, iudicio simili. prudens est sed experientia caret. Complexionis est phlegmaticae. Ad varia Societatis munia formari poterit.
24. Staffordiensis. 19. annorum. a paucio tempore Novitiatum ingressus. vires habet satis bonas nisi quod surdaster sit. Audivit studia humaniora sed cum exiguo profectu. Ingenii est tardi sed melioris iudicii et prudentiae. experientia caret. Complexionis est [f. 179v] phlegmaticae. nondum constat ad quid idoneus.

25. Essexiensis. 20 annorum. recenter Societatem ingressus. Vires habet mediocres. absoluit studia humaniora et in illis bene profecit. Ingenium habet valde bonum, iudicium item bonum et prudentiam pro aetate. caret experientia. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad plura suo tempore idoneus.
26. Staffordiensis, annorum 20. recenter Societatem ingressus vires habet satis firmas. absoluit studia humaniora in quibus bene profecit. Ingenio, iudicio et prudentia praestans. experientia caret. Complexionis sanguineae. Ad pleraque suo tempore idoneus.
27. Darbiensis annorum 21. recenter Societatem ingressus. vires habet mediocres. absoluit studia humaniora et in illis mediocriter profecit. Ingenio satis bono, item iudicio et prudentia. experientia caret. Complexionis melancholicae. Ad varia formari poterit.
28. Monmothensis annorum 24. recenter ingressus Societatem. viribus firmis. absoluit studia humaniora, et in iis bene profecit. Ingenium et iudicium satis bona, nec deest prudentia: caret experientia. Complexionis sanguineae. Ad quid futurus idoneus nondum constat.
29. Lancastrensis annorum 30. recenter Societatem ingressus. viribus firmis. absoluit studia humaniora et valde bene profecit. Pollet ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia, nec deest experientia. Complexionis melancholicae. ad plura suo tempore idoneus.
30. Lancastrensis 19 annorum recenter Societatem ingressus. absoluit studia humaniora et bene profecit. Ingenium habet valde bonum, de iudicio et prudentia nondum constat. caret experientia. complexionis mixtae ad multa suo tempore idoneus. [f. 180r]
41. Dunelmensis, annorum 46. in Societate secundum [annum] agit vires habet firmas est arte sua coquus. Ingenium habet nec iudicio et prudentia caret. diuturnam habet experientiam in arte sua. Complexionis mixtae.
42. Flander annorum 30, 2<sup>m</sup> agit in Societate vires habet integras Sartor est et sua arte satis versatus. Ingenium mediocre,

iudicium simile, item prudentia experientiam habet in arte sua. Complexionis est melancholicae.

43. Warwicensis annorum 28. recenter in Novitiatum admissus. Vires habet firmas. Est arte sua sutor; pinsendi etiam ac coquendae cerevisiae non imperitus. Nec ingenio nec prudentia nec iudicio caret nec experientia in rebus agendis. Complexionis est melancholicae.
44. Herefordiensis annorum 34 recenter in Novitiatum admissus. Vires habet satis firmas. in variis artibus mechanicis se aliquantum exercuit. ingenio ac iudicio videtur esse bono; de prudentia nondum constat. Complexionis est sanguineae.

#### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

7. Lincolniensis annorum 34. valetudinis non satis firmae. annum agit in Societate 8. Studia omnia absoluit. Est ingenio optimo, iudicio satis solido prudentia laudabili: experientia in temporalibus non magna in spiritualibus maior. Profectus in literis bonus. Complexio melancholica. Ad quaelibet fere munia videtur idoneus.
8. Cumberlandus annorum 47. viribus satis robustis, annum agit in Societate 8. audivit Casus Conscientiae post Philosophiam. Est ingenio satis bono, iudicio solido in practicis, nec deest prudentia. Experientiam habet in temporalibus multam in spiritualibus exiguam. Profectus in literis non magnus. Complexio biliosa. ad munus Procuratoris et Missionarii videtur praesertim idoneus. [f. 180v]
9. Carnarvanensis annorum 36. in Societate fuit annis 6. viribus satis firmis. Studia omnia ante ingressum absoluit. Est ingenio valde bono, accedit iudicium nec deficit prudentia. Experientia in temporalibus et spiritualibus mediocris. Profectus in humanioribus literis mediocris in Theologicis melior. Complexio sanguinea. Ad missiones et munus Confessarii praesertim idoneus.
10. Lancastrensis annorum 33. valetudinis bonae annum agit in Societate 7. Studia omnia absoluit. Est bono ingenio, iudicium respondet et prudentia. Experientia non nulla in temporalibus et spiritualibus. Profectus in literis bonus. Com-

plexio cholerică. Ad munus Procuratoris, Ministri, et alia videtur idoneus.

11. Lancastrensis annorum 30. vires habet robustas. annum agit in Societate 9. Studia omnia absolvit. Est ingenio satis bono iudicio pari et prudentia. experientia non multa. In literis humanioribus mediocriter profecit, melius in Theologicis Complexio sanguinea. Ad munia literaria adque alia idoneus.
12. Lancastrensis. annorum agens aetatis 31. Societatis 7. valetudinis mediocris. Studia omnia absolvit. Est ingenio satis acri, iudicium non respondet nec prudentia: experientia exigua. Profectus in literis bonus complexio melancholica. Ad varia Societatis munia futurus idoneus.
13. Suffolciensis annorum 30. valetudinis bene firmæ. agit in Societate annum septimum. Studia omnia absolvit. Est ingenio bono, iudicio et prudentia mediocri. experientia non multa. Profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio ad melancholicam inclinata. Ad munus Confessarii et [ad] Missiones praesertim idoneus. [f. 181r]
14. Lancastrensis annorum 29. vires habet firmas. Agit in Societate annum 9. Studia omnia absolvit. Est ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia mediocri. experientia non multa. Profectus in literis mediocris. Complexio temperata. Ad munia Confessarii et ad Missiones idoneus.
15. Derbiensis annorum 27. valetudinis mediocris annum agit in Societate 8. Audivit Philosophiam et Casus Conscientiae. Est ingenio mediocri, iudicio pari, et prudentia; experientia exigua. Profectus in literis non malus. Complexio phlegmatica mixta bile. ad munus Confessarii praesertim idoneus.
23. Dunelmensis annorum 24. Vires habet robustas. annum agit secundum Novitiatus. Est ingenio non malo, iudicium accrescit et prudentia: experientia acquirit. agit nunc coquum, cum bona satisfactione ad alia etiam Coadiutororum munia futurus si instruatur idoneus.

## Seminarium Audomarense

7. Lancastrensis 33 annos natus. Valetudine mediocri. fuit in Societate annis 9. audivit Metaphysicam et quatuor annos Theologiae in Societate. Fuit per annum in Missionibus iam est Procurator, gradum non habet. Ingenium habet valde bonum excellens iudicium et parum prudentia. experientiam acquirit. Complexio est phlegmatica. Profectus in literis longe optimus. Ad munus Procuratoris, Ministri, Confessarii, et Superioris etiam suo tempore valde idoneus.
10. Herefordiensis annorum 35. firmis viribus fuit in Societate annis 10. integrum Philosophiae et Theologiae cursum audivit in Societate. Est Praefectus Morum. gradum non habet. Valet ingenio iudicio et prudentia. experientiam aliquam habet in rebus tractandis. In studiis bene profecit. Est complexionis cholericae. Ad munus Ministri et Procuratoris et ad Missiones idoneus. [f. 181v]
11. Gloucestrensis 32. annos natus. vires habet mediocres. fuit in Societate annis 10. Studia omnia absoluit. Docuit Rhetoricam et Humaniora per quadriennium et nunc iterum docet. Gradum non habet. Excellens habet ingenium et valde bonum iudicium, cui respondet prudentia. Habet non nullam experientiam et tam in humanioribus quam in Philosophicis et Theologicis insigniter profecit. Complexionis sanguineae. Ad pleraque ministeria valde idoneus.
13. Staffordiensis annos natus 28. Valetudine satis firma nisi quod defluxione in alterum genu non nihil impediatur. Fuit in Societate annis 9. in qua studia omnia absoluit. iam docet Rudimenta. gradum non habet. Ingenio, iudicio, et prudentia eminet: Experientiam acquirit. In studiis omnibus egregie profecit. Complexionis melancholicae. Ad quaevis ministeria cum laude tractanda bene aptus.
14. Cantabrigiensis. annorum aetatis agit 29. robustae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis fere 10. Studia omnia in Societate absoluit. iam docet Rudimenta. gradum non habet. Prestantis est ingenii et iudicii et pro aetate pariter etiam prudentiae. experientiam acquirit. Tam in superioribus disciplinis quam in humanioribus insigniter profecit. Complexionis sanguineae. Ad pleraque futurus bene idoneus modo ad seriam applicationem.

26. Lancastrensis annum agit 31. viribus bene robustis. Est Novitius secundi anni. Agit coquum. Habet bonum ingenium melius iudicium, cui respondet prudentia. In temporalibus experientiam sufficientem habet. Est complexionis cholericæ. Ad quævis Coadiutorum munera valde aptus.

---

<sup>1</sup> «narius et Confessarius saecularium. absoluit 3<sup>m</sup> annum nondum habet gradum. Ingenium habet bonum et practicum; iudicium item satis bonum: prudentia non videtur respondere» rep. when the scribe moved to another sheet.

## 504

Tolet. 15, ff. 84r, 84v, 85r, 87v.

This is an original catalogue.

### Provincia Toletanae

Catalogo breve de las casas y Collegios  
y sugetos que ay en ella de la  
Provincia de Toledo de  
el año de 1634

### Collegio de Madrid

P. Guilielmo Stilinton Procurador de Inglaterra  
H. Jorge Garneto

### Casa de Provacion de Madrid

H. Juan Notel comprador

### Collegio de Cuenca

H. Baptista Burton maestro de escrivin

## 505

Baet. 14/I, ff. 112r, 112v, 116r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus Tertius

Provinciae Baeticae

Continens Ministeria Quae

Unusquisque nostrorum exercet

Confectus Mense Octobris

Anno 1634

Seminarium Anglicanum

1. P. Jacobus de Ribera Rector, Concionator, et operarius hominum et mulierum
2. P. Ximenes de Bertendona Minister, Confessarius hominum
3. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus spiritus, et studiorum, Professor Theologiae moralis, et operarius mulierum
4. P. Antonius de Araoz Praeses Alumnorum in repetitionibus et operarius hominum
5. P. Henriqus Polardus operarius hominum et mulierum
6. P. Franciscus Felton Confessarius Alumnorum et hominum
7. P. Joannes de Cespedes Professor controversiarum, et Confessarius hominum
8. F. Gaspar Girona Ianitor
9. F. Christophorus de Vargas Procurator
10. F. Jacobus Marin Panificus
11. F. Joannes Melgareso custos vestium
12. F. Jacobus de Mendoza officia domestica
13. F. Georgius de la Carrera Ianitor et Aedituus
14. F. Joannes Bilington Eleemosinarius
15. F. Josephus Beqeto socius Eleemosinarii
16. F. Ricardo Neuport subminister & Dispensator

Collegium Malacitanum

2. P. Michael Higinius Confessarius hominum et mulierum

**506**

Fl. Belg. 45, ff. 20v, 21r.

This is an original catalogue. On f. 31v, it was signed and authenticated by the provincial Fredericus de Tassis.

Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Catalogus 3. Personarum Provinciae  
Flandro-Belgicae Anno 1634 Octobris

Collegium Bruxellense

P. Thomas Portus Procurator Anglorum  
Joannes Rogerius socius procuratoris Anglorum

**507**

Gall. Belg. 24, f. 184e r.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 187f v by Franciscus de la Croix the provincial.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anno 1634  
Octob

Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers Missionarius

**508**

Neap. 103, f. 179r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Neapolitanae



Tertius Catalogus Provinciae  
Neapolitanae  
Anno 1634

Domus Professa [Napoli]

Supernumerarii hospites

56. P. Philippus Beamundus Valetudinarius

## 509

Franc. 22, ff. 288r, 288v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 297r, Etienne Binet, the provincial, signed and authenticated the catalogue.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Provinciae Franciae  
anno 1634 exeunte

Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guillelmus Thalbot Confessarius, et Concionator Anglorum  
Joannes Ford socius P. Thalbot

## 510

Germ. Sup. 46, f. 286r.

This is the original catalogue forwarded to Rome.

Provincia Germaniae Superioris

Catalogus provinciae  
superioris Germaniae An. 1634

Collegium Friburgense Helvetiorum

P. Franciscus Chesingtonus consultor, professor casuum, confessorius templi, extraordinarius collegii, praefectus gymnasii

## 511

Angl. 10, ff. 182r-189v.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated on f. 189v by the provincial Henry More. Unfortunately we do not have the *catalogus tertius* to which this is a supplement and, thus, we can only conjecture about whom the entries were written. On the basis of a comparative study of the information provided in this catalogue with the data given in others, I have supplied the names of the most likely Jesuits.

Provincia Angliae

Supplementum p<sup>mi</sup> et 2<sup>i</sup> Catalogi Personarum  
Societatis Iesu in Provincia Angliae 1635

Domus Probationis S<sup>ti</sup> Ignatii Cum Missione  
Londinensi

19. [Edwardus Walpole] Norfolciensis annorum 75, infirmæ valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 42. audivit biennium Theologiae & Casus, in Missione semper versatus, in qua fuit etiam Superior per plures annos. professus trium Votorum 1<sup>o</sup> Maii 1609. Est boni ingenii ac iudicii satis prudens, multam habet experientiam tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus. Profecit in literis supra mediocritatem. Est complexionis sanguineae. Ad missiones & agendum cum proximo, quantum infirma valetudo patitur idoneus.
20. [Henricus Claxtonus] Norfolciensis, annorum 40, firmæ valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 10. ante ingressum Romae studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister per<sup>1</sup> biennium. Iam est in Missione. Gradum non habet. Valet ingenio & iudicio, prudentia deficit. experientia tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus plusquam mediocris est. profectus in literis non videtur superare mediocritatem. complexionis est chole-rica. ad Missiones potissimum idoneus videtur.
21. [Georgius Morlaeus] Hamptoniensis annorum 50. bonæ valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 25. Studuit Theologiam per plures annos & fuit Consultor. Iam est in Missione. Est professus 4. Votorum 28. Augusti<sup>2</sup> 1633. habet optimum inge-

nium, par iudicium & respondet prudentia. experientia est mediocris. profectus in litteris optimus. Complexionis est sanguineae cum bile mixtae. Ad docendum & agendum cum proximo bene idoneus. [f. 182v]

24. [Alexanderus Bakerus] Norfolciensis, annorum 50. Vires habet robustas. fuit in Societate annis 22. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister, Consultor, Procurator, Confessarius, Superior denique in Missione. Professus 4. Votorum 1627. 23. Maii. Est boni ingenii, sed non solidi iudicii, prudentia etiam deficit, experientiam multam habet tam in temporalibus quam in spiritualibus. Profectus in litteris superat mediocritatem. Est complexionis sanguineae. Ad missiones & agendum cum proximo bene aptus est, modo sibi non relinquitur sed habeat ad manum a quo pendeat & dirigatur.
  
26. [Thomas Sandersonus] Lancastrensis annorum 35. Vires habet bonas. fuit in Societate annis 11. praeter Philosophiam audivit 3. annos Theologiae unum Casuum. fuit Minister & Praefectus morum in Seminario, iam est in Missione. Coadiutor spiritualis formatus 1634. Est mediocris ingenii, iudicii melioris. Prudentia maturescit. Experientiam in spiritualibus habet bonam, exiguam in temporalibus. Profectus in litteris tantum mediocris. Complexionis sanguineae. Videtur ad Missiones satis aptus.
  
28. [Richardus Banxius] Londinensis, annorum 66. infirmæ admodum Valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 38. Studia omnia absoluit. Fuit Rector, Superior in Missione, Confessarius, Procurator, Consultor Provincialis. Professus 4. Votorum 1609. 14. Maii. Praestantis ingenii, iudicii, & prudentiae. Multam habet experientiam tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus; profectus in litteris optimus, complexionis est sanguineae; ad quaevis fere ministeria bene aptus, quantum infirma valetudo permittit.
  
32. [Edwardus Lathomus] Lancastrensis annorum 32. in praesentia non satis firmis valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 7. Studia omnia absoluit. peracta 3. probatione. iam primum est in missione. Gradum non habet. [f. 183r] Est boni ingenii, maturescit iudicio & prudentia, experientia sive in spiritualibus sive in temporalibus adhuc exigua. Videtur profectus in litteris satis bonus. Complexionis est cholericae. Si cae-

teris talentis responderet cura sui profectus in spiritu & observantia regulari, ad quaevis ministeria aptus censi posset.

Collegium SS. Apostolorum Cum  
Missione Suffolciensi

22. [Nicolaus Lusherus] Londinensis annorum 46. Robustae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 12. Studia omnia ante ingressum absoluit, semper in Missione versatus. professus 4. Votorum 16. Octobris 1633. Est boni ingenii. sed non respondet iudicium, prudentia est mediocris: experientiam in spiritualibus habet inferiorem: minorem in temporalibus. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexionis melancholicae. Ad missiones non inidoneus videtur.
  
12. [Thomas Salisburius] Oxoniensis annorum 46. Vires habet bonas: fuit in Societate annis 18. Studia omnia absoluit. fuit Minister, Procurator, Consultor, in Missione. Professus 4. votorum 1630. 15. Octob. Est optimi ingenii, sed iudicii non satis clari prudentia superat mediocritatem. Multam habet experientiam tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus. Profectus in litteris valde bonus. Complexionis phlegmaticae. ad gubernandum & agendum cum proximo magis quam ad alia ministeria idoneus.
  
14. [Robertus Alfordus] Cantiensis annorum 53. Vires habet mediocres fuit in Societate annis 27 ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit. In missione semper versatus. Professus 4. Votorum 1625. 12. Martii. Est optimi ingenii & bene solidi iudicii, cui omnino respondet prudentia experientiam in temporalibus multam habet, minorem in spiritualibus. [f. 183v] Profectus in litteris valde bonus Complexionis Sanguineae, ad gubernandum & ad omnia ministeria Societatis proximorum bene idoneus.
  
15. [Andreas Suttonus] Suffolciensis annorum 30, firmae valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 7. Studia omnia absoluit. peracta 3<sup>a</sup> probatione, iam primum est in missione. Gradum non habet. Est satis boni ingenii sed non maturi iudicii, prudentia mediocris; Experientiam acquirit. Profectus in litteris superat mediocritatem. Complexionis cholericae, nondum satis constat ad quae ministeria talentum potissimum habeat.

**Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Xaverii Cum Missio-  
nibus Walliae**

15. [Joannes Floidus junior] Wallus, annorum 37, Robustae Valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 10. ante ingressum studia omnia absoluta. fuit Minister, Procurator, in Missione. gradum non habet. est optimo ingenio respondet iudicium & prudentia: experientia mediocris. Profectus in litteris optimus, complexionis sanguineae: ad quaevis ministeria aptus.
  
17. [Bartholomew Philippi] Wallus annorum 28, firmae valetudinis. biennium probationis recenter absoluit. fecit Studia omnia ante ingressum. Iam est in Missione, gradum non habet; ingenium, iudicium, prudentia superant mediocritatem; experientiam sive in temporalibus sive in spiritualibus exiguum habet. Complexionis est flegmaticae. Nondum satis constat ad quae ministeria magis aptus erit.
  
21. [Gulielmus Salisburius] Wallus annorum 26 satis infirmae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 6. Audivit Logicam & Causus, iam est in Missione. gradum non habet. ingenium mediocre est, par iudicium, prudentia deficit adhuc. multam fere habet experientiam. Profectus in litteris [f. 184r] mediocris complexionis cholericae, infirma valetudo ad ministeria applicari adhuc non patitur.

**Collegium B. Aloisii Cum Missi-  
onibus Lancastrensi, & Staffordiensi**

18. [Joannes Mainardus] Londinensis, annorum 35. Vires habet robustas; fuit in Societate annis 15. Studia omnia absoluit: docuit Grammaticam: fuit Socius Procuratoris in Missione. Professus 4. Votorum 5. Martii<sup>3</sup> 1634. Est optimi ingenii, sed non respondet iudicium, nec prudentia; experientiam exiguum habet in temporalibus meliorem in spiritualibus. Profectus in litteris optimus. Complexionis flegmaticae. Ad Missiones & ad agendum cum proximo ubi Superior non longe abest magis quam ad alia idoneus.
  
22. [Joannes Burtonus] Lancastrensis annorum 30, firmae valetudinis. fuit in Societate annis 3<sup>bus</sup> ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit. Iam est in missione: gradum non habet. Est boni ingenii ac maturi iudicii prudentiae mediocris, expe-

rientiam habet mediocrem. profectus in litteris est satis bonus. Complexionis videtur sanguineae sed non nullo flegmate temperatae. ad officia Procuratoris & Ministri et ad missiones est idoneus.

23. [Joannes Townus] Staffordiensis annorum 46, satis firmæ valetudinis: fuit in Societate annis 6 ante ingressum præter Philosophiam audivit casus: in Missione inter pauperes & plebeios semper versatus. gradum non habet. ingenium, iudicium, prudentia non superat mediocritatem; maiorem habet experientiam in Spiritualibus quam in temporalibus. profectus in litteris mediocris. est complexionis melancholicæ. ad missiones aptior quam ad reliqua ministeria. [f. 184v]

Collegium Immaculate Conceptionis Cum  
Missionibus Notingamiensi et Derbiensi

10. [Aegidius Palmerus] Northamptoniensis annorum 34. non satis firmæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 13. Studia omnia absoluit; docuit Grammaticam & fuit in Missione. gradum nondum habet; est optimi ingenii, & iudicii, prudentiæ mediocris; experientiam non multam habet; in litteris optime profecit: complexionis est sanguineae atra bile temperatae. surditas contracta reddidit minus iam aptum ad aliqua ministeria.
12. [Martinus Allottus] Derbiensis annorum 27. firmæ valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 8. audivit Philosophiam & casus: peracta 3<sup>a</sup> probatione. iam est in missione, gradum non habet; ingenium, iudicium, prudentia non superant mediocritatem; experientiam acquirit, in litteris non nisi mediocriter profecit, complexionis flegmaticæ, ad ea ministeria magis aptus quæ a viro exiguæ doctrinæ obiri possunt.
14. [Joannes Staffordus] Staffordiensis, annorum 32. Vires habet firmas, fuit in Societate annis 12. præter Philosophiam audivit duos annos Theologiæ, & unum Casuum, in Missione per quinquennium versatus, gradum nondum habet, est boni ingenii, sed nondum maturi iudicii, mediocris prudentiæ & experientiæ neque profectus in litteris superat mediocritatem, Complexionis cholericæ ex defectu spiritus minus ad ministeria habilis.

**Residentia S. Michaelis cum Missione  
Eboracensi**

7. [Joannes Drureus] Londinensis annorum 30. bene firmæ valetudinis, fuit in [f. 185r] Societate annis 9. præter cursum integrum Philosophiæ & duos annos Theologiæ audivit Casus, fuit Minister & Procurator, iam in Missione, gradum non habet; est valde boni ingenii, cui tamen nec iudicium respondet nec prudentia, experientiam non multam habet. profectus in litteris bonus; ad officium Ministri, Confessionis, & ad missiones bene aptus.

**Residentia S. Joannis cum Missione  
Dunelmensi**

5. [Christopherus Simpsonus] Eboracensis, annorum 30. Vires habet robustas, absoluit nuper biennium probationis, & ante ingressum studia omnia perfecit; iam est in Missione, gradum non habet. Videtur optimi ingenii & iudicii, quibus respondet prudentia, experientiam acquirit, in litteris videtur profecisse supra mediocritatem; complexionis est melancholicæ, ad quævis ministeria applicari cum fructu suo tempore poterit.
8. [Briantus Cansfeldus] Lancastrensis annorum 54. fractæ valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 30. Studia omnia absoluit, fuit Confessarius Minister, Consultor, Superior in Missione; professus 4. votorum 1609. 7. Feb: ingenio, & iudicio valet plurimum prudentia videtur nonnihil deficere, multam habet experientiam tam in spiritualibus quam in temporalibus, profectus in litteris valde bonus, complexionis multum cholericæ, ad alia ministeria aptus quam ad gubernandum longe aptus.
9. [Josephus Turnerus] Wigorniensis annorum 33. bene firmæ valetudinis, in Societate 3. annum agit; studia omnia perfecit ante [f. 185v] ingressum iam est in Missione; gradum non habet, est boni ingenii iudicii & prudentiæ mediocris; exigam habet experientiam, in litteris videtur super mediocritatem profecisse; complexionis flegmaticæ, iam primum aggreditur ministeria; in quibus quod talentum habeat ob umbras & timores quibus versatur nondum sciri potest.

Residentia S. Dominici Cum  
Missione Lincolnensi

7. [Joannes Bentlaeus] Derbiensis annorum 45. omnino firmæ valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 24. studia omnia absoluit; a peracta 3<sup>a</sup> probatione. semper in Missione versatus. Professus 4. votorum 1627. 19. Novemb: est optimi ingenii; iudicium et prudentia non respondent, experientiam habet mediocrem, in litteris optime profecit, complexionis cholericæ. ad alia ministeria quod talentum habeat non satis constat; in variis Missionibus non multum satis perfecit.
  
9. [Richardus Bartlettus] Glocestrensis annorum 60. Vires habet mediocres: fuit in Societate annis 19. ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit; docuit Grammaticam, & fuit in Missione; gradum non habet; ingenii est boni, iudicii mediocris, deficit prudentia. experientiam multam habet, profectus in litteris admodum bonus, Complexionis cholericæ; magis in Missionibus, quam in aliis talentum habere videtur.

Residentia S. Mariæ cum  
Missione Northamptonensi

13. [Michael Grayus] Lancastrensis annorum 32. robustæ valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 13. studia omnia absoluit, docuit Grammaticam & fuit in Missione. gradum non habet. ingenium optimum iudicium nondum [f. 186r] maturum, prudentiam mediocrem habet, sed exiguam experientiam. in litteris optime profecit, complexionis melancholicæ, ad munus Ministri, Procuratoris & ad missiones bene idoneus.

Residentia S. Thomæ cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi

8. [Joannes Dormerus] Londinensis annorum 38. satis firmæ valetudinis: fuit in Societate annis 12. præter Philosophiam audivit Casus, in Missione semper versatus, gradum non habet. ingenium, iudicium prudentia non superant mediocritatem experientiam multam habet; profectus in litteris mediocris; complexionis melancholicæ. ad agendum cum proximo & missiones præcipue idoneus.



Residentia B. Stanislai, cum  
Missione Devonienſi

5. [Joannes Robinsonus] Cumberlandienſis annorum 47. robuſtae valetudinis, fuit in Societate annis 8. ante ingreſſum audivit Caſus, in Miſſione fere ſemper<sup>4</sup> verſatus; gradum non habet; eſt mediocris ingenii, melioris iudicii, prudentia tamen non reſpondet, experientiam in temporalibus multam, in ſpiritualibus non niſi mediocrem habet; profectus in litteris vix attingit mediocritatem; complexionis multum cholericae. ad agendum cum rudioribus praecipue idoneus.

Collegium Leodiene

5. [Joannes Falconerus] Dorſetrenſis annorum 62. vires habet mediocres, fuit in Societate annis 32. Studia omnia abſoluit, fuit & iam eſt Confessariorum noſtrorum, ſocius Magiſtri Novitiorum, Poenitentiarius Romae, & in Miſſione. Profectus 4. votorum 1619. 21. Julii. eſt optimi ingenii & iudicii defecit prudentia experientiam diuturnam habet, tam in ſpiritualibus quam in temporalibus, complexionis ſanguineae ad pleraque miniſteria bene aptus. [f. 186v]
16. [Edwardus Worſlaeus] Lancaſtrenſis annorum 30. robuſtae valetudinis: fuit in Societate annis 9. Studia omnia audivit. peracta 3<sup>a</sup> probatione. parat ſe ad praelegendum noſtris Philoſophiam. gradum non habet. eſt praestantis ingenii ſed iudicii non aequae ſolidi prudentia matureſcit experientia mediocris eſt, profectus in litteris valde bonus, abſit ſcientia inflans, et erit ad quaevis miniſteria peridoneus.
75. [Ferdinandus Palmerus] Northamptonienſis annorum 30. fractae valetudinis fuit in Societate annis 10. Interrupta ob adverſariam diu valetudinem ſtudia iam reſumit; eſt excellenti ingenii & iudicii; Reſpondet quoque prudentia; experientiam non multam habet, in litteris humanioribus optimo profecit; complexionis ſanguineae. ſi valetudo permittit progredi in ſtudiis ad pleraque miniſteria ſuo tempore idoneus erit.
76. [Gulielmus Joannis] Wallus annorum 22; infirmae valetudinis. ratione cuius etſi biennium probationis abſoluerit, Vota tamen nondum emiſit; Videtur boni ingenii & iudicii; pru-

dentiam etiam habere pro aetate; complexionis est sanguineae, de talento non dum constat.

77. [Thomas Worthingtonus] Lovaniensis annorum 21. firmae valetudinis; absoluto biennio, iam studia aggreditur; est optimi ingenii, videturque valere iudicio, cui respondet prudentia, experientiam non habet; ad modum bene profecit in humanioribus; complexionis est sanguineae; videtur suo tempore ad pleraque ministeria futurus idoneus.
78. [Laurentius Worslaeus] Somersettensis annorum 22. peracto biennio Probationis firma valetudine; studia inchoat; ingenium, iudicium, prudentia non excedunt mediocritatem, experientiam non habet; profectus in litteris humanioribus, non nisi mediocris fuit; complexionis Videtur flegmaticae; de talentis nondum constat.
79. [Thomas Comberfordus or Petrus Walkerus] Staffordiensis, annorum 21. Vires habet firmas, a novitiatu ad studia recenter venit, est boni ingenii & iudicii, de prudentia nihil constat; experientiam non habet; in litteris humanioribus mediocriter profecit, complexionis est [f. 187r] melancholicae; ad quae potissimum idoneus futurus sit, dies docebit.
80. [Thomas Tunstallus] Dunelmensis annorum 24 robustae valetudinis 3<sup>m</sup> in Societate annum iam studia inchoat. Valet ingenio & respondet iudicium, de prudentia nihil constat profectus in litteris humanioribus optimus fuit. complexionis est sanguineae de caeteris talentis nondum constat.
81. [Franciscus Palmerus] Northamptoniensis annorum 22. firmae valetudinis. absoluto biennio probationis iam studia aggreditur; est praestantis ingenii & iudicii, respondet etiam prudentia pro aetate, experientiam nondum habet; in litteris humanioribus insigniter profecit; complexionis videtur sanguineae & ad pleraque ministeria talentum habiturus.
82. [Joannes Throgmortonus] Wallus annorum 23. integrae valetudinis. a novitiatu ad studia iam venit, ingenium, iudicium, prudentia superant mediocritatem; experientiam acquirit; in litteris humanioribus profecit plusquam mediocriter. complexionis videtur cholericae et ad pleraque aptus futurus.

83. [Nicolaus Odoenus] Hybernus annorum 20. vires habet robustas. peracto biennio iam studia aggreditur videtur optimi plane ingenii, sed non paris iudicii, aut prudentiae. in litteris humanioribus insigniter profecit; complexionis est sanguineae & ad pleraque talentum habiturus videtur.
84. [Thomas Comberfordus or Petrus Walkerus] Staffordiensis annorum 21. vires habet mediocres cum studiis 3<sup>m</sup> in Societate annum inchoat; est boni ingenii & iudicii; respondet etiam prudentia experientia pro aetate, in litteris humanioribus mediocriter profecit complexionis est sanguineae, ad quid praecipue talentum habiturus sit non satis constat.
97. [Thomas Parre] Dunelmensis annorum 48. vires habet robustas. recenter absoluto biennio emisit vota; est coquus. Valet ingenio, iudicio & mediocri prudentia, multam habet experientiam & videtur complexionis sanguineae.
98. [Thomas Hurdes] Lancastrensis annorum 43. firmae valetudinis in Societate 3<sup>m</sup> annum inchoat, callet artem sutriam ingenium & iudicium habet mediocre [f. 187v] deficit prudentia experientiam acquirit. ad pleraque coadiutorum officia idoneus videtur. complexionis est sanguineae.

#### Domus Probationis Wattenensis

7. [Joannes Spencerus] Lincolniensis annorum 34. in Societate 9 absoluit omnia studia superiora, Philosophiam ante, Theologiam post ingressum in Societatem: fuit missionarius uno anno; absoluit 3<sup>m</sup> Probationis annum et iam rediit ad missionarii munus: Vires non nihil fractae: ingenium habet valde bonum et speculativum, iudicium bonum, nec prudentia deest, experientia in spiritualibus rebus satis bona; in humanioribus litteris satis bene profecit; in superioribus scientiis multo melius: complexionis est melancholicae; idoneus praecipue videtur ad docendum, ad Conciones & omnia boni Missionarii partes.
9. [Lambert de Tifue] Leodiensis annorum 32 Novitius adhuc 1<sup>mi</sup> anni, audivit partem Philosophiae & Casus Conscientiae, & habuit curam animarum ante ingressum: Vires integrae, ingenium habet mediocre itemque iudicium, nec prudentia deest; experientia aliqua in litteris mediocriter profecit, est

complexionis sanguineae; ad Missiones praecipue videtur idoneus.

17. [Franciscus Turnerus] Oxoniensis annorum 24 recenter ingressus Societatem audivit Philosophiam, in qua bene profecit, nec male in humanioribus; vires firmae: est ingenii Valde practici, pollet iudicio, & prudentia, experientia item satis magna; complexionis est melancholicae; videtur idoneus futurus ad officia Procuratoris, Ministri<sup>5</sup> et alia.
18. [Josephus Richardsonus] Warwicensis annorum 29. Versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione, vires habet bonas, audivit litteras humaniores, & in illis mediocriter profecit; est ingenio bono, iudicio pari, & pollet prudentia, experientia item satis magna: complexionis est sanguineae, ad plura videtur idoneus suo tempore futurus.
19. [Christopherus Andertonus] Lancastrensis 20 annorum: versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione vires habet bonas, audivit humaniores litteras, in quibus mediocriter profecit [f. 188r] est ingenio satis bono iudicio non dissimili prudens est, experientiam nondum habet; complexionis est sanguineae; ad pleraque futurus idoneus.
20. [Thomas Odoenus] Carnarvensis 19 annorum: Versatur in p<sup>a</sup> probatione Vires habet sufficientes; audivit litteras humaniores, in quibus bene profecit; ingenio est bono, cui Videtur respondere iudicium & prudentia. experientiam non habet; complexionis est melancholicae ad multa futurus idoneus.
21. [Thomas Athertonus] Lancastrensis 22 annorum, versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione, vires habet robustas; audivit litteras humaniores, in quibus bene profecit; ingenio est bono, cui videntur respondere iudicium & prudentia; experientia exigua, complexionis est melancholicae ad varia potest esse idoneus cum tempore.
22. [Joannes Beveragius] Derbiensis annorum 21. versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione; vires habet robustas audivit litteras humaniores in quibus valde bene profecit; ingenio est valde bono, iudicio non dissimili, de prudentia non satis constat: experientiam non habet: complexionis est sanguineae: ad litterarum exercitia videtur praecipue futurus idoneus.

23. [Thomas Kendallus] Devoniensis 23 annorum versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione; vires habet bonas; audivit litteras humaniores, et bene profecit, ingenio est bono, & iudicio simile, de prudentia non constat: experientia exigua: complexionis est cholericae ad varia videtur futurus idoneus.
24. [Antonius Danbaeus] Eboracensis annorum 20 versatus in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione; vires habet mediocres: audivit litteras humaniores, in quibus mediocriter profecit ingenio videtur mediocri, de iudicio & prudentia non constat: experientiam non habet; complexionis est flegmaticae; nondum constat ad quid futurus idoneus.
25. [Guilielmus Wilsonus] Norfolciensis annorum 20 versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione; Vires habet satis firmas; audivit litteras humaniores; & bene profecit ingenio est bono, cui respondet iudicium & prudentia, experientia aliqua complexionis est sanguineae, & ad multa videtur suo tempore futurus idoneus.
26. [Thomas Harcottus] Essexiensis annorum 17. Versatur in 1<sup>a</sup> probatione Vires habet delicatas; audivit litteras humaniores, in quibus valde bene profecit, ingenio est valde bono iudicio nondum maturo, prudentia non deest; experientiam non habet [f. 188v] complexionis est sanguineae; nondum constat ad quid praecipue idoneus.

#### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandenis

4. [Thomas Feckus] Londinensis annum agens 62. Vires habet adhuc satis firmas, fuit in Societate annis 33. studia omnia absoluit; docuit Grammaticam annis tribus, fuit Minister in Seminario Hispalensi annis duobus; Concionatur Audomari annis 6, in Missione Angliae annis 18. gradum non habet. est ingenio bono iudicium subinde vacillat & prudentia; experientia in temporalibus & spiritualibus satis bona; profectus in litteris bonus: complexionis sanguineae ad Conciones & agendum cum proximo idoneus.
7. [Joannes Stephani] Worcestrensis annorum 33. Valetudinis non nihil fractae; fuit in Societate annis 11 Studuit Philosophiae annis 3<sup>bus</sup> ante ingressum: Theologiae 4. in Societate, docuit humaniora annis 5. nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> probationis annum; est ingenio valde bono iudicio & prudentia pari expe-

rientia bona, profectus in litteris valde bonus, complexio est melancholica, ad docendum & alia Societatis munia idoneus.

8. [Franciscus Westus] Hertfordiensis annorum 29. Valetudinis mediocris, annum agens in Societate 10. Studia omnia absoluit nunc agit 3<sup>um</sup> probationis annum ingenium optimum, iudicium respondet & prudentia; experientia in temporalibus nonnulla, in spiritualibus maior: profectus in litteris optimus. Complexio biliosa, ad docendum & alia Societatis munia idoneus.
9. [Charles Tomsonus] Londinensis annorum 28. Valetudinis satis bonae: annum agit in Societate 12. Studia omnia absoluit; docuit Grammaticam uno anno; nunc agit 3<sup>um</sup> annum probationis ingenium valde bonum iudicium nondum maturum, nec prudentia; experientia modica profectus in litteris valde bonus complexio sanguinea admixta copiose atra bile: ad conciones & agendum cum proximo satis idoneus.
10. [Bernardus Kinsmannus] Londinensis annorum 26. firmae valetudinis annum agens in Societate 10. studia omnia absoluit. nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> probationis annum ingenium optimum, iudicium sequitur & prudentia, experientia hactenus modica. profectus in litteris valde bonus ad variis Societatis munia peridoneus. [f. 189r]
11. [Joannes Palmerus] Eboracensis annorum 30. Valetudinis mediocris, fuit in societate annis 8. Studia omnia absoluit. docuit humaniora anno Uno, nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> annum, ingenium bonum, iudicium respondet & prudentia, experientia satis bona. profectus in litteris bonus, complexio sanguinea mixta bile copiosa, ad munia litteraria valde idoneus.
12. [Christopherus Mauritius] Monumetensis annorum 29. Valetudinis satis bonae, annorum agens in Societate 10. Studia omnia absoluit, nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> probationis annum: ingenium valde bonum, iudicium non respondet, nec prudentia; experientia modica, profectus in litteris valde bonus: complexio sanguinea cum excessu atrae bilis, ad munia litteraria praesertim idoneus.
13. [Joannes Lovellus] Norfolciensis annorum 30. Valetudinis bonae, agit in Societate annum 7. Studia omnia absoluit, est

in 3<sup>o</sup> anno Probationis ingenium bonum, par iudicium & prudentia, experientia satis bona; profectus in litteris bonus, complexio temperata, ad munus Ministri, Procuratoris, Confessarii idoneus.

14. [Thomas Pickfordus] Cornubiensis annorum 27. Valetudinis infirmæ, annum agens in Societate 7. Studia omnia absoluit; est in 3<sup>a</sup> probatione; ingenium bonum, iudicium minus solidum par prudentia, experientia mediocris; complexio biliosa. ad Procuratoris aut Confessarii munus & missiones idoneus.
  
15. [Richardus Personius] Midlesexiensis annorum 35. Valetudinis mediocris agit in Societate annum 9. audivit Philosophiam annis tribus, totidem Theologiam & Casus nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> Probationis annum, ingenium satis acre & factum, iudicium mediocre, & prudentia; experientia in temporalibus satis bona, mediocris in spiritualibus; profectus in litteris humanioribus modicus, in aliis melior. complexio melancholica: ad missiones præcipue idoneus.
  
16. [Joannes Haydonus] Londinensis annorum 33. Valetudinis parum firmæ, annum agit in Societate 7. Studuit Philosophiæ 3<sup>bis</sup> annis, Casibus Conscientiæ 2<sup>bus</sup> nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> probationis annum: ingenium & iudicium bonum, par prudentia, experientia satis bona: profectus in litteris mediocris, complexio sanguinea. ad munus Ministri, Procuratoris, Confessarii aptus. [f. 189v]
  
17. [Henricus Briantus] Londinensis annorum 35. bonæ valetudinis annum agit in Societate 5. audivit Philosophiam annis tribus Theologiam uno ante ingressum, deinde in Societate annis 3<sup>bus</sup> nunc agit 3<sup>m</sup> annum Probationis, ingenium valde bonum iudicium solidum prudentia insignis experientia in temporalibus multa in spiritualibus satis bona; profectus in litteris mediocris, complexio temperata; ad varia Societatis munia etiam regiminis peridoneus.
  
18. [Franciscus Gardinerus] Cornubiensis annorum 38. firmæ valetudinis; fuit in Societate annis 11. ante ingressum studia omnia absoluit, in Missione semper versatus cum Patribus 3<sup>i</sup> anni se nunc recolligit, gradum nondum habet, est boni ingenii, iudicii, prudentia deficit, experientiam mediocrem

habet. profectus in litteris non superat mediocritatem; complexionis sanguineae ad Missiones & agendum cum proximo idoneus.

### Seminarium Audomarense

11. [Laurentius Fisherus] Lancastrensis annorum 31. Societatis 9. absoluit studia humaniora ante ingressum in Societatem Philosophiam & Theologiam post ingressum post quae absoluto 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis anno, nunc agit Praefectum morum Vires habet firmas ingenium bonum, iudicium mediocre, prudentiam parem, experientiam non habet adhuc; profectus in litteris bonus, complexio inclinans ad melancholiam; ad quid idoneus melius post aliquam experientiam, constabit.

Admissi hoc anno 11. Sacerdos Unus scholastici 10, nullus dimissus Vitae functi 3, Sacerdotes 2. P. Petrus Bensonus 15 Decemb. 1634. P. Antonius Stantonus 27. Januarii 1635; unus Coadiutor temporalis Richardus Nevilus 11. Aprilis 1635. In Marilandiam missi sunt 2. Unus sacerdos P. Franciscus Rogerius, Unus Coadiutor temporalis Joannes Wooddus. 2. item sacerdotes inde reversi P. Alexander Backerus. P. Joannes Drureus.

---

<sup>1</sup> «per» add. by the same hand. || <sup>2</sup> date add. by the same hand. || <sup>3</sup> date add. by the same hand. || <sup>4</sup> «semper» add. by the same hand. || <sup>5</sup> «Ministri» add. by the same hand.

## 512

Austr. 124, f. 187<sup>16v</sup>.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 187<sup>37v</sup> it was inscribed and authenticated by the provincial Michael Sumereker. Editions: *Cat. Prov. Austr.*, II, 417-36.

### Provincia Austriae

#### CATALOGUS BREVIS

Personarum et Officiorum Societatis Iesu

Provinciae Austriae Anno

1634 1635<sup>1</sup>



## Domus Professa Viennensis

P. Laurentius Wordingtonus

---

<sup>1</sup> corr. by the same hand.

## 513

Rom. 80, ff. 273r, 274v, 275v, 288r.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Romae

Catalogus brevis

Provinciae Romanae sub Finem Anni

1635

Domus Probationis S. Andreae

Novitii Scholastici

1635

Thomas Vilzonius 30 apr.

Joannes Gagius 30 apr.

Thomas Terettus 27 oct.

Collegium Poenitentiariorum ad S. Petrum

P. Aegidius Herveus Confessarius pro Anglica

Collegium Anglicanum

P. Thomas Fitzelbertus Rector

P. Nathanael Sotwellus Minister Procurator Consultor

P. Joannes Tomsonus Admonitor Confessarius nostrorum et  
Alumnorum

P. Gulielmus Risdonus Procurator Provinciae Anglicanae

P. Thomas Courtnaeus Praefectus studiorum Consultor

P. Thomas Bartonus Repetitor Logicae

Odoardus Rigbeus Subminister

Odoardus Pricciardus Socius P. Rectoris

Joannes Collinus Aedituus  
 Thomas Ornius custos vestium  
 Riccardus Leus Socii Procuratoris  
 Joannes Ferfecius Provinciae Anglicanae

Profecti in alias Provincias

In Flandriam

P. Robertus Corbintonus  
 P. Thomas Carvellus

## 514

Neap. 103, f. 195v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 210r, it is signed and authenticated by Carlo Sangro, the provincial.

Provincia Neapolitanae

Tertius Catalogus Provinciae Neapolitanae anno 1635

Domus Professa Neapolitana

42. P. Philippus Beamundus Infirmus

## 515

Franc. 22, f. 298v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 308v, Etienne Binet, the provincial, signed and authenticated the catalogue.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus

Provinciae Franciae anno 1635 exeunte

Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guilelmus Thalbot Concionator et Confessarius Anglorum  
 Joannes Ford socius P. Thalbot

## 516

Angl. 10, ff. 198r-205v.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Angliae

Catalogus 3<sup>us</sup> Personarum Societatis Iesu  
in Provincia Angliae 1636

1. P. Henricus Morus Provincialis
2. P. Odoardus Alacampi eius Socius, Admonitor, Consultor
3. Joannes de buona Voglia Socius

Domus Probationis S. Ignatii  
cum Missione Londinensi

1. P. Odoardus Knottus Rector et Consultor Provincialis
2. P. Henricus Claxstonus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Guilielmus Andersonus Consultor
4. P. Odoardus Lusherus Consultor
5. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator Provinciae Consultor
6. P. Carolus Thursbaeus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus et Rectoris Admonitor
7. P. Richardus Blondus Consultor Provincialis
8. P. Robertus Frevillus Consultor Provincialis
9. P. Thomas Rob Procurator Missionis Scotiae
10. P. Thomas Latwaitus
11. P. Georgius Connierus
12. P. Joannes Fisherus
13. P. Guido Hollandus
14. P. Joannes Yvisonus
15. P. Henricus Hawkinus
16. P. Christophorus Greenwoodus
17. P. Laurentius Andertonus
18. P. Odoardus Williamsonus [f. 198v]
19. P. Georgius Morlaeus
20. P. Franciscus Milesius
21. P. Henricus Floydus
22. P. Alexander Bakerus
23. P. Henricus Fordus
24. P. Thomas Sandersonus

25. P. Guilielmus Applebaeus
26. P. Richardus Banxius
27. P. Robertus Bucquius
28. P. Christophorus Warnerus
29. P. Jacobus Bettamus
30. P. Robertus Corbingtonus
31. P. Franciscus Rogerius
32. P. Josephus Turnerus
33. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
34. P. Jacobus Montfordus
35. P. Thomas Worsleyus

#### Coadiutores

36. Joannes Stephani Senior Socius Procuratoris
37. Augustinus Turpettus

#### Collegium SS. Apostolorum cum Missione Suffolciensi

1. P. Guilielmus Morus Rector
2. P. Thomas Keelus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Henricus Copingerus Consultor
4. P. Joannes Parkerus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Abercrombaeus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum Spiritualium, Admonitor Rectoris [f. 199r]
6. P. Thomas Ypslaeus Confessarius
7. P. Joannes Mulsho Magister Grammaticae
8. P. Joannes Cripsius
9. P. Simon Swinbornus
10. P. Joannes Baconus
11. P. Nicolaus Lusherus
12. P. Thomas Salisburius
13. P. Augustine Inglebaeus
14. P. Robertus Alfordus
15. P. Odoardus Walpolus
16. P. Joannes Robinsonus
17. P. Joannes Lovellus
18. P. Thomas Cortesius
19. Joannes Robinsonus Scholasticus

Collegium S. Francisci Xaverii  
cum Missionibus Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Richardus Whitleus Minister Procurator Consultor
3. P. Joannes Harrisius Consultor
4. P. Odoardus Roffus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Colfordus Confessarius Praefectus rerum Spiritualium Admonitor Rectoris
6. P. Thomas Pennantus Confessarius
7. P. Franciscus Dayus
8. P. Thomas Jeffreius Magister Grammaticae
9. P. Guilielmus Rivius
10. P. Reginaldus Aetonus
11. P. Thomas Vauham [f. 199v]
12. P. Franciscus Nevillus
13. P. Humfredus Brunus
14. P. Joannes Grimstonus
15. P. Bartholomaeus Philippi
16. P. Thomas Webbus
17. P. Joannes Clarcus
18. P. Guilielmus Salisburius
- P. Joannes Floydus Junior<sup>1</sup>

Coadiutores

19. Guilielmus Mortonus
20. Guilielmus Putneius

Collegium Beati Aloysii  
cum Missionibus Staffordiensi et Lancastrensi

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Guilielmus Schacletonus Minister Consultor
3. P. Edmundus Nevillus senior Procurator Consultor
4. P. Henricus Kirkamus Confessarius Praefectus rerum Spiritualium Admonitor Rectoris
5. P. Christophorus Robinsonus Confessarius
6. P. Jacobus Parkerus
7. P. Thomas Hudsonus
8. P. Odoardus Leusonus
9. P. Richardus Bradleius
10. P. Thomas Flintus

11. P. Thomas Robinsonus
12. P. Henricus Hollandus
13. P. Guilielmus Atchinus
14. P. Henricus Gasconus
15. P. Petrus Martialis
16. P. Timotheus Haius [f. 200r]
17. P. Joannes Mainardus
18. P. Joannes Pansfordus
19. P. Petrus Middletonus
20. P. Robertus Ardenus
21. P. Joannes Burtonus
22. P. Joannes Townus
23. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus
24. Fabritius Roberti Coadiutor

Collegium Immaculate Conceptionis  
cum Missionibus Nottingamiensi et Derbiensi

1. P. Michael Alfordus Rector
2. P. Gervasius Polus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Gulielmus Wrightus Consultor
4. P. Thomas Cornforthus Confessarius Praefectus rerum Spiritualium Admonitor Rectoris
5. P. Gilbertus Huntus Confessarius
6. P. Robertus Darcaeus Magister Grammaticae
7. P. Georgius Lovettus Magister Grammaticae
8. P. Robertus Salvinus
9. P. Aegidius Palmerus
10. P. Germanus Polus
11. P. Martinus Allottus
12. P. Franciscus Walsinghamus
13. P. Joannes Staffordus
14. P. Andreas Suttonus
15. P. Odoardus Silisdonius
16. Franciscus Jonsonus Scholasticus [f. 200v]

Residentia S. Michaelis cum Missione Eboracensi

1. P. Georgius Annus Superior
2. P. Joannes Taylerus
3. P. Joannes Curtesius
4. P. Franciscus Jacsonus
5. P. Joannes Wilkies

6. P. Richardus Busbaeus
7. P. Joannes Druraeus
8. P. Guilielmus Howardus
9. P. Thomas Fosterus

Residentia S. Joannis  
cum Missione Dunelmensi

1. P. Joannes Armstrongus Superior
2. P. Richardus Holtbaeus
3. P. Guilielmus Palmius
4. P. Franciscus Morlaeus
5. P. Christopherus Simsonus
6. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus
7. P. Thomas Roffensis
8. P. Briantus Cansfeldus
9. P. Franciscus Forcerus
10. P. Guilielmus Elisaei

Residentia S. Dominici  
cum Missione Lincolnensi

1. P. Franciscus Berraeus Superior
2. P. Joannes Grossus
3. P. Joannes Huddus
4. P. Robertus Nelius
5. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus [f. 201r]
6. P. Thomas Leucnerus
7. P. Joannes Bentleus
8. P. Richardus Bartlettus
9. P. Odoardus Latomus
10. Thomas Paytonus Scholasticus

Residentia S. Georgii  
cum Missione Wigorniensi

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Joannes Cocesius
3. P. Thomas Aldingtonus
4. P. Carolus Florus
5. P. Laurentius Fisherus
6. P. Joannes Gardinerus
7. P. Joannes Westonus

8. P. Guilielmus Smithius
9. P. Guilielmus Morsaeus
10. P. Guilielmus Lacaeus

Residentia S. Mariae cum Missione  
Northamptoniensi

1. P. Alexander Ferclotius Superior
2. P. Antonius Greenwayus
3. P. Thomas Talbottus
4. P. Nicolaus Hartus
5. P. Joannes Cratornus
6. P. Joannes Blacfannus
7. P. Thomas Randus
8. P. Richardus Whitmorus
9. P. Joannes Manockus
10. P. Hieronymus Fulcus [f. 201v]
11. P. Albertus Sadlerus
12. P. Thomas Palmerus
13. P. Michael Graius
14. P. Joannes Haydonus
15. P. Thomas Farmerus

Residentia S. Thomas cum Missione  
Hamptoniensi

1. P. Guilielmus Savillus Superior
2. P. Joannes Rogerius
3. P. Thomas Shellaeus
4. P. Robertus Tempestus
5. P. Joannes Nelsonus
6. P. Joannes Dormerus
- P. Joannes Cooperus<sup>2</sup>

Residentia B. Stanislai  
cum Missione Devoniensi

1. P. Richardus Campianus Superior
2. P. Ignatius Godwinus
3. P. Robertus Briantus
4. P. Odoardus Bentlaeus
5. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus



6. P. Richardus Tomsonus
7. P. Thomas Blackfannus
8. P. Mauritius Keynus

### In Missione Marilandiae

1. P. Philippus Fisherus Superior
2. P. Andreas Witus
3. P. Joannes Knowles
4. P. Joannes Gravenerius
5. Thomas Gervasii Coadiutor [f. 202r]

### Collegium Leodiense

1. P. Georgius Duckettus Rector
2. P. Franciscus Westus Minister
3. P. Franciscus Fosterus Confessarius, Praefectus rerum Spiritualium
4. P. Joannes Falkenerus Confessarius, et Praefectus Sanitatis, Admonitor Rectoris
5. P. Georgius Bamfieldus Procurator, Consultor
6. P. Thomas Suthwellus Praefectus Studiorum, Consultor
7. P. Thomas Comptonus Professor Theologiae Scholasticae Consultor
8. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Theologiae Scholasticae Consultor
9. P. Franciscus Fittonus Professor Theologiae Moralis
10. P. Josephus Simonis Professor Sacrae Scripturae, Praefectus Templi
11. P. Franciscus Linus Professor linguae Hebraicae et Mathematicae
12. P. Georgius Wardus Professor Metaphysicae
13. P. Odoardus Courtneus Professor Physicae, et Praefectus Lectorum ad mensam
14. P. Odoardus Worsleyus Professor Logicae
15. P. Bernardus Kinsmannus parat se ad docendum Philosophiam
16. P. Bernardus Hartwellus Minister Juniorum et iuvat P. Suthwellum in Scribendo
17. P. Franciscus Hanmerus<sup>3</sup>
17. P. Lambertus de Tifue Confessarius externorum et Catechista
18. P. Joannes Gravius parum sui compos

Theologi 4<sup>i</sup> Anni

- 19. P. Richardus Williamsonus
- 20. P. Gulielmus Gilberti [f. 202v]

Scholastici non Sacerdotes Theologi item  
4<sup>i</sup> Anni

- 21. Franciscus Fowlerus

Theologi 3<sup>i</sup> Anni

- 22. Richardus Powellus
- 23. Georgius Graius
- 24. Guilielmus Sanchaeus
- 25. Robertus Philippi
- 26. Thomas Ludovici
- 27. Joannes Claytonus

Theologi 2<sup>i</sup> Anni

- 28. Henricus Harcottus
- 29. Guilielmus Sadlerus

## Theologi Primi Anni

- 30. Franciscus Parkerus
- 31. Ferdinandus Palmerus
- 32. Odoardus Keynus
- 33. Alexander Pagius
- 34. Richardus Strangius
- 35. Guilielmus Tunstallus
- 36. Richardus Ashbeus

## Casuistae

- 37. P. Thomas Kelio
- 38. P. Petrus Writus
- 39. Guilielmus Watsonus
- 40. Joannes Fisherus
- 41. Thomas Gaskinus

## Metaphysici

- 42. Guilielmus Waringus
- 43. Thomas Tomsonus
- 44. Matthaëus Grimius [f. 203r]
- 45. Franciscus Matthaëi sive Matagonus
- 46. Guilielmus Martius
- 47. Carolus Harrisius
- 48. Iosephus Inglebaeus

## Physici

- 49. Thomas Worthingtonus
- 50. Laurentius Worslaeus
- 51. Petrus Walkerus
- 52. Thomas Tunstallus
- 53. Franciscus Palmerus
- 54. Joannes Throgmortonus
- 55. Nicolaus Odoenus
- 56. Thomas Comberfordus

## Logici

- 57. Odoardus Blacstonus
- 58. Joannes Pletzius
- 59. Franciscus Darbaeus
- 60. Ignatius Pricius
- 61. Richardus Fullwoodus
- 62. Thomas Cliffordus

## Coadiutores

- 63. Gerardus Rogerius Aedituus, Custos Vestium, Excitator
- 64. Edmundus Curtesius Emptor, Sutor, Hortulanus
- 65. Guilielmus Brownus Socius exeuntium
- 66. Franciscus Laeus Pharmacopaeus et Socius exeuntium
- 67. Guilielmus Grantus Coquus
- 68. Joannes Pybornus Socius emptoris
- 69. Joannes Penningtonus Janitor [f. 203v]
- 70. Thomas Par Infirmarius Refectorianus
- 71. Odoardus Stanleus Dispensator Curator hospitum
- 72. Thomas Booz Pistor, Braxator etc.
- 73. Joannes Lentallus Senex Emeritus
- 74. Christopherus Morlet

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

1. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector et Magister Novitiorum
2. P. Antonius Lamptonus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Adrianus Talbottus Socius Magistri Novitiorum Praefectus Spiritus, et Confessarius, Praefectus Infirmorum
4. P. Edmundus Cornelius Inspector Agriculturae, Consultor, Confessarius externorum et Nostrorum
5. P. Guilielmus Bentneus Socius P. Cornelii
6. P. Hermannus Schoper Concionator Missionarius
7. P. Joannes Spenserus Catechista primarius, et Missionarius et Praefectus Ecclesiae
8. P. Odoardus Stanlaeus Senex emeritus

## Sacerdotes Novitii

9. P. Rodulphus Emersonus
10. P. Mauritius Neoportus
11. P. Ignatius Cufaldus

Novitii non Sacerdotes 2<sup>i</sup> Anni

12. Franciscus Turnerus
13. Josephus Richardsonus
14. Christopherus Andertonus
15. Andreas Savillus
16. Thomas Athertonus
17. Thomas Odoenus
18. Thomas Kendallus [f. 204r]
19. Guilielmus Wilsonus
20. Thomas Harcottus

## Primi Anni

21. Guilielmus Swinburnus
22. Joannes Harrisonus
23. Joannes Beveragius
24. Franciscus Careus
25. Matthaeus Palmerus

## Coadiutores Veterani

26. Laurentius Brunings Braxator, Hortulanus
27. Ignatius de Sancto Clemente Curator Hospitum Pictor

28. Gregorius Hoarus Janitor, Aedituus
29. Gerardus Corbingtonus Senex caecus
30. Thomas Hurdes Dispensator, Pistor
31. Joannes Ludovici Coquus

#### Coadiutores Novitii

32. Henricus Hollandus Sartor
33. Gualterus Mauritiu Sartor, Excitator
34. Joannes Beven Sutor

#### Domus 3<sup>ae</sup> Probationis Gandensis

1. P. Michael Freemannus Rector
2. P. Henricus Silisdonius Confessarius, Admonitor, Praefectus Spiritus, et Sanitatis
3. P. Franciscus Sanchius Minister, Consultor, Procurator
4. P. Robertus Grantus Director Repetentium Consultor
5. P. Thomas Frackus Confessarius
6. P. Thomas Strangius

#### Repetentes Humaniora

7. Cuthbertus Noritius [f. 204v]
8. Joannes Parkerus
9. Gabriel Woodfordus
10. Rogerius Rigbeus
11. Thomas Bartonus
12. Petrus Bartonus
13. Thomas Farringtonus
14. Michael Kinsmannus
15. Joannes Ludovici
16. Guilielmus Perisonus
17. Joannes Manerius
18. Georgius Smithaeus

#### Coadiutores

19. Georgius Bartlettus Hortulanus
20. Odoardus Edmundi Socius exeuntium
21. Guilielmus Dampier Aedituus, Braxator, Excitator
22. Joannes Greenus Sartor, Custos Vestium, Emptor
23. Joannes Odoenus Dispensator, Visitator nocturnus

24. Josephus Lowick Coquus
25. Franciscus Yates Janitor Refectorianus

### Seminarium Audomarense

1. P. Thomas Portus Rector
2. P. Richardus Bartonus Minister Consultor
3. P. Franciscus Wallenius Praefectus Spiritus Confessarius Nostrorum et Scholarium
4. P. Joannes Floydus Senior Confessarius Nostrorum et Scholarium, Admonitor, Consultor [f. 205r]
5. P. Joannes Stephani Praefectus Studiorum, Consultor et Praefectus Sodalitatis Scholarium
6. P. Henricus Briantus Procurator, Consultor, Confessarius Scholarium
7. P. Guilielmus Campianus Socius Procuratoris Consultor Confessarius Scholarium
8. P. Joannes Brookus Praefectus Musicae
9. P. Henricus Thunderus Praefectus Morum et Sanitatis
10. P. Thomas Carvellus Praefectus morum
11. P. Joannes Palmerus Praefectus morum
12. P. Ambrosius Corbingtonus Magister Rhetoricae
13. P. Joannes Turnerus Magister Poeseos
14. P. Henricus Staffordus Magister 1<sup>ae</sup> Classis Grammaticae
15. P. Philippus Comptonus Magister 2<sup>ae</sup> Classis Grammaticae
16. P. Carolus Tomsonus Magister 3<sup>ae</sup> Classis Grammaticae
17. P. Guilielmus Flaccus Senex emeritus
18. P. Christopherus Mauriti iuvat P. Floydum in Scribendo.

### Coadiutores

19. Georgius Kempus Curator hospitum, Custos vestis lineae
20. Joannes Wooddus Janitor
21. Richardus Dampier Sutor
22. Guilielmus Harrisonus Custos vestium
23. Joannes de Metz Sartor, Excitator
24. Joannes Rimerus Emptor
25. Henricus Curtesius Pistor, Braxator
26. Thomas Snowus Aedituus
27. Henricus Willoughbeus Dispensator
28. Guilielmus Parkerus Infirmarius, Vitriarius
29. Guilielmus Bidellus Inspector Agriculturae [f. 205v]

## Bruxellae

1. P. Guillielmus Stillingtonus
2. P. Thomas Pickfordus eius Socius

P. Edmundus Nevillus et Joannes Rogerius  
 Supplent pro Sociis P. Provincialis, et  
 donec R.P. N. aliquid statuatur.

---

<sup>1</sup> «Junior» add. by a different hand. || <sup>2</sup> The full entry add. by a different hand. || <sup>3</sup> The full entry add. by the same hand.

## 517

1) Angl. 10, ff. 206r-207r; 2) Angl. 13, ff. 174r-175r.

These two catalogues, both original, were written by different hands. The writer of the first was also the compiler of the catalogus tertius for this year.

## Provincia Angliae

Supplementum Primi et Secundi Catalogi  
 Personarum Societatis Iesu in Provincia  
 Angliae 1636

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

11. Sussexiensis annorum 28 versatur in prima Probatione vires habet mediocres. Audivit ante ingressum Philosophiam et primum annum Theologiae cum mediocri profectu, studuit casibus in Anglia triennio. Ingenio est satis bono, cui iudicium, et prudentia videntur respondere, experientia exigua. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad munus missionarii praecipue idoneus.
23. Darbiensis annorum 21. Novitius primi anni. vires habet firmas. Audivit litteras humaniores in Seminario Audomarensi; et in illis bene profecit. Bono est ingenio, cui iudicium et prudentia videntur respondere. Experientia caret. Complexionis est sanguineae, et ad pleraque suo tempore formari poterit.

21. Ex Provincia Northumbriae annorum 20. Novitius primi anni. Vires habet satis bonas. In litteris humanioribus quas audivit Audomari optime profecit. Est praeclaro ingenio. Iudicium habet pro aetate valde maturum; nec minorem prudentiam; experientia caret. Complexionis est sanguineae. Ad omnia Societatis munia videtur suo tempore futurus idoneus.
24. Devoniensis annorum 25. Novitius primi anni. Viribus est integris. In litteris humanioribus quas audivit Audomari optime profecit. Est ingenio valde bono. De iudicio et prudentia nondum constat. Experientiam habet aliquam in seculo. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad quid maxime futurus sit idoneus nondum constat. [f. 206v]
22. Wigorniensis annorum 21. Novitius primi anni. Audivit litteras humaniores Audomari, et in iis bene profecit. Bonum habet ingenium. De iudicio et prudentia non satis constat. Experientia caret. Complexionis est Sanguineae. Ad varia suo tempore futurus idoneus.
25. Northamptoniensis annorum 21. Novitius primi anni. Audivit litteras humaniores, ac Dialecticam cum singulari profectu. Ingenium habet praestans, sed magis speculativum, quam practicum; iudicium bonum nisi quatenus scrupulis obscuratur: nec prudentia deest experientia caret. Complexionis est melancholicae. Ad litteraturam praecipue videtur futurus idoneus.

Admissi igitur hoc anno sex: Sacerdos unus. Scholastici quinque.

Dimissi tres.

P. Richardus Personius peracto 3<sup>o</sup> anno Probationis nondum tamen gradu accepto, 14<sup>o</sup> Augusti.

Richardus Walwinus Scholasticus et 2<sup>i</sup> Anni Theologus in Junio

Rolandus Walkerus Coadiutor Temporalis 13<sup>o</sup> Julii.

Vita functi Novem.

P. Jacobus Jones in Maio

P. Robertus Pickeringus sub finem Julii

P. Odoardus Rodneyus



Joannes Tomsonus 8. Septembris  
 Christopherus Schottus 9. Septembris  
 Joannes Linnus 12. Octobris  
 Robertus Vitus 16. Septembris  
 Robertus Macaeus 27 Octobris  
 Joannes Brownrickus 20. Septembris [f. 207r]

In Marilandiam missi duo.

P. Philippus Fisherus  
 P. Joannes Knowles

Duo item inde reversi:

P. Franciscus Rogerius  
 Joannes Wooddus

## 518

Gall. Belg. 24, f. 188v.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated by the provincial Franciscus de la Croix.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus 3. Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anni 1636  
 in October

Collegium Dionantense

P. Thomas Conniers

## 519

Fl. Belg. 45, ff. 37v, 38r, 49r, 49v.

This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

**Catalogus tertius Personarum Provinciae  
Flandro-Belgicae Anni 1636 Octobris**

**Collegium Bruxellense**

- P. Guilielmus Stilingtonus Procurator Anglorum Confessarius**  
**P. Thomas Picfordus socius P. Procuratoris Anglorum**

**Venerunt ex Anglia**

- P. Guilielmus Stilingtonus**  
**P. Thomas Picfordus**

**Rediverunt in Provinciam Anglicam**

- P. Thomas Portus**  
**Joannes Rogerius**

**520**

Neap. 103, f. 213r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 230v, it is signed and authenticated by the provincial Carlo Sangro.

**Provincia Neapolitanae**

**Tertius Catalogus Provinciae  
Neapolitanae  
1636**

**Domus Professa Neapolitana**

- 42. P. Philippus Beamundus Infirmus**

**521**

Franc. 22, ff. 309r, 309v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

## Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Provinciae Franciae  
anno 1636 exeunte

Domus Professa Parisiensis

- P. Gulielmus Talbot Procurator provinciae Anglicanae  
Joannes Ford socius P. Talbot

522

Baet. 14/I, ff. 162r, 162v, 168r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

## Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus  
3.

Provinciae Baeticae mense Aprilis Anni 1637  
Confectus

## Seminarium Anglicanum Hispalense

1. P. Joannes de Axonenta Rector Concionator
2. P. Ximenes de Bentendona Minister
3. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus spiritus, studiorum, Admonitor
4. P. Henricus Polardus Alumnorum et nostrorum confessarius
5. P. Joannes de Cespedes Professor Theologiae moralis
6. P. Antonius de Araoz Praest philosophicis disputationibus Alumnorum
7. F. Gaspar Gironda Ianitor Comitatur domo exeuntis
8. F. Petrus Tobat Janitor, aedituus
9. F. Joannes Bilington Socius P. Polardi
10. F. Joannes Garcia Panificus
11. F. Martinus de Ortega custos vestium
12. F. Didacus Marin Eleemosinarius
13. F. Josephus Bequeto Eleemosinarius
14. F. Ricardo Neuport Janitor

15. F. Antonius Monte Procurator
16. F. Bartholomeus Savilla Subminister, Dispensator

### Collegium Gaditanum

12. P. Guillielmus Jonsonius Operarius

## 523

Baet. 14/I, ff. 146v, 147r, 152v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. Although it bears the same annual date as the one immediately preeding it, it must have been composed later in the year because of the change in rectors.

### Provincia Baeticae

#### Catalogus 3. Provinciae Baeticae Anni 1637

### Seminarium Anglicanum Hispalense

1. P. Ferdinandus de Valencia Rector, et Confessarius hominum et mulierum
2. P. Joannes Marius Praefectus studiorum, et Lector Controversiarum, Admonitor, praefectus spiritus, Confessarius
3. P. Joannes Cespedes Consultor Lector Theologiae Moralis, Confessarius hominum, et mulierum
4. P. Enricus Polardo Procurator
5. P. Antonius de Araoz praeest Metaphisicis Confessarius hominum
6. P. Franciscus Sanchez Praefectus spiritus Confessarius hominum
7. P. Thomas Picfort Minister, praeest Logicis
8. F. Georgius Alvarez Procurator pro Sancto Omer, Consultor, et Confessarius nostrorum [sic]<sup>1</sup>
9. F. Jaspas Gironda Socius Procuratoris
10. F. Joannes Belinton Eleemosinarius
11. F. Didacus Marin Eleemosinarius
12. F. Petrus Tobar Ianitor exercet officia domestica
13. F. Martinus de Ortega Custos vestium

14. F. Josephus Bequete Socius Procuratoris Sancti Omer
15. F. Richardus Noporto Ianitor, et Aedituus
16. F. Bartholomeus de Avila Subminister
17. F. Gabriel Baquerto Panificus

Collegium Gaditanum

7. P. Guilliellmus Jonsonius Confessarius hominum et mulierum

---

<sup>1</sup> This must be a scribal error: a temporal coadiutor could not serve as a confessor.

## 524

Neap. 103, f. 248r.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Neapolitanae

Tertius Catalogus Provinciae  
Neapolitanae Anno 1637

Defuncti

P. Philippus Beamundus Neapoli 23 Aug. 1636

## 525

Franc. 22, f. 322v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 335r, the provincial, Etienne Binet, signed and authenticated the catalogue.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum et Officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae Anni 1637 exeuntis

Domus Professa Parisiensis

P. Guill. Talbot Procurator Angliae

## 526

Germ. Sup. 46, f. 319v.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Germaniae Superioris

## CATALOGUS

Personarum, Locorum, et Officiorum

Provinciae Superioris Germaniae

1637

Sedes Tannensis, sive, Olivetana

P. Franciscus Chesinthonus

## 527

Angl. 10, ff. 190r-197r.

This is an original catalogue signed and authenticated by the provincial Henry More on f. 197r.

Provincia Angliae

Catalogus Tertius Personarum Societatis

Iesu in Provincia Angliae anno 1638

1. P. Henricus Morus Provincialis
2. P. Robertus Frevillus Socius Provincialis, Consultor, Admonitor
3. Joannes Rogerius Socius

Domus Probationis S. Ignatii  
cum Missione Londinensi

1. P. Odoardus Knottus Rector Consultor Provincialis
2. P. Joannes Heydonus Minister
3. P. Gulielmus Andersonus Consultor
4. P. Odoardus Lusherus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Worslaeus Consultor

6. P. Odoenus Shellaeus Procurator Provinciae et Consultor Rectoris
7. P. Carolus Thursbaeus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Admonitor Rectoris
8. P. Richardius Banxius Confessarius
9. P. Henricus Silisdonius Consultor Provincialis
10. P. Laurentius Andertonus Consultor Provincialis
11. P. Thomas Rob Procurator Missionis Scoticae
12. P. Thomas Lathwaitus
13. P. Georgius Conierus
14. P. Joannes Yvisonus
15. P. Henricus Hawkinus
16. P. Christophorus Grinwoodus
17. P. Franciscus Milesius
18. P. Henricus Floydus [f. 190v]
19. P. Thomas Sandersonus
20. P. Gulielmus Applebaeus
21. P. Christophorus Warnerus
22. P. Robertus Bucquius
23. P. Joannes Fisherus Senior alias Percaeus
24. P. Michael Grayus
25. P. Edmundus Nevillus Junior colligit historiam Provinciae
26. P. Franciscus Gardinerus
27. P. Josephus Turnerus
28. P. Gulielmus Watsonus
29. P. Rodulphus Emersonus
30. P. Robertus Darcaeus
31. P. Adrianus Talbottus
32. P. Ignatius Godwinus
33. P. Henricus Claxtonus
34. P. Henricus Gasquinus
35. P. Joannes Suffrenius Confessarius Serenissimae Reginae matris Regis Christianissimi
36. Joannes de buono Voglia supplet pro Procuratore Rectoris
37. Joannes Stephani Socius Procuratoris Provinciae
38. Joannes le Cocque Socius P. Joannis Suffrenii

Collegium SS. Apostolorum  
cum Missione Suffolciensi

1. P. Gulielmus Morus Rector
2. P. Thomas Keelus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Henricus Coppingerus Consultor

4. ~~P. Thomas~~ Joannes Parkerus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Abercrombaeus Confessarius Praefectus Spiritus  
Admonitor [f. 191r]
6. P. Thomas Talbottus Confessarius
7. P. Thomas Ipslaeus
8. P. Joannes Mulsho
9. P. Nicolaus Lusherus
10. P. Joannes Cripsius
11. P. Thomas Salisburius
12. P. Augustinus Inglebaeus
13. P. Robertus Alfordus
14. P. Carolus Tomsonus
15. P. Odoardus Williamsonus
16. P. Joannes Clarkus
17. P. Richardus Geningus

Collegium S<sup>ti</sup> Francisci Xaverii  
cum Missionibus Walliae

1. P. Carolus Brunus Rector
2. P. Richardus Whitlaeus Minister, Procurator, Consultor
3. P. Odoardus Roffus Consultor
4. P. Thomas Colfordus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Ad-  
monitor
5. P. Gulielmus Rivius Confessarius
6. P. Franciscus Nevillus Consultor
7. P. Georgius Morlaeus Consultor
8. P. Thomas Jeffreyus
9. P. Franciscus Dayus
10. P. Joannes Floydus Junior
11. P. Reginaldus Aytonus
12. P. Joannes Harrisius
13. P. Humphredus Brunus
14. P. Georgius Bamfieldus
15. P. Joannes Grimstonus [f. 191v]
16. P. Bartholomaeus Philippi
17. P. Thomas Webbus
18. P. Thomas Vaughanus
19. P. Nicolaus Hartus
20. Gulielmus Putnaeus
21. Gulielmus Mortonus



**Collegium B. Aloysii cum Missionibus  
Staffordiensium et Lancastrensi**

1. P. Joannes Worthingtonus Rector
2. P. Franciscus Fittonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Richardus Bradlaeus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Jacobus Parkerus Consultor
5. P. Briantus Cansfeldus Consultor
6. P. Henricus Kirkhamus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus,  
Admonitor
7. P. Thomas Robinsonus Confessarius
8. P. Christophorus Robinsonus
9. P. Edmundus Nevillus Senior
10. P. Thomas Hudsonus
11. P. Odoardus Lusonius
12. P. Gulielmus Atkins
13. P. Timotheus Hayus
14. P. Gulielmus Shackletonus
15. P. Henricus Hollandus
16. P. Petrus Middletonus
17. P. Robertus Ardenus
18. P. Joannes Townus
19. P. Laurentius Rigbaeus [f. 192r]
20. P. Richardus Bartonus

**Collegium Immaculatae Conceptionis  
cum Missionibus Nottinghamiensi  
et Derbiensi**

1. P. Michael Alfordus Rector
2. P. Gervasius Polus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Georgius Lovettus Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Germanus Polus Consultor
5. P. Thomas Cornforthus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus,  
Admonitor
6. P. Gilbertus Huntus Confessarius
7. P. Gulielmus Wrightus
8. P. Franciscus Walsinghamus
9. P. Joannes Staffordus
10. P. Martinus Allottus
11. P. Henricus Wilkinsonus
12. P. Andreas Suttonus
13. Franciscus Johnsonus Studiosus
14. Fabritius Roberti

**Residentia S. Michaelis cum  
Missione Eboracensi**

1. P. Georgius Annus Superior
2. P. Joannes Curtesius
3. P. Franciscus Jacksonus
4. P. Thomas Fosterus
5. P. Joannes Wilkuis
6. P. Joannes Taylerus
7. P. Richardus Busbaeus
8. P. Gulielmus Howardus [f. 192v]
9. P. Joannes Druraeus
10. P. Robertus Salvinus
11. P. Andreas Stonus

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Joannis cum  
Missione Dunelmensi**

1. P. Michael Freemannus Superior
2. P. Joannes Armstrongus
3. P. Richardus Holtbaeus
4. P. Gulielmus Palmius
5. P. Franciscus Morlaeus
6. P. Christopherus Simsonus
7. P. Rodulphus Corbingtonus
8. P. Thomas Roffensis
9. P. Franciscus Forcerus
10. P. Gulielmus Elisaei
11. P. Thomas Gaskinus

**Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Dominici cum  
Missione Lincolnensi**

1. P. Franciscus Berraeus Superior
2. P. Joannes Grossus
3. P. Joannes Huddus
4. P. Robertus Nelius
5. P. Joannes Pansfordus
6. P. Thomas Leuknerus
7. P. Joanes Blackfannus
8. P. Richardus Bartlettus
9. P. Joannes Robinsonus
10. P. Joannes Spenserus [f. 193r]

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Georgii cum  
Missione Wigorniensis

1. P. Joannes Pricius Superior
2. P. Carolus Florus
3. P. Joannes Westonus
4. P. Gulielmus Morsaeus
5. P. Guido Hollandus
6. P. Franciscus Rogerius
7. P. Thomas Aldringtonus
8. P. Petrus Martialis
9. P. Robertus Coccius
10. P. Gulielmus Smithaeus
11. P. Laurentius Fisherus

Residentia S<sup>tae</sup> Mariae cum  
Missione Northamptoniensis

1. P. Alexander Ferclothius Superior
2. P. Joannes Crathornus
3. P. Hieronymus Fulkius
4. P. Thomas Randus
5. P. Antonius Grimwayus
6. P. Albertus Sadlerus
7. P. Richardus Whitmorus
8. P. Mauritius Keynes
9. P. Thomas Farmerus
10. P. Gulielmus Lacaeus
11. P. Jacobus Bettamus

Residentia S<sup>ti</sup> Thomae cum Missione  
Hamptoniensis

1. P. Gulielmus Savillus Superior [f. 193v]
2. P. Joannes Rogerius
3. P. Joannes Manoccus
4. P. Joannes Lovellus
5. P. Gulielmus Gilberti
6. P. Thomas Blackfannus
7. P. Joannes Dormerus
8. P. Robertus Tempestus
9. P. Odoardus Silisdonius
10. P. Ignatius Cufaldus

11. P. Thomas Cortesius
12. P. Richardus Williamsonus

Residentia B. Stanislai cum  
Missione Devoniensi

1. P. Franciscus Wallisius Superior
2. P. Richardus Campianus
3. P. Robertus Briantus
4. P. Joannes Gardinerus
5. P. Odoardus Bentlaeus
6. P. Joannes Mainardus
7. P. Odoardus Kensingtonus
8. P. Richardus Tomsonus
9. P. Joannes Fisherus Junior
10. P. Thomas Shellaeus
11. Petrus Westus

Missio Marilandica

1. P. Joannes Brookus Superior
2. P. Philippus Fisherus
3. P. Andreas Witus
4. P. Joannes Gravenerius
5. Gualterus Morlaeus [f. 194r]

Collegium Leodiense

1. P. Georgius Duckettus Rector
2. P. Franciscus Westus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Franciscus Fosterus Confessarius, et Praefectus Spiritus
4. P. Joannes Falknerus Confessarius, Admonitor, et Praefectus Sanitatis
5. P. Thomas Comptonus Praefectus Studiorum et Consultor
6. P. Thomas Nevillus Professor Theologiae et Consultor
7. P. Josephus Simonis Professor Theologiae et Consultor
8. P. Georgius Wardus Professor Theologiae moralis
9. P. Odoardus Courtnaeus habet lectionem Controversiarum et Exhortationes ad studiosos externos et est Praefectus Ecclesiae.
10. P. Joannes Stephani Professor Sacrae Scripturae, et Praefectus Lectorum ad mensam
11. P. Franciscus Linus Professor Linguae Hebraicae et Matheos

12. P. Odoardus Worslaeus Professor Metaphysices
13. P. Christopherus Mauritiï Professor Logices
14. P. Thomas Carvellus parat se ad praelegendam Philosophiam.
15. P. Lambertus de Tifue Confessarius in templo
16. P. Bernardus Kinsmannus Procurator
17. P. Joannes Baconus
18. P. Joannes Claytonus repetit studia altiora et est Minister Juniorum.
19. P. Richardus Powellus repetit studia altiora.
20. P. Joannes Gravius parum sui compos.

#### Theologi quarti anni

21. Rogerius Rigbeus
22. Gabriel Woodfordus
23. Henricus Harcottus [f. 194v]
24. Gulielmus Sadlerus

#### Theologi tertii anni

25. P. Franciscus Parkerus
26. Cutbertus Norrisius
27. Joannes Parkerus
28. Gulielmus Tunstallus
29. Richardus Ashbaeus
30. Richardus Strangius
31. Ferdinandus Palmerus
32. Thomas Everius

#### Theologi secundi anni

33. Thomas Bartonus
34. Petrus Bartonus
35. Michael Kinsmannus
36. Matthaeus Grimius
37. Josephus Inglebaeus
38. Gulielmus Waringus
39. Franciscus Matthaei

#### Theologi primi anni

40. Gulielmus Martius
41. Thomas Tomsonus

42. Carolus Harrisius
43. Thomas Tunstallus
44. Thomas Worthingtonus
45. Nicolaus Odoenus
46. Joannes Throgmortonus
47. Franciscus Palmerus
48. Laurentius Worslaeus
49. Franciscus Turnerus [f. 194r]
50. Andreas Saul

### Metaphysici

51. Thomas Cliffordus
52. Odoardus Blackstonus
53. Joannes Pletsius
54. Richardus Fulwoodus
55. Franciscus Darbaeus
56. Ignatius Pricius
57. Matthaeus Palmerus

### Logici

58. Thomas Kendallus
59. Josephus Richardsonus
60. Gulielmus Wilsonus
61. Joannes Gagijs
62. Thomas Terrettus
63. Thomas Athertonus
64. Thomas Wilsonus
65. Thomas Odoenus
66. Christopherus Andertonus
67. Gulielmus Swinburnus
68. Joannes Harrisonus
69. Joannes Beveragius
70. Thomas Harcottus

### Casistae

71. P. Joannes Cooperus
72. Alexander Pagius
73. Georgius Smithaeus
74. Thomas Farringtonus
75. Gulielmus Perisonus [f. 195v]

## Coadiutores Temporales

76. Edmundus Cortesius Emptor, Sutor, Hortulanus
77. Joannes Lentallus senex emeritus
78. Franciscus Leigh Pharmacopaeus
79. Joannes Penningtonus Janitor, Visitator nocturnus
80. Gulielmus Grantus Coquus
81. Thomas Parre Dispensator
82. Franciscus Mauritius Infirmarius
83. Joseph Lowick Pistor, Braxator
84. Joannes Odoenus Sacristanus
85. Henricus Wrightus Praefectus Refectorii
86. Gulielmus Brunus Sartor, Custos Vestium
87. Odoardus Rookewoodus Socius exeuntium

Domus tertiae Probationis Gandensis  
cum coniuncto Novitiatu propter bella

1. P. Odoardus Alacampi Rector
2. P. Robertus Staffordus Rector Domus Probationis Watenensis Magister Novitiorum, et Instructor Patrum tertiae probationis
3. P. Thomas Kelio Minister, Procurator, Consultor
4. P. Thomas Feacus Confessarius, Admonitor
5. P. Franciscus Hanmerus Confessarius
6. P. Thomas Strangius
7. P. Aegidius Palmerus
8. P. Georgius Grayus Socius Magistri Novitiorum

## Patres Tertii Anni

9. P. Bernardus Hartwellus
10. P. Ambrosius Corbingtonus [f. 196r]
11. P. Gulielmus Sanchius
12. P. Robertus Philippi
13. P. Thomas Ludovici

## Novitii Sacerdotes

14. P. Alexander Ireland
15. P. Rodolphus Palmerus

## Novitii non Sacerdotes

16. Franciscus Blackstonus
17. Augustinus Nubaeus
18. Franciscus Roberti
19. Carolus Palmerus
20. Joannes Smithsonus
21. Joannes Forsterus
22. Joannes Rishtonus
23. Martinus Greenus
24. Thomas Harrisonus

## Coadiutores Temporales

25. Christophorus Morlettus Pistor, Dispensator
26. Georgius Bartlettus Hortulanus
27. Franciscus Yataeus Janitor, Braxator, Visitator
28. Gulielmus Dampier Sacristanus Excitator
29. Joannes Greenus Sartor Custos Vestium
30. Odoardus Edmundi Senex emeritus

## Novitii

31. Ghisbertus van Straelen Coquus
32. Thomas Bradfordus Sartor, Infirmarius

## Domus Probationis Wattenensis

1. P. Antonius Lamptonus Superior [f. 196v]
2. P. Joannes Nelsonus Confessarius et Missionarius
3. P. Gulielmus Bentnaeus Missionarius

## Coadiutores

4. Laurentius Browninck Braxator, Hortulanus et Dispensator
5. Joannes de Metz Sartor Janitor
6. Joannes Ludovici Coquus
7. Gulielmus Parkerus Infirmarius Sacristanus

## Collegium Audomarense

1. P. Thomas Portus Rector
2. P. Philippus Comptonus Minister, Consultor
3. P. Joannes Turnerus Confessarius, Praefectus Spiritus, Sanitatis, et Sodalitatis



4. P. Joannes Floydus Confessarius
5. P. Gulielmus Campianus Procurator, Consultor, et Confessarius Studiosorum
6. P. Odoardus Latomus Confessarius Studiosorum et Consultor
7. P. Robertus Grantus Professor Rhetoricae, et supplet pro Praefecto studiorum
8. P. Henricus Staffordus Professor humanitatis
9. P. Mauritius Neoportus Professor Syntaxeos
10. P. Jacobus Mumfordus Professor Grammaticae
11. P. Petrus Wrightus Praefectus morum
12. P. Joannes Palmerus
13. Joannes Ludovici Magister primi ordinis rudimentorum
14. Petrus Walkerus Magister secundi ordinis rudimentorum, et Praefectus morum

#### Coadiutores

15. Gulielmus Harrisonus Custos vestium
16. Joannes Rimer Emptor [f. 197r]
17. Henricus Cortesius Infirmarius Studiosorum
18. Thomas Snow Sacristanus
19. Henricus Willobaeus Dispensator
20. Thomas Hurdes Pistor
21. Joannes Bevens Sutor et Socius Emptoris
22. Joannes Wooddus Coquus
23. Odoardus Stanlaeus Infirmarius Nostrorum et Excitator
24. Petrus Hermanni Novitius

#### Bruxellae

1. P. Henricus Briantus Procurator
2. Ignatius a S<sup>to</sup> Clemente Socius Procuratoris

Sacerdotes	237.
Scholastici non Sacerdotes	066.
Coadiutores temporales	044.
Universi	347.

Professi 4 votorum	114.
Professi 3 votorum	007.
Coadiutores Spirituales formati	038.
	159.

## 528

Angl. 10, ff. 208r-209v.

This is the original supplement to the above catalogue. On f. 209v, it too was signed and authenticated by Henry More.

Provincia Angliae

Supplementum primi et secundi catalogi  
personarum Societatis Iesu in provincia  
Angliae pro anno 1638

Domus probationis S. Ignatii

35. Salonensis in Gallia annorum 68 in Societate 53. Est iam a confessionibus Reginae matri Regis Christianissimi. Omnia in eo praeclara: ingenium, iudicium, prudentia, experientia, profectus in litteris, complexio temperata.
38. Rothomagensis in Gallia: annorum 50. in Societate 23. ingenio bono: iudicio, prudentia, experientia mediocri; valetudine etiam mediocri. Ad omnia Coadiutorum munia idoneus.

Residentia B. Stanislai

11. Devoniensis annorum 56. in Societate 1. valetudine firma: ingenio valde bono, et iudicio; est valde prudens et expertus in negotiis tractandis; insignis in re Medica: complexione temperata.

Domus probationis Watenensis

14. Lancastrensis annorum 35. in Societate unius: viribus firmis: audivit casus conscientiae. Est ei ingenium bonum, necnon iudicium et prudentia: experientia aliqua. profecit in literis mediocriter. complexio ei phlegmatica; est ad missiones idoneus.
15. Eboracensis; agit annum aetatis 29. Societatis primum: est viribus sat firmis: absoluit studia omnia. Est ingenio bono, iudicio, [f. 208v] prudentia, experientia simili, mediocri in literis profectu: complexione sanguinea: ad officium Ministri et Procuratoris idoneus, necnon ad missiones.

31. Leodiensis, annorum 28. in Societate unius: habet ingenium bonum, simile iudicium; habet prudentiam et experientiam; complexionem temperatam: est aptus ad multa et valde docilis.
32. Cantabrigiensis annorum 27. in Societate unius: est ingenio valde bono, simili etiam iudicio et prudentia in sua arte. est complexione melancholicus: ad officium sartoris et alia idoneus.

### Promoti ad ordines

1. P. Thomas Ludovici
2. P. Gulielmus Sanchius
3. P. Robertus Philippi
4. P. Georgius Grayus
5. P. Joannes Claytonus
6. P. Richardus Powellus

Hi omnes simul ordinati Subdiaconi 19. Decembris 1637 Diaconi 27 Februarii 1638 Presbyteri 20 Martii 1638 Leodii a Rmo D. Gualtero Henrico a Streverdorf ex ordine Eremitarum S. Augustini Episcopo Ascalonensi.

### Promoti ad gradus

#### Admissi 5. [f. 209r]

- |    |                         |                        |
|----|-------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. | P. Alexander Irlandus   | Sacerdotes             |
| 2. | P. Rodulphus Palmerus   |                        |
| 3. | Ghisbertus van Straelen |                        |
| 4. | Thomas Bradfordus       | Coadiutores temporales |
| 5. | Petrus Westus           |                        |

### Dimissi

#### Mortui 20.

1. Thomas Gervasii defunctus est in Marilandia mense Augusto 1637.
2. P. Joannes Knowles ibidem 24 Septembris 1637.
3. P. Thomas Southwellus Watenis 11 Decembris 1637

4. Augustinus Turpettus in Anglia 12 Decembris 1637
5. P. Gulielmus Flaccus Audomari 13 Decembris 1637
6. P. Henricus Fordus Londini 4. Februarii 1638.
7. P. Richardus Blondus Londini 13. Maii 1638.
8. P. Thomas Pennantus in Wallia 8. Julii 1638.
9. P. Joannes Burtonus Watensis 22 Augusti 1638.
10. Thomas Cumberfordus Leodii 23. Augusti 1638
11. P. Alexander Bakerus Londini 24. Augusti 1638
12. P. Henricus Thunderus Audomari 2. Septembris 1638.
13. Arnoldus Tone Audomari 3. Septembris 1638.
14. Georgius Kemp Audomari 22. Septembris 1638.
15. Gulielmus Biddle Audomari 23. Septembris 1638. [f. 209v]
16. P. Simon Swinburnus in Anglia 11. Novembris 1638.
17. P. Thomas Flintus in Anglia 26. Decembris 1638.
18. Georgius Hore Watenis 1. Januarii 1639.
19. P. Odoardus Stanlaeus 9. Januarii 1639. Watenis<sup>1</sup>
20. Richardus Dampier Audomari 30 Januarii 1639.

Alio missi 2.

1. P. Joannes Bentlaeus in Bohemiam.
2. P. Gulielmus Stilingtonus in Hiberniam.

Aliunde huc missi 4.

1. P. Joannes Suffren Confessarius Reginae matris Regis Christianissimi
2. Joannes le Cocque eius Socius
3. P. Mauritius Keynes Vallisolet in Hispania
4. Thomas Odoenus

---

<sup>1</sup> «Watenis» add. by a different hand.

## 529

Fl. Belg. 15, ff. 15r, 15v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 15v, it was inscribed and authenticated by the provincial Joannes de Tollenaere.

Provincia Flandro-Belgicae

Provinciae Flandro-Belgicae  
Tertius Catalogus Personarum  
Anno 1638  
Extra Provinciam Missi

- P. Bernardus Kinsmannus in Provinciam Anglicam  
P. Guilielmus Stiligtonus

Venerunt aliunde

- P. Hermannus Scepperus ex Provincia Anglica  
F. Ignatius a S<sup>to</sup> Clemente

**530**

Gall. Belg. 24, f. 195r.  
This is an original catalogue.

Provincia Gallo-Belgicae

Catalogus Personarum Provinciae Gallo-Belgicae Anni 1638 Octob

Collegium Dionantense

- P. Thomas Conniers

**531**

Franc. 22, f. 337v.  
This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum et Officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae Anni 1638 exeuntis

## Domus Professa Parisiensis

Joannes Ford supplet

## 532

Boh. 12, ff. 125v, 139r.

This is the original catalogue sent to Rome.

## Provincia Bohemiae

Catalogus Patrum Societatis Iesu in Provin-  
cia Bohemiae a Novembri anni 1638

Collegium S. Clementis Pragae

P. Joannes Benthlaeus Ethicus

## Accesserunt

P. Joannes Benthlaeus ex Anglia

## 533

Baet. 14/I, ff. 178v, 182r, 182v, 188r.

This is an original catalogue forwarded to Rome.

## Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus 3.  
Provinciae Baeticae  
Mense Aprili anni 1639  
Confectus

Collegium Hispalense D. Hermenegildi

32. P. Thomas Mendoza Auditor Theologiae 4 an.

## Seminarium Anglicanum Hispal.

1. P. Ferdinandus de Valencia Malaritanus Rector, Concionator quandoque Confessarius virorum et mulierum
2. P. Thomas Pickfordus Minister ac Praeses in Repetitionibus Philosophicis
3. P. Joannes Marques Consultor, Praefectus spiritus studiorum, Casuum Conscientiae, et Controversiarum, Confessarius virorum ac mulierum, et Praeses in repetitionibus Theologorum
4. P. Joannes de Cespedes Consultor, Magister Theologiae Moralis, et Confessarius hominum et Mulierum
5. P. Antonius de Araoz Consultor Praeses in Repetitionibus Philosophicis, Confessarius virorum
6. P. Henricus Polardo Procurator pro Santomer, Consultor, Praefectus templi, Confessarius Nostrorum, et Externorum
7. P. Franciscus Sans Praefectus spiritus pro alumnis anglis, et Confessarius virorum
8. F. Gaspar de Gironda socius pro exeuntibus
9. F. Georgius Alvarez Procurator Collegii
10. F. Joannes Belincton Eleemosinarius
11. F. Didacus Marin Eleemosinarius
12. F. Martinus de Ortega Sartor, et Custos vestium
13. F. Iosephus Becketo socius Procuratoris pro Santomer
14. F. Richardus Nuporth Aedituus, ac Ianitor
15. F. Franciscus Moreno Sub-minister, ac Dispensator
16. F. Franciscus de Hinestrosa Ianitor, et alia officia domestica exercet
17. F. Gabriel Fernandez Pistor

## Collegium Gaditanum

6. P. Guilielmus Jonsonius confessarius virorum, consultor

Baet. 14/I, ff. 201v, 202r, 208r, 215r.

This catalogue, although it bears the same annual date as its predecessor, seems to have been compiled later in the year presumably sometime in the autumn.

## Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus 3.  
 Provinciae Baeticae  
 Anni 1639

## Seminarium Anglicanum Hispal.

1. P. Ferdinandus de Valencia Rector, et operarius
2. P. Thomas Pichfordus Minister, et Praeses in Repetitionibus Philosophicis, Consultor
3. P. Joannes Marquez Consultor, Praefectus rerum Spirituum, et studiorum, et controversiarum, Professor Theologiae Moralis, confessarius hominum et mulierum
4. P. Henricus Polardus Praefectus Templi, Confessarius Mulierum, Consultor
5. P. Antonius de Araoz Confessarius hominum, ac Praeses in repetitionibus philosophicis, Consultor
6. F. Georgius Alvarez Procurator
7. F. Franciscus Moreno Subminister, et Ianitor
8. F. Richardo Nuporth Aedituus, et Ianitor
9. F. Gaspar de Gironda Socius pro domo exeuntibus
10. F. Joannes Belinthon Eleemosinas colligit
11. F. Didacus Marin Eleemosinas colligit
12. F. Laurentius de Peralta Custos vestium<sup>1</sup>

## Collegium Gaditanum

9. P. Guilielmus Jonsonius Confessarius virorum, Consultor

## Residentia Sanlucaensis

5. P. Franciscus Felton Consultor, Confessarius virorum et feminarum

---

<sup>1</sup> «F Didacus Marin ... Custos vestium» rep.



**535**

Franc. 22, f. 350v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome. On f. 361r, it is signed and authenticated by the provincial Jacques Dinet.

Provincia Franciae

Catalogus Personarum et Officiorum  
Provinciae Franciae Anni 1639 exeuntis

Domus Professa Parisiensis

Joannes Ford supplet

**536**

Ven. 71, f. 316v.

Provincia Venetiae

Catalogus brevis Provinciae Venetiae Factus  
die 15 Novembris 1640

Missi sunt ad aliam Provinciam

P. Gulielmus Talbottus

**537**

Baet. 14/I, ff. 222v, 223r, 229r, 235v.

This is an original catalogue sent to Rome.

Provincia Baeticae

Catalogus 3.  
Provinciae Baeticae  
Anni 1640

### Seminarium Anglicanum Hispalense

1. P. Ximenes de Bertendona Rector, et operarius
2. P. Thomas Picfort Minister, Praeses in repetitionibus Philosophicis, Consultor
3. P. Henricus Polardo Confessarius internorum, et externorum, Praefectus Ecclesiae, Consultor
4. P. Joannes Marquez Praefectus rerum spiritualium, Admonitor, Professor Theologiae Moralis, controversiarum, Confessarius internorum et externorum
5. P. Ferdinandus de Valencia Confessarius hominum et mulierum
6. P. Antonius de Araoz Praeses in Repetitionibus Theologicis, Consultor, Confessarius hominum
7. F. Georgius Alvarez Procurator
8. F. Joannes Berinton Eleemosynas colligit
9. F. Didacus Marin Eleemosynas colligit
10. F. Ricardus Nuport Aedituus, et Ianitor
11. F. Joannes Fernandez subminister, et Ianitor
12. F. Franciscus Ignatius Custos vestium
13. F. Petrus Matheos Dispensator
14. F. Gaspar Gironda Comitatur domo exeuntis

### Collegium Gaditanum

9. P. Guilielmus Jonsonius Operarius et Confessarius Nostorum

### Residentia Sanlucarensis

2. P. Franciscus Felton Minister, Confessarius hominum, et mulierum

BIOGRAPHICAL SUMMARY  
OF ALL ENGLISH AND WELSH MEN<sup>1</sup>  
WHO APPEAR IN THE CATALOGUES,  
AND OF ALL FOREIGN JESUITS  
WHO VISITED ENGLAND  
(1555-1640)

In the compilation of the following summaries, I have relied as much as I could on archival material. The summaries have two distinct sections. In the first, the dates and places of birth, entrance into the Society, vows,<sup>2</sup> ordination, and death are given. The sources of that information are also provided, e.g. Angl. 13, f. 5v. Whenever there is a number without a manuscript reference, it refers to an entry in this collection. Precise birth dates were rarely given: the years are often approximations drawn from information in the catalogue. Regarding dates of admission, I have noted variants, especially in the case of the Roman novitiate. If there is a date and place for admission without a reference, the source of the information is one of the catalogues contained in this volume and can be found in the second section of the summary. The precise dates for ordination were especially difficult to ascertain, and I have sought to approximate them from the information provided in the catalogues. Often men simply disappear, and it is impossible to know whether they died, left the Society, or assumed a new identity. In those cases, I have provided no dates for death. All variations in the date of death have also been given.

Because of the confusion over aliases, I have tried to cross-reference all names used by the man. The biographical information, however, will be found under the name most commonly employed in the catalogues, which need not be his true name, e.g. John

---

<sup>1</sup> Because Scotland was both an independent kingdom and a distinct Jesuit mission, its members who appeared in England will be considered as foreigners.

<sup>2</sup> On the various grades of profession within the Society, see Ladislaus Lukács, S.J., «De graduum diversitate inter sacerdotes in Societate Iesu», *AHSI* 37 (1968) 237-314.

Gerard will be found under John Thompson, the alias under which he most often appears. Because the catalogues were most often in Latin, I have retained the Latinized surnames in the summary. In the case of the English and Welsh, I strove to find whatever biographical information I could about them. I did not make comparable efforts in the cases of the foreigners. If, in my ordinary labours, I came across biographical information about them, I have included it in the summary.

The second part of the summary, based on the catalogues, is a year-by-year account of each Jesuit's life. Again the numbers refer to documents in this edition. If any information has been included in the survey that cannot be found in this volume, the source is noted. Finally, as an aid to further study, I have included extensive bibliographical references.

ABBOTUS, AUGUSTINUS. (alias Ashton, Augustine Rivers; vere JOHN ABBOT).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1588 London (Angl. 13, f. 5v)

e. 3 August 1612 Louvain (*Seminary Priests*, II, 1; *Douay Diaries*, pp. 20, 34; *Valladolid*, p. 105)

o. 14 June 1612 Douai (*ibid.*)

dis. c. 1622

d. c. 1650 London

1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, Louvain [327, 340]; 1621 London [384].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. D.M. Rogers, «John Abbot (1588-?1650),» *Recusant History* 1 (1951) 22-33; «John Abbot: Further Notes on his Life and Writings,» *ibid.* 245-50.

ABBOTUS, JOANNES. cf. ABBOTUS, AUGUSTINUS.

ABERCROMBE. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABERCROMBAEUS. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABERCROMBEUS, THOMAS. Priest.

b. c. 1567 Scotland (Angl. 13, f. 5r)

- e. 19/20 December 1593 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, f. 145v)
- o. c. 1602 Rome (233)
- p. four vows 1 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 4, ff. 503r, 504r)
- d. 4/13 January 1644 Suffolk (Angl. 7, f. 144r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73r)

1593 novice, 1595 novice, 1596 student, 1597 student, 1598 student, 1599 student, 1600 student, 1602 student, Rome [153, 165, 179, 184, 193, 199, 212, 217, 233]; 1604 tertian, Sezza [249]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1613 England; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [287, 296, 297, 319, 384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460 471, 481]; 1633, 1634 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1636 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1638, confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

ABERCROMBIUS. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABERCROMBUS. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABINGTON, JOANNES. cf. DRURAEUS, JOANNES.

ABRECUMBRI. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABRECUMBRIUS. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABRERCROBRIUS. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ABRUCUMBI. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ACKLAM. cf. ACLANDUS.

ACKLAMUS. cf. ACLANDUS.

ACLAM. cf. ACLANDUS.

ACLANDUS, ANTONIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1586 Yorkshire (400)
- e. 18 March 1617 Liège (354)
- p. 25 March 1626 Rome (Ital. 44, f. 83)

- d. 30/31 October 1626 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 8r; Hist. Soc. 44, f. 1v; 437)

1617 novice, Louvain [354]; 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23 Liège [384, 392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1625 socius to procurator, English College Rome [410, 431].

ADAMUS, MICHAEL. cf. HIGGINSUS, ADAMUS.

AERIUS, JOANNES. cf. EYRE, JOANNES.

AETONUS. cf. ETONUS.

AGAZZARIUS, ALPHONSUS. Priest.

- d. 30 March 1602 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 3v)  
1596 rector, 1597 rector, English College, Rome [179, 184].

AIER. cf. EYRE.

AIERES. cf. EYRE.

AIERIUS. cf. EYRE.

AIERS. cf. EYRE.

ALACAMPI. cf. ALACAMPIUS.

ALACAMPIUS, EDUARDUS (vere ATSLOW). Priest.

- b. late 1584 London (Angl. 13, f. 8r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 141; *Responsa*, I, 156-57)  
e. 6 November 1608 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 119r)  
o. before 1614  
p. four vows 3 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 212r, 213r)  
d. 6 February 1646 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 54r)

[1611 theologian, Palermo (Sic. 61, f. 18r)]; 1612 theologian, Palermo [312]; [30 May 1614 sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; 1614 theologian, 1615 minister, 1617 assistant confessor, writer, and admonitor; 1618 spiritual father, admonitor, 1621 spiritual prefect, Louvain [327, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384]; 1621/22 socius, consultor and admonitor to provincial, 1623 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1624 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1625 socius, consultor and admonitor to provincial, 1626 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, [1628 (Angl.

13, f. 66r]], 1629 socius, consultor and admonitor to provincial, 1630 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1631 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1632 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1633 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1634 socius, consultor, and admonitor to provincial, 1636 socius, consultor and admonitor to provincial [392, 401. 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; [24 February 1637, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83v)]; 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 214r)] Ghent [527].

ALACAMPO, cf. ALACAMPIUS.

ALALEO, HIERONYMUS. Priest.

d. 11 April 1632 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 10r)

1596 minister, consultor, 1597 minister, English College, Rome [179, 184].

ALANUS, RODOLPHUS. Priest.

b. 1547 London (*Seminary Priests*, I, 3-4)

e. March, 1576/7 Lyons (Angl. 14, f. 79v)

o. 1574 Douai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 3-4; *Douay Diaries*, p. 6)

d. before 20 January 1588 (122)

1584 Billom [97]; 1587 confessor, lecturer in theology and cases of conscience, Avignon [112].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> For years Allen petitioned to work on the English mission but without success. Cf. Aquit. 1, f. 93r; Lugd. 1, ff. 24v, 31v.

ALBERGUMBIA. cf. ABERCROMBEUS.

ALCOCKUS, JOANNES. cf. GAGIUS, JOANNES.

ALDINGTON. cf. ALDRINGTONUS.

ALDINGTONUS. cf. ALDRINGTONUS.

ALDRINGTONUS, THOMAS (alias WAEMAN). Priest.

b. 1579 Worcester (402)

e. 4 June 1621 London (402)

o. 26 February 1611 Tournai (*ibid*; *Douay Diaries*, pp. 20, 34)

p. spiritual coadiutor 5 July 1632 Worcester  
(Germ. 63, f. 837r)

d. 29 April 1649 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 74r)

1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402]; 1624, 1625, 1626 Residence of St. George (Worcester, England) [418, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Francis Borgia (England) (Angl. 13, f. 79r)]; 1629, 1630, 1631 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200r)] Residence of St. George (England) [481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ALDRINTONUS. cf. ALDRINGTONUS.

ALFORDUS, MICHAEL (vere GRIFFITHS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1585 London (Angl. 13, f. 8v)

e. 5 February 1607 Brussels (305) but he began his noviceship on 28 February in Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)

v. 1 March 1609 Louvain (305)

o. c. 1612

p. four vows 21 November 1619 Rome (Ital. 7, ff. 17, 18)

d. 11 August 1652 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 191r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 98r)

1610 theologian, 1611 Louvain [298, 305, 306]; [19 May 1613 sent to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; 1616 penitentiary, 1617 penitentiary, consulator, 1618 penitentiary, 1619 penitentiary, St. Peter's Rome [347, 355, 361, 370]; [25 March 1620, sent to England (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77v)]; 1621 socius to novice master, Liège [384]; 1621/22 tertian, Ghent [392]; 1623, 1624 Leicester (England); 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Anne (England) 1633, 1634 rector, 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [12 December 1639, sent to England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 84v)]; [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 87; Clancy, p. 111; Polgár, III/1, 139; Philip Caraman, S.J., «An English Baronius,» *The Month* 263 (1982) 22-24.

ALFORDUS, ROBERTUS (vere GRIFFITHS). Priest.

b. c. 1582 London (Angl. 13, f. 7v; *Responsa*, I, 118) or Kent (511) or Surrey (*Liber Ruber*, I, 127)

e. 1613 Louvain



- o. 8 July 1607 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 127)
- p. four vows 12 March 1625 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)
- d. 8 July 1640 London (Angl. 7, f. 140v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1613 novice, Louvain [320]; 1621, 1621/22 Stafford (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [511, 516, 527].

ALFORT. cf. ALFORDUS.

ALLANUS. cf. ALLENUS.

ALLENUS, JOANNES (vere MANN?). Brother.

- b. c. 1603 Staffordshire (434)
- e. 1625 Watten (*ibid.*)
- dis. 1630 (461)

1626 novice, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)], 1629 Watten [433, 453].

ALLOTTUS, MARTINUS (vere HEWETT). Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Derby (453)
- e. 1626/7 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1633 Liège?
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 October 1641 Leicester (Germ. 65, f. 48r)
- d. 25 September 1661 France (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 102r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 socius to procurator, Brussels [490, 493]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [511, 516, 527].

ALMEIDA, BALTHASAR DE. Brother.

- b. 1546 Lisbon (Borja de Medina, «Jesuitas en la Armada,» 36)
- e. 28 April 1561 (*ibid.*)
- p. December 1586 (*ibid.*)
- d. 17 June 1588 in a ship on the way to England (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 20r)

ALONSO, GASPAS. Priest.

1595 spiritual prefect, confessor, consultor, lecturer in cases of conscience, 1596 spiritual prefect, confessor, consultor, lecturer in cases of conscience, admonitor, 1597 confessor, English College, Valladolid [164, 169, 180].

ALUCCIUS, CAESAR. Priest.

d. 15 September 1634 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 10v)

1595 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [165].

ÁLVARES, GASPAS. Priest.

b. 1570 Cabeço de Vide (Leite, *História da Companhia de Jesus no Brasil*, VIII, 11)

e. 1586 Évora (*ibid.*)

d. September 1604? Lisbon (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 19r)

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim, Fernão.

ALVAREZ, GEORGIUS. Brother.

1637 procurator, 1639 procurator, 1640 procurator, English College, Seville [523, 533, 534, 537].

ANDARSONIUS, cf. ANDERSONUS.

ANDEN, LAURENTIUS. Priest.

e. 9 August 1617 Liège

1617 novice, Liège [354].

ANDERSONUS, GULIELMUS (vere FORSTER). Priest.

b. c. 1588 Essex, near Haverhill but raised at Old Buckenham, Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 142; *Responsa*, I, 162-63)

e. 22 October 1609 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 136v)

o. 1615 (367)

p. four vows 12 October 1623 Ghent (Germ. 7, ff. 82r, 83r)

d. 9 June 1657 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 197r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 53v)

[1611 novice (Sic. 61, f. 46v)], 1612 theologian, [1614 theologian (Sic. 61, f. 80v)], 1616 minister, Palermo [312, 348]; [10 November 1616 sent to Liège (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 76v)]; 1617 socius to novice master, Liège [354]; 1619, 1621, 1621/22 prefect of studies, consultor, English College, St. Omers [367, 384, 392]; 1622/23 superior, 1623 superior, Ghent [399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76r)] Residence of St. George (Worcester, Eng-

land) [418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454]; 1630, 1631 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ANDERSONUS, PATRICIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1575 Scotland (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 9)

e. 1597 Rome (*ibid.*)

d. 24 September 1624 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r) (418)  
1624 deceased [418].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##16, 17; AR Foreign, p. 6.

ANDERTONUS. cf. ANDERSONUS.

ANDERTONUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. Priest.

c. c. 1615 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 166v)

e. 1635 Watten

o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)

p. four vows 8 September 1652 Ascoli (Ital. 12, ff. 200, 201)

d. 22 December 1694 Rome (Rom. 94, f. 248v; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 48v)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527].

ANDERTONUS, HUGO (alias HENRICUS COURTNEUS). Novice.

b. c. 1579 Clayton, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 122-23; *Responsa*, I, 99)

e. 29 September 1603? Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 123)

d. 29 September 1603 Rome (*ibid.*)

ANDERTONUS, LAURENTIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1576 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 6r)

e. 1604 England (287)

o. 1603 Spain (Allison, «Brereley,» 23)

p. four vows 7 February 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 4r, 9r)

d. 17 April 1643 England (Angl. 7, f. 143v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 45r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319];  
1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625

superior of Lancashire mission, College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629 consultor to house and province, 1630 consultor to house and province, 1631 consultor to province, 1632, 1633 consultor to province, 1634 consultor to province, 1636, 1638 consultor to province, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##27, 28, 713.5; A.F. Allison, «Who Was John Brereley» The Identity of a Seventeenth-Century Controversialist,» *Recusant History* 16 (1983) 17-41 and «Lawrence Anderton, S.J., A Postscript,» *Ibid.*, 316-18.

ANDERTONUS, THOMAS. cf. BARTONUS, THOMAS.

ANDREWS, IGNATIUS. cf. PRICIUS, IGNATIUS.

ANGERIUS. cf. ANNUS.

ANGERUS. cf. ANNUS.

ANGLUS, DIDACUS. Brother.

e. 1570 Rome (70)

1570 novice, Rome [70].

ANGLUS, JOANNES. Priest.

On 23 July 1575 the general authorized a Father John English to travel from Naples to Rome (Neap. 1, f. 43r). John English may have been John Archer, John Barge, John Blundell, John Castell, John Columb, John Hennings, or John Wright.

ANGLUS, JOANNES. Brother.

d. October/November 1596 El Ferrol (Borja de Medina, «Jesuitas el la Armada,» 40)

ANGLUS, LAURETIUS. Novice Brother.

1567 left the Rhineland province [44].

ANGLUS, ROBERTUS. Novice Brother.

1567 left the Rhineland province [44].

ANGLUS, SIMON. Brother.

b. c. 1536 (29)

e. 17 January 1563 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5r; 170, f. 60v)  
1564 Rome [7]; 1566 sent to Aquitaine [25]; 1566 Aquitaine [29].

ANGLUS, SIMON. Scholastic/Brother?

A Simon Anglus was sent from Rome to Trier in the spring of 1572. Because he was referred to as a young man, he could not be the same Simon that was mentioned above. Cf. Germ. 134, ff. 249-50, 469.

ANGLUS, THOMAS. Priest.

d. 27 September 1583 Paris (More, *The Elizabethan Jesuits*, p. 38)

ANNUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 175)
- e. 1621/2 England (Angl. 13, f. 15v)
- o. 25 March 1620 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 176)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 6 December 1632 Durham (Germ. 63, f. 764r)
- d. 24 June 1660 Yorkshire (Angl. 7, f. 200v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 54v)

1623 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 superior, 1636 superior, 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 196v)] Residence of St. Michael (York, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ANTONII, ANTONIUS. cf. SHELLAEUS, ODOENUS.

APELIUS, PETRUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1612 Ashaffenburg (490)
- e. c. 1630 (*ibid.*)
- d. 19 March 1665 Ashaffenburg (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 117v)

1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [490, 502].

APLEBAEUS. cf. APPLEBAEUS.

APPELIUS. cf. APELIUS.

APPLEBAEUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1591 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 97v)
- e. 1629 Watten

- o. before 1629 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 7)
  - p. four vows 3 November 1641 London (Germ. 11, ff. 164r, 171r)
  - d. 14 July 1671 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 91v)
- 1629, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

APPLEBEIUS. cf. APPLEBAEUS.

APPLETONUS, THOMAS. cf. NEVILLUS, THOMAS.

APRIS, DAVID (or PRICE). Scholastic.

- e. 1 January 1561 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 4r; 170. f. 43v)
  - v. 9 March 1561 Rome (Ital. 60, f. 282r)
- 1561 sent to Tuscany [4].

ARAOZ, ANTONIUS DE. Priest.

- d. 30 August 1669 Seville (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 16v)
- 1629 presides over conferences in philosophy, 1630 presides over conferences in philosophy, 1631 presides over conferences in philosophy, consultor, confessor, 1633 presides over repetitions in philosophy, 1634 presides over repetitions, curate, 1637 presides over repetitions in metaphysics, consultor, 1639 presides over conferences in philosophy, consultor, confessor, 1640 presides over conferences in philosophy, consultor, confessor, English College, Seville [455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

ARCHERUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- d. 1580 Ingolstadt (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 813)

ARCHERUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- e. 24 July 1615 Liège (341)
- 1615 novice, Liège [341].

ARDENUS, ROBERTUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1548 Chichester, Sussex (26, 83)
  - e. 7 March 1564 Louvain or 7 April 1565 (26, 83, Angl. 14, f. 76v)
  - v. 25 December 1564 or 1565 (26, 83)
  - o. between 1574 and 1580<sup>2</sup>
  - dis. 13 November 1593 (Hist.Soc. 54, ff. 12v, 13r)<sup>3</sup>
- 1566 humanities, Ingolstadt [26]; 1568 lecturer, Innsbruck [58]; 1570 tutor, 1572 lecturer in rhetoric, Munich [72, 85, 89]; 1574

theologian, Dillingen [88]; 1584 procurator, Friburg [100]; 1586 confessor, Loreto [105]; [1587 Loreto (Rom. 53, f. 92r); [1590 penitentiary, St. Peter's, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 153r)]; [26 June 1591, permission to go to Switzerland (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 47v)]; 1592 confessor, presided over conferences in cases of conscience, involved in negotiations with the bishop, Lucerne [148]; [12 July 1592, permission to go to Venice (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 48v)]; [14 December 1592, permission to go to Loreto (*ibid.*.)]; [7 May 1593, permission to go to Milan (*ibid.*)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Robert seems to have been a troublesome fellow. Another document (Germ. Sup. 119) tells of a Robertus Anglus and his consistent violations of the Society's Institute. He met with Mannaerts on the latter's official visitation in 1582 and was dismissed. Someone presumably re-considered and allowed Robert to remain for another decade (pp. 2, 30-31). He later became a familiar figure in volumes regarding the fate of those who left the Society. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 685. || <sup>2</sup> In a letter from the general on 18 February 1580, he is identified as a priest. Cf. Germ. Sup. 1a, f. 87v. || <sup>3</sup> Regarding his dismissal and subsequent attempt to rejoin, cf. Rom. 14, f. 61v; Lugd. 1, f. 227r.

ARDENUS, ROBERTUS (vere GROSVENOR). Priest.

- b. 1 May 1582 Carlton near Wakefield, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 173; *Responsa*, I, 277-80)
- e. 1620 Liège
- o. 27 December 1616 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 173)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 23 February 1630 Leicester (Germ. 63, f. 618r)
- d. 5 February 1668 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 124r)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1623, 1624 military chaplain, Ghent [401, 418]; 1625, 1626 Residence of St. John (England) [425, 433]; [1628 Residence of St. Michael (England) (Angl. 13, f. 73r)]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Anne (England) [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

ARDRENUS, cf. ARDENUS.

ARGRABIO, JACOBUS. cf. HARGRAVEUS, JACOBUS.

ARISONIUS. cf. HARRISONUS.

## ARLINGTON, LAWRENCE. Scholastic?

- e. 1582/83 Belgium (Clancy, «First Generation,» 158; Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 951).
- d. 1584? (*ibid.*)

## ARMSTRONGUS, JOANNES (or THOMAS). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Northumberland (Angl. 13, f. 6r)
- e. 1620 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 27 December 1616 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 168)
- p. four vows 6 May 1632 York (Germ. 8, ff. 324r, 325r)
- d. 30 December 1660 England (Angl. 7, f. 201r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 79v)

1621 York (England) [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire (England) [392]; 1623 York (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 superior, 1636 superior, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198r)] Residence of St. John (Durham, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## ARNOLDUS, ADAMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1565 (287)
- e. 1601 England (*ibid.*)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319].

## ARNOLDUS. Brother.

1597 English College, St. Omers [181].

## ARROWSMITH, EDMUNDUS. Cf. BRADSHAWUS, EDMUNDUS.

## ARTURO, GREGORIUS. cf. HOARUS, GEORGIUS.

## ARTURUS, LAURENTIUS. cf. FANTEUS, LAURENTIUS ARTURUS.

## ARVARDO. cf. HARVARDUS.

## ARVARDUS. cf. HARVARDUS.

## ASBEUS. cf. ASHBAEUS.

ASHBAEUS, RICHARDUS (vere THIMELBY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Lincoln (472)
- e. 1631 Watten



- o. c. 1640 Belgium
  - p. four vows 21 November 1646 Liège (Germ. 13, ff. 131, 132)
  - d. 7 January 1680 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 245v)
- 1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 91.

ASHLEY, RALPH. Brother.

- e. circa 1598?<sup>1</sup>
- d. 7 April 1606 Worcester (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 20)

---

<sup>1</sup> We know very little about Ashley. He returned to England in March of 1598 and was almost immediately assigned by Henry Garnet to work with Edward Oldcorne. His name appears in no catalogue.

ATSLOW, EDUARDUS. cf. ALACAMPIUS, EDUARDUS.

ATCHINUS. cf. ATKINS.

ATHERTONUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Lancashire (511)
  - e. 1635 Watten
  - o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)
  - dis. 20 August 1646 (Angl. 11, f. 86r)
- 1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527].

ATKINS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1574 Huntingdon (400, Angl. 13, f. 9v)
  - e. 21 December 1618 Liège (400)
  - d. 10 June 1631 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 111r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 196r; 473)
- 1621, 1621/22 Liège [384, 392]; 1622/23, 1623, 1624 Watten [399, 400, 401, 418, 419]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629, 1630 St. Omers [425, 433, 453, 460].

ATKINS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1601 Cambridge (454, Angl. 13, f. 102r)
- e. 1629 Watten

- o. before January 1628 (*Seminary Priests*, II, 10)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 14 July 1641 Lancashire (Germ. 65, f. 72r)
- d. 26 February/7 March 1681 Stafford (Angl. 11, f. 247r; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 96r)

1629, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ATKINUS. cf. ATKINS.

ATONIUS. cf. ETONUS.

AUDOENUS. cf. OWENUS.

AUGUSTINUS, JOSEPHUS. Priest.

- d. 29 May 1643 Palermo (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 39v)
- 1602 prefect of studies, English College, Rome [233].

AVILA, BARTHOLOMEUS DE (vere DAVILLA). Brother.

- d. 26 December 1670 Montilla (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 26r)
- 1637, 1638 English College, Seville [522, 523].

AXONENTA, JOANNES DE. Priest.

1637 rector, English College, Seville [522].

AYER. cf. EYRE.

AYTONUS. cf. ETONUS.

BABTHORPUS, RODOLPHUS (alias SMITHAEUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1594 Babthorpe, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 163; *Responsa*, I, 245-46)
- e. 7 January 1615 Spain (*Liber Ruber*, I, 163)
- o. before 1621
- d. 5 October 1627 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)

[1619 student, English College, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 126r)]; [9 September 1619, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77v)]; 1621 Louvain [384]; 1621/22 Northampton (England) [392]; 1622/23, tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 Residence of St. Michael (Yorkshire England) [401, 418, 425, 433].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 7.

**BABTHORPUS, THOMAS** (alias **SMITHAEUS**). Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 177; *Responsa*, I, 288-89)
- e. 11 November 1618 Liège (400)
- o. c. 1624 Belgium
- p. four vows 7 March 1634 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 3r, 12r)
- d. 20 October 1656 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 195r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132r)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625 preparing to teach philosophy, visitor, 1626 professor of logic, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Michael (England) [453, 454, 460]; 1631 Residence of St. Anne (England) [472, 473]; 1632 professor of logic, consultor, 1633 professor of moral theology, 1634 professor of cases of conscience, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; [1639 procurator, Madrid (Angl. 13, f. 217r)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Babthorpe arrived in Madrid in late 1636 or early 1637. Cf. Tolet. 10, ff. 167v-168r, 218r.

**BABTHORPUS, THOMAS**. cf. **TUNSTALL, THOMAS**.

**BACANUS**. cf. **SOUTHWELLUS**.

**BACKERIUS**. cf. **BAKERUS**.

**BACKERUS**. cf. **BAKERUS**.

**BACONUS**. cf. **SOUTHWELLUS**.

**BADULEUS, FRANCISCUS**. cf. **LEE, FRANCISCUS**.

**BADULEUS, GULIELMUS**. cf. **LEE, GULIELMUS**.

**BADULEUS, IGNATIUS**. cf. **STAFFORDUS, IGNATIUS**.

**BAELEX**. cf. **BELLESTAR**.

**BAKERUS, ALEXANDERUS**. Priest.

- b. 25 March 1582 Norfolk (367; Angl. 13, f. 48r)
- e. 23 April 1612 Louvain (367)
- v. 23 April 1613 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)

- o. 1608 Málaga (367)
- p. four vows 23 May 1627 London (Germ. 7, ff. 412r, 419r)
- d. 24 August 1638 London (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1613 novice, St. John's, Louvain [320]; 1614, 1615, 1617 socius to prefect, Brussels [327, 339, 340, 353]; 1617, 1618 Douai [354, 360]; 1619 procurator, consultor, English College, St. Omers [367]; [1622 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 404r)]; 1624, 1625, 1626 superior, Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [418, 425, 433]; [1628 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 68v)]; 1629 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 Maryland mission [502]; 1635, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [511, 516].

**BALDUCCIUS, BALTASSAR.** Priest.

- d. 28 September 1624 Syracuse (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 16v)
- 1605, 1606 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [257, 267].

**BALDWINUS, WILLIAM.** Priest.

- b. 10 November 1562 Cornwall (203)
- e. 2 February 1590 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 19v; 171/A, f. 124r)
- o. 16 April 1588 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 42)
- p. four vows 10 February 1602 Antwerp (Germ. 4, ff. 62r, 63r)
- d. 18/28 September 1632 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 111v; Angl. 8, ff. 147r-148v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 481)

1593 Rome [149]; [12 January 1593, permission to go to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 48v)]; 1593 Brussels [151]; 1594 professor of theology, Louvain [159]; 1597 minister, English College, Rome [193]; [17 April 1598, permission to go to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 34v)]; 1598 military chaplain, 1599, 1601, 1602, [1603 (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 359r)], 1605 consultor, 1606 procurator of mission, 1607 consultor, 1609 consultor, Brussels [195, 203, 224, 230, 254, 264, 274, 289]; 1610 England [297]; [16 February 1619 sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77r)]; 1621 rector, English College, Louvain [384]; 1621/22 rector, consultor to vice-provincial, 1622/23 rector, consultor to vice-provincial, 1623 rector, consultor to provincial, 1624 rector, 1625 rector, 1626 rector, [1628 rector (Angl. 13, f. 88r)], 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, English College, St. Omers [392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472].

BALPOLO. cf. WALPOLUS.

BAMFELDUS. cf. BAMFIELDUS.

BAMFIELDUS, GEORGIUS (at times called John). Priest.

- b. c. 1593 Wiltshire (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r) or Somerset (367) or Warwickshire (Angl. 13, f. 8v)
- e. 10 June 1612 Louvain (367)
- o. 1610 (367)
- p. four vows 7 March 1634 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 17r, 28r)
- d. 1657 England (Angl. 7, f. 197v)

1611 novice, 1613 novice, Louvain [306, 320]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)]; 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359]; 1618, 1619 Watten [360, 367]; 1621 Liège [384]; 1621/22 Suffolk (England) [392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [418, 419, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Angl. 13, f. 78v)]; 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [453, 460]; 1631 minister, consultor, prefect of health, 1632 prefect of the church, consultor, Ghent [472, 473, 481]; 1633 curate, 1634 procurator, 1636 consultor, procurator, Liège [490, 491, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [527].

BAMFILDUS. cf. BAMFIELDUS.

BAMPHILDUS. cf. BAMFIELDUS.

BANKESIUS. cf. BANKS.

BANKS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1569 London (Angl. 13, f. 5r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 64)
- e. 1597/8 England (194)
- o. 8 November 1592 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 64)
- p. four vows 14 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 4, ff. 519r, 520r)
- d. 14 March 1643 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 143r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1598 novice, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 rector, provincial consultor, 1624 rector, 1625 rector, provincial consultor, 1626 rector, provincial consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)], 1629 rector, provincial consultor, 1630 provincial consultor, 1631

confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, provincial consultor, 1632  
 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, provincial consultor, 1633  
 provincial consultor, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England)  
 [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 471, 481, 490]; 1634  
 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, College of the Immaculate  
 Conception (England) [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638 confessor, [1639  
 (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England)  
 [511, 516, 527].

BANXIUS. cf. BANKS.

BAQUERTO, GABRIEL. Brother.  
 1637 English College, Seville [523].

BARDWELLUS, JACOBUS. cf. DENNY, FRANCISCUS.

BARGE, JOHN. Priest.

- d. 1594 Tournai (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 32; Clancy,  
 «First Generation» 158)

BARIDANNUS, JOHN. Scholastic.  
 1615 professor of poetry, St. Omers [341].

BARKERUS, THOMAS. cf. FARMERUS, THOMAS.

BARNES, THOMAS (alias TURNERUS). Novice.

- b. c. 1580 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 110)
- e. 31 August 1599 Rome (*ibid.*)
- d. 31 August 1599 Rome (*ibid.*)

BARON. cf. BURTONUS.

BARROW, GULIELMUS. cf. WARINGUS, GULIELMUS.

BARTLAEUS. cf. BARTLETTUS.

BARTLETTUS, GEORGIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1572 Oxford (400)
- e. 30 July 1613 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 December 1629 Watten (Germ. 81, f. 222r)
- d. 12 September 1645 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 30v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, 1615, 1617 Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340,  
 353]; 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Liège [354, 360, 384,

392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626 Watten [418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629 English College, St. Omers [453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**BARTLETTUS, RICHARDUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Warwick (Angl. 13, f. 6v) or Gloucester (Angl. 13, ff. 17r, 47v, 79r, 101v, 152v, 199r, 228v)
- e. 1616 (454)
- o. 6 April 1612 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 155)
- p. four vows 1 October 1637 Lincoln (Germ. 10, ff. 31r, 40r)
- d. 22 February 1645 Rennes (Angl. 7, f. 145r)

1618 tertian, Liège [360]; 1621, 1621/22 Leicester (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425]; 1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Francis Borgia (England) (Angl. 13, f. 79r)]; 1629, 1630 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 454, 460]; 1631 Residence of St. George (Worcester) [472]; 1632 teacher of grammar, 1633 teacher of grammar, College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [481, 482, 490]; 1634 Ghent [502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [511, 516, 526].

**BARTONUS, EDUARDUS.** cf. BURTONUS, EDUARDUS.

**BARTONUS, JACOBUS.** Priest/Novice.

- b. c. 1612 England (Rom. 173, f. 50r)
- e. 3 September 1640 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 35r; 173, f. 50r)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 1640? Seville? (*Seminary Priests*, II, 18)
- dis. 17 April 1641 Rome (Rom. 80, f. 314r)

---

<sup>1</sup> Barton had petitioned to join the Society in early 1639. The delay between petition and admission seems to have been caused by some concern regarding his fitness for the Society. Cf. Baet. 6/I, ff. 266v-67r, 295v, 318r, 321r.

**BARTON, JOANNES or JACOBUS** (vere or alias). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1559 Lancashire (Rom. 53, f. 63r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 11)
- e. 3 February 1580 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15v; 171/A, f. 67v)
- dis. 29 October 1586 (Hist. Soc. 54, f. 8r)

[1584 theologian, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 63r)].

**BARTONUS, PETRUS (alias WHITAKERUS; vere BRADSHAIGH).**

Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 117v)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. 30 March 1641 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 41r)
- p. four vows 25 November 1646 St. Omers (Germ. 13, ff. 133r, 134r)
- d. 17 April 1676 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 209v; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 208v)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 student, Ghent [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 207v)] theologian, Liège [527].

**BARTONUS, RICHARDUS (vere BRADSHAIGH). Priest.**

- b. c. 1601 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 202)
- e. 28 August 1625 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 30v; 172, f. 236r)
- o. c. 1631 Belgium
- p. four vows 22 July 1640 Ghent (Germ. 11, ff. 61r, 72r)
- d. 12 February 1669 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 124r)

[1625 novice (Rom. 56, f. 27v)], 1626 novice, 1627 philosopher, Rome [437, 443]; 1628 sent to Flanders [450]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 81v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472]; 1632 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [481, 482]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 procurator, consultor, 1636 minister, consultor English College, St. Omers [502, 503, 516]; 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [527].

**BARTONUS, ROBERTUS (vere BRADSHAIGH, alias BARTRAMS).**

Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Lancashire (*Valladolid*, pp. 86-87)
- e. 1613 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 1613 Seville (*ibid.*)
- d. April 1617 Liège (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v)

1613 novice, 1614, novice, 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 353].

**BARTONUS, THOMAS (vere BRADSHAIGH). Priest.**

- b. 17 August 1606 Lancashire (Rom. 57, f. 35r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 211; *Responsa*, II, 389)
- e. 7 September 1631 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 32r; 173, f. 5v)
- o. 4 May 1631 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 211)
- p. four vows 15 August 1642 Rome (Ital. 10, ff. 148r, 153r)



d. 7 October 1663 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)  
 1632 novice, 1633 novice, Rome [486, 487, 497]; 1635 tutor in logic,  
 [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)], English College,  
 Rome [513].

**BARTONUS, THOMAS** (vere ANDERTON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1612 Lancashire (461)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. 30 March 1641 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 41r)
- p. four vows 16 August 1652 Lisbon (Germ. 14, ff. 367r, 368r)
- dis. 9 January 1666 (Angl. 2, f. 283r)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [460, 461, 481]; 1633 theologian,  
 1634 theologian, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 theologian, Ghent  
 [516]; 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 207v)] theologian, Liège [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 111; Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 294. Cf. also Angl. 7, f. 204r for the full story of his flight.

**BARTRAMS.** cf. **BARTONUS.**

**BASTARDUS, THOMAS** (vere or alias ROBERT). Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Norfolk (SC, Anglia III/98)
- e. 27 February 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 1 March 1609 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 24 March 1602 Arras (*Seminary Priests*, I, 26)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 13 December 1618 London (Germ. 62, f. 77r)
- d. 21 November 1632 (Angl. 7, f. 111v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621,  
 1621/22 Hampshire (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626,  
 [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 78r)], 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Stanislaus  
 (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632 College  
 of Blessed Aloysius (England) [472, 473, 481].

**BATSON, RICHARDUS.** Novice.

- e. 17 July 1580 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 16r; 171/A, f. 71v).
- o. before 1586
- dis. 15 May 1590 (Hist. Soc. 54, f. 10v)<sup>1</sup>

[7 September 1585, permission to go to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f.

44r)]; [10 May 1588, permission to go first to Flanders and then to Tivoli (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 45v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Apparently Batson's dismissal resulted from his involvement in politics. Cf. Hicks, *Letters of Persons*, pp. lxxv, 220, 224; Fl. Belg. 1, pp. 294, 303, 370; Germ. 166, ff. 182r-183r, 186r, 301-304v; Germ. 167, ff. 106r, 312r, 366r-367r; Rom. 13, ff. 304v, 318v.

BATTAMUS. cf. BETTAMUS.

BAUBREL, SEBASTIAN. Brother.

d. 9 March 1634 Douai (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 45)  
1617, 1618 Watten [354, 360].

BAULDENINUS. cf. BALDWINUS.

BAULDWINUS. cf. BALDWINUS.

BEADLE, GULIELMUS. Brother.

b. c. 1595 Warwick (Angl. 13, f. 118v)

e. 1632 Watten

d. 23 September 1638 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, 1634 Watten [481, 490, 502]; 1636 English College, St. Omers [516].

BEAUMONT, HENRICUS. cf. HARCOTTUS, HENRICUS.

BEAMUNDUS, PHILIPPUS. cf. TESIMOND, OSWALD.

BEAUMONTE, PHILIPPE. cf. TESIMOND, OSWALD.

BECKET, JOSEPH. Brother.

b. c. 1598 Hampshire (Baet. 9/I, f. 67r)

e. c. 1623 (*ibid*)

p. 2 March 1636 Seville (Hispan. 52, f. 191r)

1623 novice, 1625 novice, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1633, 1634, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 165r)]; 1637, 1639 English College, Seville [404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533].

BECKET, THOMAS (alias RIVERS). Brother.

b. c. 1573 Kent (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r, 268r, 314r)

e. 1607 Spain but began noviceship in Louvain on 19 November (SC, Anglia III, 98)

[1611, 1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r, 268r, 314r)].

BECKETO. cf. BECKET.

BEDELLIUS. cf. BEADLE.

BEDELLUS. cf. BEADLE.

BEDFORDUS, ROBERTUS (vere DRURY; alias SANGERUS).<sup>1</sup>

Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Middlesex but raised in London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 139; *Responsa*, I, 152)
- e. 16 October 1608 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26r; 172, f. 118v)
- o. 1614 (367)
- p. four vows 8 September 1622 Louvain (Germ. 6, ff. 221r, 222r)
- d. October or November 1623 (Hist. Soc. 42, ff. 14r, 108r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r)

1610 novice, Louvain [298]; [1611 student, German College, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 268r)];<sup>3</sup> 1611 prefect, St. Omers [306];<sup>2</sup> 1613 English College, Louvain [320]; 1617 prefect of students, 1618 prefect of students, consultor, 1619 confessor, 1621 St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384]; 1621/22 professor of moral theology and cases of conscience, confessor, 1622/23 presider over cases of conscience, consultor, Louvain [392, 399, 400]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #184.5. || <sup>2</sup> Bedford stopped in Loreto in December, 1611 as he travelled from Rome to St. Omers. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 106. || <sup>3</sup> In late 1611 or early 1612 Bedford travelled to Poland. An account of his journey can be found in SC, Anglia III, 110.

BEDINGFIELDUS. cf. SILISDONIUS.

BEDINGFIELDUS, THOMAS. cf. MENDOZA, THOMAS DE.

BEDLIUS. cf. BEADLE.

BEEDLE. cf. BEADLE.

BESLEY, JOANNES. cf. NELSONUS, JOANNES.

**BELFELDUS. cf. BELFIELDUS.****BELFIELDUS, HENRICUS (alias HENRICUS MORUS). Priest.**

- b. c. 1576 Winchester, Hampshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 146; *Responsa*, I, 174-75)
- e. 1613 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 4 October 1608 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 146)
- p. four vows 24 May 1623 London (Germ. 7, ff. 79r, 86r)
- d. 9 March 1632 London (Angl. 7, f. 111v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 481)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629, 1630, 1631 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472].

**BELFILDUS. cf. BELFIELDUS.****BELINTON. cf. BILINGTON.****BELLESTAR, ALEXANDER (vere BOLBRET). Priest.**

- b. c. 1546 Oxford (*Nadal*, II, 530)
- e. 8 January 1566 Mainz (*ibid.*) or 3 January (33)
- v. 2 June 1566 (33)
- dis. 1567 (41)

1566 novice, Mainz [20, 33].

**BELINCTON. cf. BILINGTON.****BELINGTONUS. cf. BILINGTON.****BELLINGTON. cf. BILINGTON.****BELLO, ENRIQUE (vere BELL). Priest.**

- b. c. 1563 York (Tolet. 21/I, f. 177r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 58)
- e. 4 March 1596 Villarejo de Fuentes (Tolet. 21/I, f. 177r)
- o. 3 December 1589 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 58)
- d. c. 1601 Spain (Martin Murphy, *St Gregory's College, Seville, 1592-1767* [London, 1992], p. 108)

[1597 novice, Villarejo de Fuentes (Tolet. 21/I, f. 177r)].

**BELOST, SIMON. Priest.**

- b. 1507 Lincoln (*Nadal*, II, 583)
- e. 24 June 1560 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 3v; 170, f. 40r)
- o. 1533 Lincoln (*Nadal*, II, 583)

v. 10 August 1560 Rome (Ital. 1, f. 317r)  
 1567 sent from Rome to either Mainz or Trier [41, 44]; 1567, 1568,  
 1569, 1570 Trier [43, 54, 61, 74].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Belost spent his early years in the Society (1561-65) in Louvain where he received young Englishmen who aspired to the priesthood and to the Society. Cf. Germ. 143, ff. 7, 89; Germ. 144, ff. 10, 12; Germ 145, f. 270; Germ. 146, f. 50.

BELSEYR. cf. BELLESTAR.

BENCIUS, HIERONYMUS. cf. BUSERA.

BENCLEUS, HENRICUS. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BENCLEUS, HENRICUS. cf. POLLARDUS.

BENLAEUS, PETRUS. cf. BENSONUS, PETRUS.

BENLOUS, PETRUS. cf. BENSONUS, PETRUS.

BENLOS, ANDREAS. cf. WILSONUS.

BENNETTUS. cf. BENNETUS.

BENNETUS, JOHN. Priest.

b. c. 1553 St. Asaph (Angl. 14, f. 85r; Franc. 10, f. 134r)

e. 6 September 1586 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 84r)

o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 31)

p. spiritual coadiutor 8 September 1603 near London  
 (Germ. 60, f. 255r)

d. 8 September 1625 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r)

[1587 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 84r)]; [1590 Paris (Franc. 10, f. 134r)];  
 1593 Verdun [149]; 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England  
 [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 College of  
 St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418].

BENNETUS, ROBERTUS. Priest.

b. c. 1560 Wales (Franc. 10, f. 84v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 11)

e. 1 June 1587 Verdun (*ibid.*)<sup>1</sup>

o. before June 1587

- d. March 1590 in a shipwreck off Alicante, Spain (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814; Angl. 14, f. 85v)  
[1587 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 84v)].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Franc. 1, f. 301 for the general's response to Bennet's petition to join the Society. || <sup>2</sup> Bennet was in Genoa when he received his instructions to proceed to Pont-à-Musson to meet with William Sutton (Franc. 1, f. 345). Their journey resulted in their death.

BENSONI. cf. BENSONUS.

BENSONIUS. cf. BENSONUS.

BENSONUS, GEORGIUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1598 Yorkshire (Cast. 15, f. 391v)
  - e. c. 1618 (*ibid.*)
  - v. 18 October 1620 (*ibid.*)
- [1622 philosopher, Salamanca (Cast. 15, f. 391v)].

BENSONUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. cf. CANSFELDUS, BRIANTUS.

BENSONUS, PETRUS (vere or alias BENLOS or BENLOW; alias SIMSONUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1569 Westmoreland (*Liber Ruber*, I, 162)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. before 1613
- p. four vows 27 September 1623 London (Germ. 7, ff. 81r, 84r)
- d. 15 December 1634 London (Angl. 7, f. 114v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 511) or 15 November 1634 (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, 1615 writer, 1617 assistant spiritual prefect, Louvain [320, 327, 340, 353]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, Residence of St. Francis Borgia (Suffolk, England) [384, 382, 401, 418, 424, 425]; 1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 434]; [1628 Residence of St. Mary (England) (Angl. 13, f. 77v)]; 1629, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, 1632 rector, 1633 rector, 1634 rector, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

BENTENDONA. cf. BERTENDONA.

## BENTHLAEUS, cf. BENTLAEUS.

## BENTLAEUS, EDUARDUS (alias WALKERUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 146; *Responsa*, I, 176-77)
- e. 22 October 1609 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 137r)
- o. before 1615
- p. four vows 23 May 1627 London (Germ. 7, ff. 448r, 457r)
- d. 19/25 May 1656 England (Angl. 7, f. 195r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109r)

[1611 student, Roman College (Rom. 54, f. 258r)]; [May 1614, English College, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 27r)]; [1615 (Rom. 55, f. 33v)], 1616, 1617 Montepulciano [347, 355]; [1619 Sezza (Rom. 55, f. 131v)]; 1619 tutor of logic, English College, Rome [370]; [1622 penitentiary (Rom. 55, f. 249r)], 1623 penitentiary, St. Peter's, Rome [409]; [24 April 1623, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79r)]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624 Northampton (England) [418]; 1625 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425]; 1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (433, 434); [1628 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) (Angl. 13, f. 78v)]; 1629, 1630 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460]; 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [472, 473, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203r)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

## BENTLAEUS, HENRY (alias POLLARDUS, WALKERUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Derby (*Liber Ruber*, I, 109)
- e. 21 November 1610 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27r; 172, f. 148v)
- o. 18 April 1609 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 109)
- d. 25 March 1626 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r)

[1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 274v)]; [5 December 1612 sent to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75r)]; 1613 Naples [323]; [26 April 1613 sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75r)]; [1615 Granada (Baet. 8, f. 272r)]; 1621, 1621/22 teacher of syntax, English College, St. Omers [384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625 Residence of St. Thomas (Hampshire, England) [401, 418, 425].

## BENTLAEUS, JOHN (alias WALKERUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1590 Lincoln but raised in Northampton (*Liber Ruber*, I, 152; *Responsa*, I, 200-01)

- e. 26 November 1611 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27v; 172, f. 157v)
- o. c. 1617 Belgium
- p. four vows 19 November 1627 London (Germ. 7, ff. 440r, 445r)
- d. 27 March 1664 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 83r)

[1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 277r)]; [15 October 1614 sent to Louvain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, Louvain [340, 353]; 1617 tertian, Liège [354]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [453]; 1630 Residence of St. Michael (England) [460, 461]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Residence of St. Mary (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [511, 516]; 1638 sent to Bohemia [528]; 1638 Prague [532]; [1639 Prague (Boh. 12, f. 156v)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Bentley asked to be relieved of his responsibilities on the English mission because of the dangers involved. The general understood the problem and summoned Bentley to Rome, presumably to work at the English College. Bentley stopped at Prague and, apparently, was impressed with the Jesuits there. The general then allowed Bentley to decide whether he would remain in Prague or continue on to Rome. Cf. Angl. 1, f. 429v; Boh. 2, pp. 79, 88.

BENTLAEUS, PETRUS. cf. BENSONUS, PETRUS.

BENTLEIUS. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BENTLEO. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BENTLEUS. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BENTLEYUS. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BENTNAEUS, GULIELMUS (alias MARTINUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Cheshire (Angl. 13, f. 114r)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 10 October 1641 (Angl. 13, f. 238r)
- d. 30 October 1692 Leicester (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 102r)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 472]; 1632 philosopher,



1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 assistant to the agricultural inspector, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211v)] Watten [516, 527].

BENTNEUS. cf. BENTNAEUS.

BENTONUS, PHILIPPUS. cf. BENSONUS, PETRUS.

BEQETO. cf. BECKET.

BEQUET. cf. BECKET.

BEQUETO. cf. BECKET.

BERINCTHON. cf. BILINGTON.

BERINTHONUS. cf. BERINTONUS.

BERINTONUS, THOMAS or ROBERTUS (vere SEWARDUS).

Priest.

b. July, 1583 Hereford (*Liber Ruber*, I, 140; *Responsa*, I, 155-56)

e. 16 October 1608 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26r; 172, f. 119r)

o. before 1616

d. October 1617 Messina (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 14v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 52v)

[1611 (Neap. 81, f. 104r)], 1612 Naples [313]; 1616 confessor, 1617 confessor, Messina [348, 356].

BERRAEUS, FRANCISCUS (vere CORKER). Priest.

b. c. 1598 Laughton, Lincoln (*Liber Ruber*, I, 188; *Responsa*, I, 316-18)

e. 7 January 1622 Liège (400)

o. c. 1629 Belgium

p. spiritual coadiutor 5 March 1634 Leicester (Germ. 64, f. 45r)

d. 1 April 1656 Lincoln (Angl. 7, f. 195r) or 22 May 1656 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 42r)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, Liège [392, 399, 400]; 1623 teacher of rudiments, 1624 teacher of grammar, 1625 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [401, 402, 418, 425]; 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81v)], 1629 theologian and prefect of boarders, Liège [433, 434, 453,]; 1630 minister, consultor, Watten

[460, 461]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [470]; 1632 Residence of St. John (England) [481, 482]; 1633, 1634 superior, 1636 superior, 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 198v)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

BERREUS. cf. BERRAEUS.

BERRIE, FRANCIS. Priest.

d. 1618 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157v)

BERTENDONA, XIMENES DE. Priest.

1633 minister, curate, 1634 minister, confessor, 1637 minister, 1640 rector, curate, English College, Seville [492, 505, 522, 537].

BESROIKE, cf. BESWICK.

BESWICK, EDWARD. Brother.

e. 1613 Louvain

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1615, 1616, 1618 Liège [341, 354, 360].

BETAMUS. cf. BETTAMUS.

BETLEUS. cf. BENTLAEUS.

BETTAMUS, JACOBUS (alias GOODWINUS). Priest.

b. c. 1604 Stafford (434)

e. 1624 (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1630 Belgium

p. four vows 4 May 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 60r, 73r)

d. 27 October 1669 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 90v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81v)], 1629 theologian, Liège [433, 434, 453]; 1630 socius to procurator, Brussels [464]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632 consultor, catechist, 1633 consultor, spiritual director, prefect of the church, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201r)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [527].

BEVEN (or BEVAN), JOANNES. Brother.

b. c. 1611 Hereford (Angl. 13, f. 168r)

e. 1635 Watten (*ibid.*)

p. 5 February 1649 Rome (Ital. 46, f. 25)

dis. 30 July 1660 (Angl. 11, f. 175v)<sup>1</sup>  
 1636 novice, Watten [516]; 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English  
 College, St. Omers [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Bevan was dismissed because of a number of crimes that he had committed at the English College in Liège. The extant letters to and from the general do not specify the nature of the crimes but they are described as such that would make him liable for prison or the galleys (Angl. 2, ff. 223r, 226v).

BEVENS. cf. BEVEN.

BEVERAGIUS (vere BEVERIDGE), JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Derby (Angl. 13, f. 210v)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. c. 1646

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516, 517]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] philosopher, Liège [527].

BEVERAGE, THOMAS. cf. ROBINSONUS, THOMAS.

BICKLAEUS, RODULPHUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1557 Hampshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 34-35; *Liber Ruber*, I, 13)
- e. 15 August 1597 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 57)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 28 October 1580 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, I, 35)
- p. four vows 24 June 1609 near London (Germ. 4, ff. 524r, 525r)
- d. 18 February 1619 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 48r)

1598 in jail in England [194]; 1604 returned to England [247];  
 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319].

---

<sup>1</sup> Foley does not give the source of this date. Bickley sought admission in a letter to the general of 12 July 1592 (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/607). Should his entrance be dated sometime in that year?

BICKLAIUS. cf. BICKLAEUS.

BICKLEIUS. cf. BICKLAEUS.

BICKLEUS. cf. BICKLAEUS.

BICLEIUS. cf. BICKLAEUS.

BICLEUS. cf. BICKLAEUS.

BIDELLUS. cf. BEADLE.

BIDDULPH, FRANCIS. cf. FITTONUS, FRANCIS.

BILINCTON. cf. BILINGTON.

BILINGTON, JOANNES. Brother.

b. c. 1584 Leicester (Baet. 8, ff. 302r, 347r)

e. c. 1613 Louvain (*ibid.*)

p. 23 June 1630 Seville (Hisp. 51, f. 166r)

d. 18 June 1649 Seville (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 71r)

1613, 1614, 1617 Louvain [320, 327, 354]; [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 302r)],  
1621, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)], 1623, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631,  
1633, 1634, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 165r)], 1637, 1639, 1640 English  
College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505,  
522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

BILLINTON. cf. BILINGTON.

BIRKEM, WILLIAM. Brother.

1574 St. Omers [88].

BISHOPUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WESTONUS, EDUARDUS.

BLACFAN. cf. BLACKFANNUS.

BLACFANNUS. cf. BLACKFANNUS.

BLACHFANNUS. cf. BLACKFANNUS.

BLACKANNUS. cf. BLACKFANNUS.

BLACKFANNUS, JOANNES. Priest.

b. c. 1561 Horsham, Sussex (201)

e. 8 March 1594 Spain (*Valladolid*, p. 6)

o. before 1597 Spain

p. four vows 22 September 1602 Medina del Campo  
(Hist. Soc. 31, f. 70v)

d. 15/24 January 1641 Lincoln (Angl. 7, f. 141r; Hist.  
Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 36v)

1597 minister, 1599, 1603 English College, Valladolid [180, 201, 238];<sup>1</sup> [1606 English College, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 212r)];<sup>2</sup> 1611 England [303]; 1614 vice-prefect of the English mission, 1615 Brussels [327, 339]; 1619 Madrid [366];<sup>3</sup> 1621/22 Northampton (England) [392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1634 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502]; 1636 Residence of St. Mary (England) [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> By January, 1605 Blackfann was in St. Omers (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 644/62). || <sup>2</sup> In 1610 Blackfann was at the English College, Valladolid and petitioning to be sent on the English mission. Cf. Cast. 7, f. 370v. || <sup>3</sup> Blackfann was vice-prefect in Spain and working out of the English College in Valladolid (where he was briefly rector) from, at least, December, 1616 to January 1621. Cf. Cast. 8, ff. 133r, 139v, 185r, 214v, 234r, 242v, 282r, 324r.

#### BLACKFANNUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1601 Sussex (Angl. 13, f. 54r)
- e. 1624 Watten
- o. c. 1633 Belgium
- p. four vows 10 August 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 37r, 42r)
- d. 10 December 1663 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)

1625 novice, Watten [425]; 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [502, 503]; 1636 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

#### BLACKSTONUS, EDUARDUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1614 Middlesex (Angl. 13, f. 209r) or Essex (Angl. 13, f. 116r)
- e. 1634 Watten
- d. 24 March 1640 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 139v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 philosopher, 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] philosopher, Liège [516, 527].

**BLACKSTONUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1618 Durham (Angl. 13, f. 212v)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. 31 March 1646 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 86v)
- d. 1693 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 62)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

**BLACNOLLUS, ANTONIUS. cf. FLETCHERUS, ANTONIUS.****BLACSTONUS. cf. BLACKSTONUS.****BLAFAN. cf. BLACKFANNUS.****BLAKEFANUS. cf. BLACKFANNUS.****BLOFEL, THOMAS. cf. IPSLAEUS, THOMAS.****BLOFIELD, THOMAS. cf. IPSLAEUS, THOMAS.****BLONDUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. 1565 Leicester (Angl. 13, ff. 5r, 66r, 96r, 140r) or Sussex (Angl. 13, f. 13r); Lincoln diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 48)
- e. c. 1596 England (194)<sup>2</sup>
- o. 1 April 1589 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 49)
- p. four vows 1 May 1609 London (Germ. 4, ff. 506r, 509r)
- d. 13 May 1638 London (Angl. 7, f. 119v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 vice-provincial, 1621/22 vice-provincial [384, 392]; 1623 provincial, 1624 provincial, 1625 provincial, 1626 provincial, [1628 provincial (Angl. 13, f. 66r)], 1629 provincial, 1630 provincial, 1631 provincial, 1632 provincial, 1633 provincial, 1634 provincial (England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 consultor to provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. «Father Richard Blount and Scotney Castle» in *The Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers Related by Themselves*, edited by John Morris, First Series (London: Burns and Oates, 1872) 187-215. || <sup>2</sup> Apparently Blount was the first priest permitted to do his novitiate in England. Cf. Tolet. 5, f. 383v.

BLOUNT. cf. BLONDUS.

BLOUNTUS. cf. BLONDUS.

BLUETUS, JOANNES (vere or alias JOHN COLLINS). Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Staffordshire (454)
- e. 1628 London
- o. 1628 Valladolid? (*Valladolid*, p. 139)
- p. four vows 8 December 1638 (Cast. 16/I, f. 232r)
- d. 12 March 1678 England (Angl. 7, f. 237r)

[1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85r)], 1629 novice, 1630, 1631 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [481, 482]; 1633 College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [490, 491]; 1634 sent to Valladolid [502]; [1636 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 146v)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> In December, 1638 Bluet was in Malaga where he prepared to return to the English province. By 1640 Bluet was in Brussels. Cf. Baet 6/I, f. 237v.; Hisp. 70, f. 417r.

BLUETTUS. cf. BLUETUS.

BLUNDELL, JAMES. Priest.

- b. 1578 Lancashire (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 1 February 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 2 February 1609 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1607 (Angl. 37, f. 118r)
- d. 1609 Spain (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 66)

BLUNDELL, JOANNES. Priest.

- d. 1585 from the plague Pont-à-Mousson (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814)

BLUNTUS. cf. BLONDUS.

BOEMUNDUS, PHILIPPUS. cf. TESIMOND, OSWALD.

BOEYE. cf. BOYE.

BOIE. cf. BOYE.

**BOLBET, ROGER.** Priest.

- b. Staffordshire (Angl. 14, f. 76r)
- e. 1562 or 1563 (*ibid.*)
- v. 19 August 1565 Louvain (Ital. 1, f. 209r)
- d. 15 September 1572 Douai (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 121v)

**BOLBRET.** cf. BELLESTAR.

**BOLLINGTONUS.** cf. BILINGTON.

**BOLMAN.** cf. BOOTMANS.

**BONGRAVUS, JOANNES.** cf. HARGRAVEUS, JOANNES.

**BOOS.** cf. BOWES.

**BOOTMANS, MARTINUS.** Brother.

- b. 1583 Cambrai (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- e. March 1605 Brussels (*ibid.*)
- v. March 1607 Cortryck (*ibid.*)

1615 English College, St. Omers [341]; 1617 Watten [354].

**BOOZ.** cf. BOWES.

**BOSGRAVIUS, JAMES.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1548 Godmanstone, Dorset (Rom. 78b, f. 164v)
- e. 17 November 1564 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6v; 170, f. 77v)
- o. 30 November 1573 Krems (88)
- p. three vows 25 April 1604 Kalisz (Germ. 3, ff. 98r, 99r)
- d. 27 October 1623 Kalisz (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 114v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 209r; Pol. 68/I, f. 101)

[1565 novice (Rom. 78b, f. 164v)], 1567 philosopher, 1568 philosopher, 1569 theologian, 1570 theologian, Rome [38, 39, 42, 52, 60, 70]; 1570, 1572 teacher of Greek and rhetoric, 1574 teacher of Greek and rhetoric, Olomouc [61, 81, 88];<sup>2</sup> [1580-1585 England];<sup>3</sup> 1587 Braniewo [118]; 1590, 1591, 1593, 1594 confessor, 1596 teacher of mathematics, 1597 confessor, 1598 professor of Hebrew, confessor, 1599 professor of Hebrew, confessor, Poznan [139, 144, 149, 157, 162, 177, 188, 189, 192, 198, 209, 211]; 1602 infirm, 1603 infirm, 1604, 1605 curate, 1606, 1608 infirm, 1609 infirm, confessor, 1610 infirm, 1611, 1612 infirm, 1613 infirm, confessor, 1614 infirm, 1615 infirm, 1616 infirm, 1618 infirm, 1619 infirm, 1620 infirm, 1621 infirm, 1622 infirm, 1623 Kalisz [236, 237, 244, 251, 258, 268, 284,



292, 300, 307, 315, 325, 333, 334, 335, 344, 349, 350, 365, 372, 381, 389, 397, 398, 415].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/1, 326; Paul Skwarczynski, «Elsinore 1580: John Rogers and James Bosgrave,» *Recusant History* 16 (1982) 1-16. || <sup>2</sup> Between 1574 and his departure for England in 1580, Bosgrave seems to have been restless. He was in Pultusk in 1575 and writing to the general, seeking reassignment either in Rome, Louvain, or Vienna. He was sent to Vilnius in late 1576. The possibility of his being sent to Sweden was discussed in 1578. Cf. Germ. 137, ff. 50, 401; Germ. 155, f. 131. || <sup>3</sup> Regarding his departure for England and his return, cf. Germ. 158, f. 117; Germ. 164, f. 301r-v; Opp. NN. 339, f. 134r-v.

BOSGROVEUS. cf. BOSGRAVIUS.

BOSWYCKE. cf. BESWICK.

BOTINAE. cf. BOOTMANS.

BOTMAN. cf. BOOTMANS.

BOWES, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1595 Warwickshire (Angl. 13, f. 9v)
- e. 28 September 1615 Liège (341)
- f. 8 December 1629 Watten (Germ. 81, f. 259r)
- d. 29 November 1639 Rome (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 2v)

1615 novice, 1617, 1618, 1621 Liège [341, 354, 360, 384]; 1621/22 Ghent [392]; 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 English College, St. Omers [399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 Ghent (Angl. 13, f. 87v)]; 1629, 1630, 1632, 1633, 1634 English College, St. Omers [453, 460, 470, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 Liège [516]; [1639 English College, Rome (Rom. 57, f. 173r)].

BOYE, ANDREAS. Scholastic.

1602 prefect of boarders, auditor of cases of conscience, 1603 prefect of boarders, English College, St. Omers [230, 239].

BRACKENBURI. cf. BRAKENBURIUS.

BRADFORDUS, JOANNES. cf. GARDINERUS, JOANNES.

BRADFORDUS, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1612 Cambridge (491, 528)
- e. 1632/3 Watten e. 1638 Ghent

dis. 1636?

p. 21 November 1649 (Angl. 16, f. 8v)

d. 1 November 1668 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 134r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; [1636 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 147r)]; 1638 novice, Ghent [527, 528]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213v)].

BRADLAEUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

b. 1605 Lancashire (400)

e. 30 August 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1631 Belgium

p. four vows 3 August 1640 Lancashire (Germ. 11, ff. 48r, 53r)

d. 20 January/1 February 1645 Manchester (Angl. 7, f. 144v) or England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 philosopher, 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 82r)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 procurator, consultor [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

BRADLEIUS. cf. BRADLAEUS.

BRADLEUS. cf. BRADLAEUS.

BRADSHAIGH. cf. BARTONUS.

BRADSHAUS. cf. BRADSHAWUS.

BRADSHAWUS, EDMUNDUS (vere ARROWSMITH).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1585 Lancashire (402)

e. 21 July 1623 London (*ibid.*)

o. 9 December 1612 (*Seminary Priests*, II, 9)

d. 28 August/7 September 1628 Lancaster (Angl. 7, f. 110r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [433, 434].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 7; Polgár, III/1, 177.

BRAEWELLUS, THOMAS. cf. COLLINS, THOMAS.

BRAKENBURIUS, WILLIAM. Priest.

- b. 1560 Peterborough (Angl. 14, f. 83r)
- e. 13/4 January 1584 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 92v; 108)
- v. 15 May 1586 (108)
- o. February/March 1589 (Germ. 168, f. 156)<sup>1</sup>
- d. 27 March 1589 Graz (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 106r)

[1584 novice, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 88r)]; [7 September 1585, permission to go to Austria (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)]; [10 September 1586, permission to go to Austria (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44v)]; 1587 to Germany [105]; 1587 theologian, 1589 theologian, Graz [108, 120].

---

<sup>1</sup> The date is an approximation: he died shortly after his ordination but before his first Mass.

BRAN, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1597 (Cast. 16/I, f. 40v)
- e. c. 1615 (*ibid.*)
- dis. April? 1633 (Tolet. 9, f. 305v)

[1633 Castille (Cast. 16/I, f. 40v)].

BRANKENBURI, cf. BRAKENBURIUS.

BRANKENBURGI. cf. BRAKENBURIUS.

BRAYE, FRANCIS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 4 October 1584 Clonmel (Hambye, «Le François Bray,» 144)
- e. 18 July 1614 Rome (*ibid.*, 145)
- o. 10 April 1611 Salamanca (*ibid.*)
- d. 16 October 1624 as a naval chaplain (420, Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 34)<sup>2</sup>

[1622 confessor, Antwerp (Fl. Belg. 44, f. 87r)]; 1623 confessor, spiritual director to the English, Antwerp [407].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Édouard R. Hambye, S.I., «Le P. François Bray (1584-1624): Un irlandais aux origines de la mission navale des jésuites belges,» *AHSI* 15 (1946) 144-54. || <sup>2</sup> Shortly before his death, Bray landed in England, much to the dismay of the English provincial, Richard Blount, who asked the

general to instruct the Belgian provincials to prevent this from happening again. During this brief stay in England, he met with the Duke of Buckingham to discuss naval security and Irish affairs. Cf. *Angl.* 1, f. 202; *Fl. Belg.* 4, pp. 547, 581-82; *Fl. Belg.* 70/I, p. 401.

BRAZIER. cf. GRIMIUS, MATTHAEUS.

BREFELDUS. cf. BELFIELDUS.

BREFILDUS. cf. BELFIELDUS.

BRIANTUS, ALEXANDERUS. Priest.

- b. 1556 Somerset or Dorset (*Seminary Priests*, I, 50)
- e. 1581 London (*ibid.*)
- o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*ibid.*)
- d. 1 December 1581 London (*ibid.*)

BRIANTUS, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Middlesex (473)
- e. 1631 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. four vows 14 February 1643 London (*Germ.* 12, ff. 41r, 42r)
- d. 4/14 October 1658 (*Angl.* 7, f. 198r; *Hist. Soc.* 48, f. 59v)

1631 novice, Watten [472, 473]; 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 procurator, consultant, confessor, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638, [1639 (*Angl.* 13, f. 217r)] procurator, Brussels [527].

BRIANTUS, ROBERTUS (vere PARSONS). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Walpole near Bridgwater, Somerset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 172; *Responsa*, I, 275-76)
- e. 1625 Watten (425)
- o. before 1619 Spain (*Liber Ruber*, I, 173)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 16 March 1636 Devon (*Germ.* 64, f. 333r)
- d. 29 March 1658 (*Angl.* 7, f. 198r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433]; [1628 (*Angl.* 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630 Residence of St. George (England) [453, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (*Angl.* 13, f. 203v)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**BROAKENS.** cf. **BROOKUS.**

**BROAKEUS.** cf. **BROOKUS.**

**BROCCUS.** cf. **BROOKUS.**

**BROCUS, ADAMUS.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1542 London (101)
- e. 13/14 March 1565 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6v; 170, f. 79v; 49)
- v. 13 May 1565 Rome (49)
- v. 6 November 1568 Braniewo (Ital. 57, f. 380r)
- o. c. 1570 Braniewo?
- p. three vows 22 October 1570 Braniewo (Germ. 1, f. 341r, 342r)  
four vows 24 August 1578 Vilnius (Germ. 1, f. 147r)
- d. 7 July 1605 Vilnius (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 206r;  
Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 1r)

1566 philosopher, 1567 philosopher, Rome [24, 38, 39]; 1567 sent from Rome to Poland [41]; 1568 lecturer in dialectics, 1569, 1570, 1571 vice-rector, prefect, 1572 vice-rector, prefect, 1573 vice-rector, prefect, lecturer in controversies, catechetics, cases of conscience, and dialectics, Braniewo [49, 57, 67, 75, 82, 87]; 1584, 1587, 1590, 1591 professor of cases, spiritual prefect, consultor to provincial, 1593 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, consultor to provincial, 1594 lecturer in cases, spiritual prefect, admonitor, consultor to provincial, 1596 lecturer in cases, spiritual prefect, admonitor, consultor to provincial, 1597 lecturer in cases, spiritual prefect, admonitor, consultor to provincial, 1598 lecturer in cases, consultor to rector, consultor to provincial, 1599 spiritual prefect, admonitor, lecturer in cases, consultor to provincial, 1600 spiritual prefect, lecturer in cases, admonitor, consultor to provincial, 1601 admonitor, lecturer in cases, confessor, consultor to provincial, 1602 rector, consultor to provincial, vice-chancellor, 1604 rector, consultor to provincial, Vilnius [101, 117, 138, 144, 149, 156, 162, 177, 188, 189, 191, 198, 209, 210, 218, 228, 235, 252].

---

<sup>1</sup> For a personal account of his vocation, cf. Fondo Gesuitico MSS 2, III, ff. 71-72.

**BROCUS, JOANNES.** cf. **BROOKUS, JOANNES.**

**BRODOCKING, HENRICUS.** Scholastic.

dis. 1572 Dillingen (Germ.Sup. 119, p. 2, 29-30; 79)<sup>1</sup>

1570 theologian, Dillingen [73].

---

<sup>1</sup> He later became a Puritan and was often discussed in volumes regarding the fate of former Jesuits. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 685.

**BROIONE.** cf. **BROWNUS.**

**BROMEFEELD.** cf. **BROMFIELDUS.**

**BROMEFEILDUS.** cf. **BROMFIELDUS.**

**BROMEFEICK.** cf. **BROMFIELDUS.**

**BROMEFIELDUS.** cf. **BROMFIELDUS.**

**BROMFIELDUS, LAURENTIUS.** Brother.

b. c. 1583 Essex or Chester or Sussex (427; Cast. 15, ff. 359r, 404r, 584r; Cast. 16/I, ff. 44r, 147r)

e. 1613 Louvain

p. 4 November 1623 Valladolid (427)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1615 Liège [341]; 1617 English College, St. Omers [354]; [1619 (Cast. 15, f. 359r)], [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)], 1625, [1628 (Cast. 15, f. 584r)], [1633 (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)], [1636 (Cast. 16/I, f. 147r)] English College, Valladolid [427].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> In early 1636 Bromfield requested to be sent back to Flanders for reasons of health. In December, the general told him to stay in Valladolid. Whether Bromfield then left the Society or died, we do not know. Cf. Cast. 10, ff. 231v, 256.

**BRONDERIS.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BRONDERIX.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BRONDRIC.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BRONDRICK.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

BRONRICK. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BRONRIGIUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROOKENS, AUGUSTINE. cf. MORGANUS, JOANNES.

BROOKES, FRANCISCUS. cf. MORGANUS, JOANNES.

BROOKESBAEUS, GULIELMUS. cf. MORUS, GULIELMUS.

BROOKESBEUS, GULIELMUS. cf. MORUS, GULIELMUS.

BROOKESBY, GULIELMUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1559 Hampshire (Angl. 14, f. 82v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 24)
- e. 10 October 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 90r)
- d. 7 August 1585 Rome (Angl. 8, f. 144r; Angl. 14, f. 82v) or  
13 September 1585 (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 8r)

BROOKUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. POULTONUS, FERDINANDUS.

BROOKUS, HENRICUS. cf. HAWKINS, HENRICUS.

BROOKUS, JOANNES (alias WILLIAM BROOKS and FERDINAND PALMER; vere FERDINAND POULTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Burton, Buckinghamshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 191; *Responsa*, I, 326-27)
- e. 7 December 1622 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29v; 172, f. 211v)
- o. c. 1629 Belgium
- p. four vows 8 December 1635 St. Omers (Germ. 9, ff. 119r, 122r)
- d. 5/11 June 1641 (o.s.) Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v) or 26 December 1641 (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 37v)

1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81v) Liège [418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 prefect of the choir, 1631 prefect of health, 1632 prefect of dormitories, English College, St. Omers [460, 461, 472, 481]; 1633 minister, consultor, prefect of health, 1634 minister, consultor, prefect of health, prefect of the church, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1636 prefect of music, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 superior, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204r)] Maryland mission [527].

**BROOKUS, THOMAS.** cf. **POULTONUS, THOMAS.**

**BROOLE.** cf. **BROWNUS.**

**BROONE, JOANNES.** cf. **DUCKETTUS, GEORGIUS.**

**BROUNUS.** cf. **BROWNUS.**

**BROWNE.** cf. **BROWNUS.**

**BROWNENIX.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNERIGGE.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNICIUS.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNICUS.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNINCK.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNINCKS.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNINCX.** cf. **BROWNINGUS.**

**BROWNINGUS, JOANNES.** Brother.

- b. c. 1590 Warwickshire (Angl. 13, f. 10v)
- e. 2 May 1610 Louvain (367)
- p. 22 October 1623 St. Omers (Germ. 80, f. 309r)
- d. 20 September 1636 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 116v;  
Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 136r, 198r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 305]; 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624 English College, St. Omers [311, 321, 328, 341, 354, 360, 367, 392, 399, 400, 410, 418]; [1625 socius to English procurator (Franc. 11, f. 170r)], 1626 socius to procurator, Paris [439]; [1628 English College, St. Omers (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629 socius to procurator, 1630 socius to procurator, 1631 socius to English procurator, Paris [458, 470, 479]; 1632, 1633, 1634 English College, St. Omers [481, 490, 502].

**BROWNINGUS, LAURENTIUS.** Brother.

- b. c. 1585 Liège (Angl. 13, ff. 8v, 18r) or Louvain (Angl. 13, ff. 116v, 167r, 213r, 248r)
- e. 15 May 1610 Louvain (400)



p. 8 September 1622 Liège (Germ. 80, f. 241r)

d. 17 April 1655 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 192v)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [298, 305, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 213r)] Watten [418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

BROWNIX. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNNINGS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRICK. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRICKE. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRICKUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRICUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRIDGE. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRIDGIUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRIGE. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNRICK. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWNUS, CHARLES (alias HUGH BUCKLEY; vere GWYNNE).

Priest.

b. c. 1583 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 21r)

e. 17 October 1620 (400)

o. 21 December 1613 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160)

p. four vows 7 November 1630 London (Germ. 8, ff. 136r, 137r)

d. 15 April 1647 Wales (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 15v)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/3 procurator, consultor, English College, St. Omers [399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)], 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, 1632 rector, 1633 rector, 1634 rector, 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 192r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [401, 418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**BROWNUS, EDWARD. Brother.**

- b. September 1579 York (Angl. 13, f. 10r) or Durham (Angl. 13, ff. 19r, 54v) or Staffordshire (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 20 March 1608/9 Louvain (367) or 7 July 1607 (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- dis. 26 July 1625 (426)

1609 novice, 1610 novice, 1611, 1613 English College, St. Omers [289, 298, 306, 321]; 1614, 1615 Louvain [328, 339, 340, 341]; 1618 Liège [360]; 1619, 1621 English College, St. Omers [367, 384]; 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Liège [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1625 socius to procurator, Paris [432].

**BROWNUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. MORLAEUS, FRANCISCUS.****BROWNUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.**

- b. c. 1580 Buckingham (Angl. 13, ff. 9r, 19r, 51r, 83v) or Surrey (Angl. 13, ff. 115r, 164r)
- e. October 1612 (400)
- p. 24 September 1623 Liège (Germ. 80, f. 312r)
- d. 19 August 1637 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 118v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Liège [384, 396, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

**BROWNUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.**

- b. c. 1606 Salop (Angl. 13, f. 211v)
- e. c. 1637 (*ibid.*)
- d. 5/7 March 1653 St. Omers (*ibid.*; Angl. 7, f. 191v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 51v)

1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211v)] Liège [527].

**BROWNUS, HUMPHREDUS (vere EVANS). Priest.**

- b. c. 1598 Carnarvon, Wales (*Liber Ruber*, I, 189)
- e. c. 1625 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)
- o. 1 April 1623 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 189)
- p. four vows 6 August 1637 Wales (Germ. 10, ff. 46r, 53r)
- d. January 1679 England (Angl. 7, f. 239v)

[1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 minister, 1633 minister, procurator, consultor, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503];

1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [516, 527].

BROWNWYCK. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROWRIGHTUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROY, HENRY.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 23 February 1550 Hereford (151)

e. 4 September 1583 Douai (*ibid.*)

o. 9 April 1583 (*ibid.*)

d. 10 September 1598 (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 123v)

1584 novice, Tournai [93]; [1587 (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 70r)], 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593 St. Omers [128, 141, 145, 149, 151]; 1593, 1594, 1596, 1597, 1598 English College, St. Omers [152, 158, 168, 170, 181, 195].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Henry Chadwick, «Father Braye Jesuite,» *Recusant History* 1 (1951) 125-27.

BROYE. cf. BROY.

BROYNINX. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BROYNIX. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BRUN, EDUARDUS LE. cf. BROWNUS, EDWARD.

BRUNETTUS, JOANNES. Priest.

A few letters from this priest from Scotland are preserved in the archives. Although I have not found his name in any list of Jesuits, to judge from the contents of the letters, he seems to have been a member of the Society. He was in London, at least from the summer of 1603 to the summer of 1604, in the entourage of a nobleman who had accompanied the king. By 7 September 1604 he was back in Scotland. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/610; Angl. 44, ff. 186, 189v.

BRUNFELD. cf. BROMFIELDUS.

BRUNICS. cf. BROWNUS.

BRUNINEX. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BRUNINGS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BRUNSIOLIUS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BRUNUS. cf. BROWNUS.

BRUYNINGS. cf. BROWNINGUS.

BUC, JOSEPH. cf. BUCKUS, ROBERTUS.

BUCCUS. cf. BUCKUS.

BUCHUS. cf. BUCKUS.

BUCKLAEUS, HUGO. cf. BROWNUS, CHARLES.

BUCKUS, ROBERTUS (alias JOSEPH BUCLER [BUTLER?]). Priest.

- b. 19 March 1570 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 248r) Suffolk (Angl. 13, f. 5v) or Gloucester (Angl. 13, ff. 39v, 98r, 142v, 189r)
- e. October 1610 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 248r)
- v. 1 November 1612 (*ibid.*)
- o. 1 April 1600 (*ibid.*)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 13 August 1626 (Angl. 13, f. 98r)
- d. 10 February 1648 London (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62v)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1613 minister, 1614 minister, 1615 minister, consultor, English College, St. Omers [321, 328, 341]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Francis Borgia (England) (Angl. 13, f. 79v)]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [453, 460, 470, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

BUCLAEUS. cf. BUCKLAEUS.

BUCLERUS, JOSEPHUS. cf. BUCKUS, ROBERTUS.

BUCQUIUS. cf. BUCKUS.

BUCQUUS. cf. BUCKUS.

BUONA VOGLIA, JOANNES DE (vere HODGES). Brother.

- b. c. 1583 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 37r)
- e. 1623 London (*ibid.*)

- p. 24 February 1635 (Angl. 13, f. 140r)
- d. 5 August 1653 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 68v; Angl. 7, f. 192r)

1624 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419]; 1625 assistant to provincial, 1626 assistant to provincial, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66r)], 1629 assistant to provincial, 1630 assistant to provincial, 1631 assistant to provincial, 1632 assistant to provincial, 1633 assistant to provincial, 1634 assistant to provincial, 1636 assistant to provincial [425, 433, 453, 460, 470, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

BURGOS, JUAN DE. Brother.

- d. 10 August 1598 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 44r)
- 1595, 1596, 1597 English College, Valladolid [164, 169, 180].

BURTHONUS. cf. BURTONUS.

BURTONUS, EDWARD (vere CATCHER).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1585 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 144; *Responsa*, I, 168) or 14 February 1586 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 246v)
- e. 20 November 1610 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 246v)
- o. 6 March 1610 (*ibid.*)
- d. 13 May 1623 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r) or 13 August 1623 London (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 14r)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, 1613 Louvain [298, 306, 320]; 1614, 1615 confessor for the English, Douai [329, 341]; 1617 procurator, 1618 procurator, prefect of the church, 1621 procurator, Liège [354, 360, 384]; 1621/22 confessor, admonitor, consultor, prefect of health, Liège [392].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #128.

BURTONUS, JOANNES. cf. JUKESIUS, JOANNES.

BURTONUS, JOANNES (vere BARON). Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 206; *Responsa*, II, 377-78)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. 12 May 1630 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 207)
- d. 22 August 1638 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [511, 516].

**BURTON, JOHN BAPTIST.** Brother.

b. c. 1587 (Tolet. 21/II, f. 369v)

e. 16 April 1609 Alcalá (Tolet. 23, f. 336r)

p. 6 March 1622 Cuenca (Hispan. 50, f. 291r)

1611 novice, [1614 (Tolet. 21/II, f. 369v)] Alcalá [304]; 1619 Madrid [366]; [1625 (Tolet. 22, f. 135r)], 1627 [1628 (Tol. 23, f. 257v)], 1633, 1634 Cuenca [442, 496, 504]; [1636 Madrid (Tolet. 23, f. 411v)]; [1639 Oropesa (Tolet. 24, f. 21j<sup>v</sup>)].

**BURTONUS, SILVESTER.** Novice/Brother.

e. 1613 Louvain (320)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, St. John's, Louvain [320, 327].

**BURTONUS, THOMAS.** Novice/Brother.

e. 1632 (481)

1632 novice, Watten [481].

**BUSBAEUS, RICHARDUS.** Priest.

b. c. 1595 York (Angl. 13, f. 52v)

e. 16 May 1624 Watten (426)

o. before 1624

p. four vows 1 May 1640 Durham (Germ. 11, ff. 59r, 74r)

d. 27 March 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62v)

1624 novice, Watten [418, 419]; 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632 Residence of St. John (England) [472, 473, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197r)] Residence of St. Michael (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

**BUSBAEUS, THOMAS.**<sup>1</sup> Brother.

1634 English College, St. Omers [502].

---

<sup>1</sup> Is this Thomas Burton?

**BUSBEUS.** cf. **BUSBAEUS.**

**BUSERA, HIERONYMUS** (alias **BENCIUS**). Priest.

1604 prefect of students, consultor, 1605 prefect of students, 1606 prefect of students, English College, Rome [249, 257, 267].

BUSTARD, JOANNES. Scholastic?

- b. 1549 Oxford (Angl. 14, f. 77v)
- e. 1568 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 28 May 1570 Louvain (Ital. 1, f. 237r)
- d. 24 June 1575 or 1576 (Angl. 14, f. 77v)

BUTLERUS, HENRICUS cf. LANMANUS, HENRICUS.

CALASIUS, BERNARDUS. Brother.

1604, 1605, 1606 English College, Rome [249, 250, 257, 267].

CALDWELLO, cf. CANDEREL.

CAMELIUS. cf. SCAMELUS, JOANNES.

CAMEROS, FRANCISCUS DE LOS. Priest.

1623 rector, 1625 rector, English College, Seville [404, 428].

CAMPIANO, EDMUNDO. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1590 (Cast. 15, ff. 272r, 318r)
- e. 1613 Villagarcia (*ibid.*)
- d. 9 March 1616 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 85r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 14v)

[1614 novice, Villagarcia (Cast. 15, ff. 272r, 318r)].

CAMPIANUS, EDMUNDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 25 January 1540 London
- e. 26 August 1573 Brno (Angl. 38/I, p. 31)
- o. 1578 Prague
- d. 1 December 1581 London

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 683/1/9; AR, #116; AR Foreign, pp. 23-31; Polgár, III/1, 420-23; Clancy, p. 16; Thomas M. McCoog, S.J., «Campion's Plea for a Disputation», *The Month* 2nd n.s. 14 (1981) 414-417; Marion Colthorpe, «Edmund Campion's Alleged Interview with Queen Elizabeth in 1581», *Recusant History* 17 (1985) 197-200; Jerzy Mirewicz, S.J., «Dramat, którego Szekspir nie napisał. Edmund Campion, 1540-1581,» in *Obrońcy i słudzy Europy* (Kraków, 1987) 87-93.

CAMPIANUS, GULIELMUS (vere WIGMORE).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Herefordshire (426)
- e. 25 August 1624 Watten (*ibid.*)

- o. c. 1632 Belgium
- p. four vows 20 August 1640 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 36r, 43r)
- d. 28 September 1665 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 57r)

1624 novice, Watten [418, 419]; 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632, confessor, Liège [425, 426, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 second prefect, 1636 socius to procurator, consultor, confessor, 1638 socius to procurator, consultor, confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [502, 503, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 105.

#### CAMPIANUS, JOANNES. cf. STEPHENS, JOANNES.

CAMPIANUS, RICHARDUS (vere WIGMORE).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Herefordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 172; *Responsa*, I, 274-75)
- e. 19 October 1617 Liège (354)
- o. c. 1622 Belgium
- p. four vows 1 May 1632 London (Germ. 8, ff. 320r, 329r)
- d. 4 July 1667 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 123v)

1617 novice, Liège [354]; 1618 theologian, 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, Louvain [359, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 minister, consultor, prefect of health, Louvain [401]; 1624 minister, consultor, 1625 minister, consultor, Liège [418, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [433, 434]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 superior, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203r)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 183.

CAMPIANUS, ROBERT (vere WIGMORE). Novice.

- b. c. 1589 Kinsham, Herefordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160; *Responsa*, I, 237-39)
- e. 1613 Louvain (320)<sup>1</sup>



- d. April 1614 Louvain (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v) or 7 May 1614 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160) 1613 novice, Louvain [320].

---

<sup>1</sup> Letters from Campian to his superiors about his admission into the Society can be found in SC, Anglia III, 128, 129, 103; Anglia IV, 3.

CANDEREL, GULIELMUS (vere CALDWELL). Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Staffordshire (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)
- e. c. 1609 Spain (*ibid.*)
- o. 15 October 1606 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 128)
- d. 18/20 April 1617 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 85r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 21r)

1609 novice, Madrid [288]; 1611 lecturer, Oropesa [304];<sup>1</sup> [1614 (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r) English College, Valladolid].

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1613 Canderel asked to be sent to the English mission. The general promised to discuss the request with the prefect. Cf. Tolet. 7, f. 125r.

CANDUEL. cf. CANDEREL.

CANSFELDUS, BRIANTUS (alias CHRISTOPHERUS BENSONUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1581 Robert Hall, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 124; *Responsa*, I, 106-07)
- e. 13 November 1604 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 24v; Rom. 172, f. 84r)
- o. before 1608 Rome?
- p. four vows 7 February 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 3r, 10r)
- d. 1643 England (Angl. 7, f. 144r) or 14 August 1644 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 10v)

1604 novice, 1605 novice, 1606 novice, Rome [250, 257, 267]; [17 September 1608 sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 73v)]; 1610 minister, consultor, Louvain [298]; [1615 (Baet. 8, f. 276v) Malaga]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 Lancashire (England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74v)] 1629, 1630, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 su-

perior, Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [502]; 1635, 1636 Residence of St. John (England) [511, 516]; 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [527].

CANSFILDUS. cf. CANSFELDUS.

CANTLETT, ANTONIUS. cf. LAMPTONUS, ANTONIUS.

CAPHMAN. cf. CHAPMAN.

CAPMAN. cf. CHAPMAN.

CAPOBIANCUS, JOANNES ANTONIUS. Brother.

d. 16 December 1606 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 4v)  
1602, 1603, 1604 English College, Rome [233, 241, 249, 250].

CARCUELA, PETRUS. Brother.

1630 English College, Seville [463].

CARDIM, Fernão. Priest.

- b. 1549 Viana do Alentejo (Leite, *História da Companhia de Jesus no Brasil*, VIII, 132)
- e. 9 February 1566 Évora (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 1 January 1588 Bahia (Lus. 2, f. 51)
- d. 27 January 1625 Bahia (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 68)

From late October in 1601 until January of 1603 Cardim and his Portuguese companions were imprisoned in London. Cf. Leite, *História da Companhia de Jesus no Brasil*, VIII, 132-37; Polgár, III/1, 459; W.H. Grattan Flood, «Portuguese Jesuits In England in Penal Times,» *The Month* 143 (1924) 157-59; PRO, SP 12/156/ff. 142-43.

CAREUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Devon (517)
- e. 1636? Watten
- o. between 1636 and 1649
- d. 19 June 1655 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 47v)

1636 novice, Watten [516, 517]<sup>1</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> It appears that Cary left the Society to re-enter as a priest at a later date. The *Catalogus Tertius* of 1649 lists as a second-year novice a Francis Cary of the same age and from the same county. If he remained in the Society during the period between 1636 and his re-appearance in 1647, there is no record of it.

CARLETONUS, WILLIAM (vere or alias FRANCIS). Priest.

- b. c. 1576 Oxford (Angl. 13, f. 8r)
- e. 1616/7 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1621
- d. 2 February 1623 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r)

1621 Louvain [384]; 1621/22 Leicester (England) [392].

CARREG, GRIFFINUS. cf. WITUS, ROBERTUS.

CARRERA, GEORGIUS DE LA. Brother.

- d. 19 January 1696 Cadiz (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 233r)

1634 English College, Seville [505].

CARRINGTONUS, HENRICUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1607 Leicester (454)
- e. 1629 Watten

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Anne (England) [472, 473, 481].

CARVELLUS, THOMAS (vere THOROLD). Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Lincoln (*Liber Ruber*, I, 222; *Responsa*, II, 416)
- e. 7 September 1633 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 32v; 173, f. 14r)
- o. 2 February 1633 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 222)
- p. 13 December 1643 Liège (Germ. 12, ff. 272r, 273r)
- d. 1664 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)

1633 novice, Rome [497]; 1635 sent from Rome to Flanders [513]; [18 and 19 October 1636, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83r)]; 1636 prefect, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 preparing to teach philosophy, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205v)] Liège [527].

CASSINA, HIERONYMUS. Priest.

- d. 9 October 1661 Loreto (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 60v)

1617 tutor in philosophy, English College, Rome [355].

CASTEL, NICOLAUS. Brother.

- b. 1583 Armentières (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- e. 17 September 1606 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- v. September 1608 Antwerp (*ibid.*)
- d. 29 December 1643 Douai (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 52v)

1612, 1613, 1614, 1615 English College, St. Omers [311, 321, 328, 341].

CASTELL, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1546 Cornwall (Angl. 14, f. 79r)
- e. 1574 Evora (*ibid.*)
- d. 1580 Coimbra (*ibid.*)

CATCHER, EDUARDUS. cf. BURTONUS, EDWARD.

CATHERUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. BERRAEUS, FRANCISCUS.

CERONIUS, THOMAS (Tommaso Cerronio). Priest.

- b. 1569 Genoa (Med. 48, f. 76v)
- e. 1585 (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 1605 (*ibid.*)
- d. 22 January 1627 Genoa (Hist. Soc. 44, f. 41v)

1618 listed as going to England [364].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1617 Cerronio had asked the general's permission to accompany an unnamed duke to England. The general refused but Cerronio had already departed. In the subsequent controversy, Cerronio was so reprimanded that it was feared for a time that he had fled the Society and was headed to England (as an apostate?). He returned to his province and died in the Society. Cf. Med. 23, ff. 490r, 504v, 587v; Med. 24, ff. 7r, 126r, 129r, 139r, 150r, 154r, 155v, 156v, 158v, 160r, 163v-164r, 169r; Fl. Belg. 3, pp. 410, 527, 535, 538; Gall. Belg. 1, pp. 351, 488; Hist. Soc. 141, ff. 261-67. He arrived in England sometime during the summer of 1617 and achieved some fame for his tale of a conspiracy between Spain and France to assassinate King James and Prince Charles. In a letter dated 11 October 1617, John Chamberlain wrote «The Jesuit that came from Milan is sent away without seeing the King, who gave order that the Lord Archbishop and Master Secretary Winwood should hear what he could say. They dealt with him by all manner of good means, and drew from him as he protested the uttermost of his knowledge, which was not all worth the whistling, being certain strange chimeras and farfetched imaginations of plots and dangers not worth the knowing, much less the relating. Whereupon it was thought good to dispatch him away, the rather for that he grew scandalously debauched with boys and otherwise.» See Elizabeth McClure Thomson, *The Chamberlain Letters* (n.p. [New York?], 1966) pp. 187-88.

CESPEDES, JOANNES DE. Priest.

- d. 8 July 1649 Seville (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 71r)

1634 professor of controversies, confessor, 1637 professor of moral theology, consultor, confessor, 1639 professor of moral theology, consultor, confessor, English College, Seville [505, 522, 523, 533].

CHAEMAN. cf. CHAPMAN.

CHAMAN. cf. CHAPMAN.

CHAMBERUS, SABINUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1559 Leicestershire (Angl. 14, f. 85v)
- e. 28 May 1588 (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1593 and 1595 Pont-à-Mousson?
- p. four vows 6 December 1618 London (Germ. 6, ff. 5r, 8r)
- d. 10/16 March 1633 England (Angl. 7, f. 112r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

[1590 (Franc. 10, f. 138v)],<sup>2</sup> [1593 (Franc. 10, f. 163r)], 1595 prefect of students, Pont-à-Mousson [166]; [1597 Fulda (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 85v)]; [1599 Hamburg (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 118v)]; 1599 tertian, 1601 professor either of logic or of metaphysics, [1603 (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 130r)], 1605 professor of physics, 1606 professor of metaphysics, Trier [207, 227, 229, 259, 270]; 1607 prefect, professor of cases of conscience, confessor, Dôle [277];<sup>3</sup> 1609 sent to England from St. Omers [289]; 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22 Lincoln (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 460, 472, 481].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #131. || <sup>2</sup> In 1591 Chambers was pursuing a degree at the University of Würzburg. Cf. Merkle, *Würzburg*, I, 26. || <sup>3</sup> The general approved his request to go to England on 24 June 1608. Cf. Lugd. 2, f. 221r.

CHAMBRE. cf. CHAMBERUS.

CHAMBURNUS. cf. HAMBURNUS.

CHAMPION, GEORGIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1581 Liège diocese (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)
- e. 1605 (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 September 1622 Valladolid (Hispan. 50, f. 169r)

[1611 (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)], [1614 (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)], [1619 (Cast. 15, f. 359r)], [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)], [1625 (Cast. 15, f. 499r)], [1628 (Cast. 15, f. 584r)], [1633 (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)] English College, Valladolid.

CHAMPLON. cf. CHAMPION.

CHAPMAN, ANDREW (vere CHAPMAN). Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Rouen but of Lincolnshire parents (*Valladolid*, pp. 29-30)
- e. November 1601 Valladolid (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1601 and 1606 Spain?
- d. 16 September 1606 as a military chaplain at Grolla, Holland (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v)

[1602 novice, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 10r)].

CHAPMAN, STEPHANUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Rouen but of Lincolnshire parents (AASI 46/24/1, p. 107; *Valladolid*, p. 76)
- e. 18 October 1606 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1611 Belgium
- d. 14 November 1622 Seville (Baet. 9/I, f. 32v)

1609 student, 1610 student, 1611 prefect, English College, St. Omers [289, 298, 306]; [1615 (Baet. 8, f. 288v)]; [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 319r)]; 1621 confessor, prefect of the church; [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)] English College, Seville [385].

CHELIO. cf. KELLIO.

CHESINCTONUS. cf. KENSINGTON.

CHESINTHONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

CHESINTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

CHESINGTHONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

CHESINGTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

CHIAMBRI. cf. CHAMBERUS.

CHICHESTER, LOUIS. cf. WESTUS, PETRUS.

CHOLLINUS. cf. COLLINS.

CHRISTIE, WILLIAM. Priest.

- d. 12 October 1665 Douai (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 57r)

Christie came to London in late 1632/early 1633 and remained until the summer of 1633. Cf. Angl. 1, ff. 365v, 371.

CITTADELLA, NICOLAUS. Priest.

- d. 9 February 1642 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 52r)
- 1604 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [250].

CLAITONUS. cf. CLAYTONUS.

CLARCUS. cf. CLARKUS.

CLARKUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1604 Essex (482)
  - e. 1632 Watten
  - o. 1630 Seville? (*Seminary Priests*, II, 59)
  - p. four vows 8 December 1641 (Angl. 13, f. 326v)
  - d. 6 October 1672 Rome (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 133)
- 1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 503, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191v)] College of Holy Apostles (England) [527].

CLARO. cf. CLARUS.

CLARUS, JOHN.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1579 Salisbury (Angl. 13, f. 7v)
  - e. June 1605 Madrid (*Valladolid*, p. 56)
  - o. Holy Week 1603 Valladolid (*ibid.*)
  - p. four vows 30 September 1618 Rome (Ital. 6, ff. 329r, 330r)
  - d. 4 June 1628 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 110r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)
- 1605 novice, 1606 novice, Madrid [253, 263]; [1611 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)]; [May 1614 (Rom. 55, f. 27r)], 1616, 1617 prefect of studies, 1618, [1619 (Rom. 55, f. 126r)] English College, Rome [347, 355, 361]; 1621 prefect of studies, 1621/22 prefect of studies, confessor, professor of Sacred Scripture, Louvain [384, 392]; 1623 Leicester (England) [401]; 1624 socius to novice master, consultor, admonitor, 1625 novice master, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419, 424, 425]; 1626 vice-rector, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [433].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #137.

## CLAXSTONUS. cf. CLAXTONUS.

CLAXTONUS, HENRICUS (vere MORSE).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Broome, Suffolk or Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 189)
- e. 1625 London
- o. c. 1624 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 190)
- p. three vows 23 April 1637 London (Germ. 3, ff. 327r, 332r)
- d. 22 January 1645 London (Angl. 7, f. 144v)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433, 434]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74r)], 1629 Residence of St. John (England) [453]; 1630, 1631, 1632 prefect of health, consultor, Watten [460, 461, 472, 481]; 1633 minister, consultor, Liège [490, 491]; 1634, 1635, 1636 minister, procurator, consultor, 1638 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 511, 516, 527]; [1639 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) (Angl. 13, f. 203v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 683/1/26; Polgár, III/2, 560-61.

## CLAYTONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. 20 March 1638 Liège (527)
- p. four vows 21 June 1645 Liège (Germ. 12, ff. 470r, 471r)
- d. 26 April 1663 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 82v)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205v)] Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## CLEMENTE, IGNATIUS A ST. Brother.

- b. c. 1598 Essex (400)
- e. 1 May 1614 (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 December 1630 (Angl. 13, f. 217r)
- d. 10 October 1664 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 84r)

[16 February 1619 sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77r)]; 1621 so cius at the curia, 1621/22 socius at the curia [384, 392]; 1622/23 Ghent [399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)], 1629,



1630, 1631, 1632 Watten [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634 Liège [490, 502]; 1636 Watten [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 217r)] socius to the procurator, Brussels [527, 529].

CLERO. cf. CLARUS.

CLERUS. cf. CLARUS.

CLIFFORDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Lancashire (503)
- e. 1634 Watten
- o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)
- p. four vows 17 September 1651 St. Omers (Germ. 14, ff. 361r, 362r)
- d. 7 July 1692 Rome (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 254v)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] theologian, Liège [516, 527].

CLIFTON, CUTHBERTUS. cf. NORISIUS, CUTHBERTUS.

CLOFORDUS, THOMAS. cf. COOKE.

CLOFORIUS. cf. COOKE.

CNOTTUS. cf. KNOTTUS.

COCCIUS, CONRADUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1597 Osnabrück (Angl. 13, f. 119v)
- e. c. 1609 (*ibid.*)

1633 tertian, Ghent [490].

COCCIUS. cf. COXIUS.

COCESIUS, JOANNES. cf. COXIUS, ROBERTUS.

COCQUE, JOANNES LE. Brother.

- b. c. 1588 Rouen (528)
- e. c. 1615 (*ibid.*)

1638 socius to Father Suffren, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198v) House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527, 528].

COFFINO. cf. COFFINUS.

COFFINUS, EDWARD (occasionally called JOANNES).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Exeter (*Seminary Priests*, I, 81; *Liber Ruber*, I, 67)
- e. 13 January 1598 England (*Liber Ruber*, I, 67)
- o. 13 March 1593 Rome (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 1 January 1615 Rome (Ital. 6, ff. 153r, 154r)
- d. 17 April 1626 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 160v; 434)

[1603 English College, St. Omers (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 361r)]; 1604 consultor and tertian, 1605 consultor, 1606 consultor, [1611 (Rom. 54, f. 269r)], [May 1614 (Rom. 55, f. 27r)], 1616, 1617 confessor, 1618, 1619 confessor, [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252r)], 1623 confessor, consultor, admonitor, prefect of church, prefect of library, 1625 confessor, admonitor, prefect of church, English College, Rome [249, 250, 257, 267, 347, 355, 361, 370, 409, 410, 431]; [26 April and 1 May 1625, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##142, 143, 144, 145, 146; AR Foreign, p. 38.

COFFINUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1595 London (400)
- e. 26 October 1617 Liège (354)
- o. c. 1623 Belgium
- dis. 12 September 1626 (434)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23 Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400]; 1624 procurator, Watten [418, 419].

COFINUS. cf. COFFINUS.

COLEFORDUS, THOMAS. cf. COOKE.

COLENUS, RICHARD. Priest.

- e. 1594 England (194)

1598 England [194].

COLFORDUS, GABRIEL. Novice.

- b. c. 1602 Belgium (419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- d. 3 May 1625 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 96r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 160r)

1624 novice, Watten [418, 419].

COLFORDUS, THOMAS. cf. COOKE.

COLINGUS. cf. COLLINS.

COLIN. cf. COLINUS.

COLINUS, JOANNES. cf. COLLINS, JOANNES.

COLINUS, RICHARDUS. cf. COWLINUS.

COLLINS, JOANNES. cf. BLUETUS, JOANNES.

COLLINS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1573 London (Rom. 56, f. 171r)
- e. 14 February 1592 Montilla (*ibid.*)
- p. 25 August 1602 Rome (Ital. 41, f. 95r)

1593 novice, Montilla [150]; 1596 socius to Father Parsons, English College, Valladolid [169]; [1597 December, English College Rome (Rom. 53, f. 241v)]; [1 May 1598, permission to go to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 34v)]; 1599 socius to rector, 1600 subminister, English College, Rome [212, 217]; [4 July 1603 sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70r)]; 1604, 1605, 1606, [1611 (Rom. 54, f. 269r)], [May 1614 (Rom. 55, f. 27r)], 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252v)], 1623, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1630, 1632, 1633, 1635, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)] English College, Rome [250, 257, 267, 347, 355, 361, 370, 409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

COLLINS, RICHARDUS. cf. COWLINUS.

COLLINS, THOMAS (alias BRAEWELL). Novice.

- b. 1584 (Angl. 7, f. 94r)
- e. August 1624 on deathbed in England (*ibid.*)
- d. 11 August 1624 England (*ibid.*; 418)

COLLINUS. cf. COLLINS.

COLUMBUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1544 Oxford or Devon (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 22; Angl. 14, f. 79r; Angl. 37, f. 40r)
- e. 5 March 1573 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1573
- d. 15 November 1582 Douai (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 813; Angl. 14, f. 79r)

COMBERFORDUS, HENRICUS (alias TAYLERUS). Novice.

- b. c. 1589 Wednesbury, Stafford (*Liber Ruber*, I, 147; *Responsa*, I, 178-79)

- e. 1613 on deathbed (*Liber Ruber*, I, 147)
- d. 1613 (*ibid.*)

## COMBERFORDUS, THOMAS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1614 Staffordshire (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- d. 23 August 1638 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, Liège [511, 516].

## COMERS. cf. CONIERS.

## COMO, FABRITIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1546 (Cast. 14, f. 171r)
- e. c. 1570 (*ibid.*)
- p. 21 December 1579 Milan (Hist. Soc. 33, f. 8v)
- d. 22 November 1629 (Baet. 9/I, f. 108r)

[3 November 1588, permission to go to Spain (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 45v)]; [1590 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 14, f. 171r)]; [1593 (Baet. 8, f. 95r)], [1597 (Baet. 8, f. 122v)], [1599 (Baet. 8, f. 136r)], 1600, [1603 (Baet. 8, f. 184v)], [1606 (Baet. 8, f. 216r)], [1611 (Baet. 8, f. 241v)], [1615 (Baet. 8, f. 288v)], [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 318v)], 1621, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)], 1623 procurator, 1625, 1628 procurator, English College, Seville [213, 385, 403, 404, 428, 447].

## COMPARET. cf. COMPARETO.

## COMPARETIUS. cf. COMPARETO.

## COMPARETO, MAURICE, Brother.

- b. 1599 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 297r)
- e. May 1611 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 12 June 1614 St. Omers (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)

1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618 English College, St. Omers [321, 328, 341, 354, 360]; 1619 English College, Rome [370].

## COMPARETTO. cf. COMPARETO.

## COMPTONUS, ANTONIUS. cf. LAMPTONUS.

## COMPTONUS, PHILIPPUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Cambridge (434)
- e. 1624 Watten

- o. c. 1633 Belgium
- p. four vows 10 August 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 38r, 41r)
- d. 25 November 1658 (Angl. 7, f. 198v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 114v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 teacher of rudiments, 1636 teacher of grammar, 1638 minister, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215r)] English College, St. Omers [502, 503, 516, 527].

#### COMPTONUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1592 Cambridge (354, 400)
- e. 3/4 September 1617 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1617
- p. four vows 21 May 1628 Liège (Germ. 7, ff. 477r, 480r)
- d. 24 March 1666 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133v)

1617 novice, 1619 novice, Liège [354, 360]; [1622 returned to province from France (Franc. 11, f. 119v)]; 1621/22 teacher of rudiments, 1622/23 teacher of grammar, 1623 teacher of syntax, 1624 professor of poetry, 1625 professor of rhetoric, 1626 professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [392, 399, 400, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 professor of philosophy, consultor, 1630 professor of philosophy, consultor, Liège [453, 460]; 1631 prefect of studies, consultor, confessor, English College, St. Omers [472, 473]; 1632 professor of theology, consultor, 1633 professor of theology, 1634 professor of theology, 1636 professor of scholastic theology, consultor, 1638 prefect of studies, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204v)] Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 117-18.

COMUS, AMBROSIUS. cf. LIGI, AMBROSIO.

CONIERES. cf. CONIERS.

CONIERO. cf. CONIERS.

CONIERS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 5v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 104)
- e. late 1604 England (287)

- o. 28 October 1602 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 104)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 218r, 225r)
- d. October 1652 England (Angl. 7, f. 191v) or 24 September 1652 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 51r)

1609, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 York (England) [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire (England) [392]; 1623 York (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, Residence of St. John (Durham, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 516, 527]; [1639 Residence of St. Thomas (England) (Angl. 13, f. 202v)].

CONIERS, GULIELMUS. cf. PALMIUS, GULIELMUS.

CONIERS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1561 York (93)
- e. 3 March 1584 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 30) or 12 March 1585 Tournai (151)
- o. 1590 (151)
- p. three vows 20 January 1602 Tournai (Germ. 3, f. 81r)
- d. 24 January 1639 (More, *Elizabethan Jesuits*, p. 25)

1584, [1587 (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 80v)], 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1596 prefect of studies [1597 (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 256v)] 1598 confessor, consultor, preacher, Douai [128, 141, 145, 149, 151, 152, 158, 168, 170, 195]; 1600 minister, English College, Rome [217]; 1602, 1603, 1604 Douai [230, 239, 247]; 1606, 1607 preacher, 1609 Valenciennes [264, 274, 289]; 1610 preacher, spiritual prefect, consultor, 1611 preacher, consultor, 1612 preacher, 1613 missionary, 1614 missionary, 1615 preacher, missionary, 1617 missionary, 1618 missionary, 1619 missionary, 1620 missionary, 1621 missionary, 1622 missionary, 1623 missionary, 1624 missionary, 1625 missionary, consultor, 1626 missionary, consultor, 1627 missionary, consultor, 1628 missionary, consultor, 1629 missionary, consultor, 1630 missionary, consultor, 1631 missionary, 1632 missionary, 1633 missionary, 1634 missionary, 1636, 1638 Dinant [298, 305, 306, 311, 321, 328, 329, 341, 354, 360, 367, 377, 387, 395, 408, 421, 430, 436, 441, 449, 457, 465, 477, 484, 494, 507, 518, 530].

---

<sup>1</sup> There are a number of inconsistencies in the entries for this man. Cf. 264, 305, 367.

CONIERUS. cf. CONIERS.

CONNAGUS, THOMAS. cf. PENNANTUS.

CONNIERS. cf. CONIERS.

CONNIERUS. cf. CONIERS.

CONPARETO. cf. COMPARETO.

CONSTABLE, ROBERTUS. cf. SALVINUS, ROBERTUS.

CONWAYUS, THOMAS. cf. PENNANTUS.

COOKE, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1581 (319)
- e. c. 1611 (*ibid.*)
- d. August? 1621 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 124r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 158v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 53r)

1613 England [319].

COOKE, THOMAS (alias COLFORDUS). Priest.

- b. 21 December 1589 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 147; *Responsa*, I, 179-81)
- e. 14 August 1614 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28r; 172, f. 171v)
- o. 5 January 1614 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 148)
- p. four vows 5 August 1625 Watten (Germ. 7, ff. 236r, 243r)
- d. 18 August 1670 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 251r)

1616 novice, Rome [347]; 1619 English penitentiary, Loreto [370]; [6 October 1621, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78v)]; 1621/22 minister, consultor, prefect of health, 1622/23 confessor, spiritual prefect, Louvain [392, 399, 400]; 1623 superior, 1624 socius to novice master, spiritual prefect, Watten [401, 418]; 1626 minister, consultor, English College, Rome [437]; [11 September 1627, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 80v)]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)], 1629 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1630, confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor 1631, 1632, 1633 consultor, 1634 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## COOPERUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Hampshire (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1638 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 22 July 1641 Lincoln (Germ. 65, f. 74r)
- d. 1646 Maryland (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 44v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490]; 1634 convalescing, English College, St. Omers [502]; 1636 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [527].

## COPAEUS. cf. COPLAEUS.

## COPHINO. cf. COFFINUS.

## COPLAEUS, PETER. Priest.

- b. c. 1555 (Angl. 14, f. 85r)
- e. 15 February 1586 Trier (114)
- o. 23 December 1583 Soissons (*Seminary Priests*, I, 88)
- d. 30 September 1587 Trier (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814)

1586 novice, 1587 novice, Trier [106, 114].

## COPLEUS, THOMAS. cf. FISHERUS, PHILIPPUS.

## COPINGERUS. cf. COPPINGERUS.

## COPPINGERUS, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 148; *Responsa*, I, 183-84)
- e. c. 1614 (*Seminary Priests*, II, 72)
- o. 28 March 1613 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 148)
- p. four vows 22 February 1628 London (Germ. 7, ff. 458r, 467r)
- d. 13 January 1652 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 58v; Angl. 7, f. 191v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 79r)] Residence of St. Francis Borgia (Suffolk, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 consultor, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

## COQUUS. cf. COOKE.



## CORBINGTONUS, AMBROSIUS (vere CORBY). Priest.

- b. 25 December 1605 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 199; *Responsa*, I, 347-48)
- e. September 1627 Watten (*Liber Ruber*, I, 199)
- o. c. 1632 Belgium
- p. four vows 5 August 1641 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 154r, 159r)
- d. 11 April 1649 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 9v)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 teacher of syntax, 1630 teacher of rhetoric, 1631 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 Liège [481, 482]; 1633 teacher of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [490]; 1634 theologian, Liège [502]; 1636 professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 tertian, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212r)].

## CORBINGTONUS, GERARDUS (vere CORBY). Brother.

- b. c. 1561 Durham (Angl. 13, f. 87r)
- e. 1628 Watten
- d. 18 September 1637 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 118v)

[1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 87r)], 1629 novice, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Watten [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

CORBINGTONUS, ROBERTUS (vere CORBY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1596 Dublin (461)
- e. September 1626 Watten? (Rom. 56, f. 289r)
- o. before 1629
- d. 17 April 1637 England (Angl. 7, f. 118v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 85r)]; 1629 procurator, Liège [453, 454]; 1630, 1631 Watten [460, 461, 472]; [1633 English College, Rome (Rom. 56, f. 289r)]; 1633 English penitentiary, Loreto [497]; [19 October 1635, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83r)]; 1635 returns to Flanders [513]; [5 January 1636, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83r)]; 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##157, 158, 159.

CORBINGTONUS, RODOLPHUS (vere CORBY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Dublin (Angl. 13, f. 81r)

- e. 1625 Watten
- o. before 1625 Valladolid (*Seminary Priests*, II, 72)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 1 May 1640 Durham (Germ. 65, f. 41r)
- d. 7 September 1644 London (Angl. 7, f. 144r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 433]; [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)], 1629 Liège [453]; 1630, 1631 tertian, Ghent [460, 461, 472]; 1632, 1633 Residence of St. Michael (England) [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198v)] Residence of St. John (England) [502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 683/1/14; Polgár, III/1, 518.

CORBINTONUS. cf. CORBINGTONUS.

CORBY. cf. CORBINGTONUS.

CORKERUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. BERRAEUS, FRANCISCUS.

CORNEFORD. cf. CORNFORDUS.

CORNEFORDUS. cf. CORNFORDUS.

CORNELIUS, EDMUNDUS (alias ROBINSONUS; vere DOWNES).  
Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 195)
- e. 1625 Watten
- o. 28 December 1621 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 195)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 July 1635 Watten (Germ. 64, f. 200r)
- d. 6 November 1637 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 119r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)] Watten [425, 433]; 1629 socius to procurator, 1630, 1631 socius to procurator, 1632 socius to procurator, consultor, 1633 socius to procurator, consultor, 1634 agricultural inspector, confessor, consultor, 1636 agricultural inspector, confessor, consultor, Watten [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

CORNELIUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1557 Bodmin, Cornwall (Angl. 14, f. 87r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 19)

- e. July? 1594 England (*Seminary Priests*, I, 88)
- o. September 1583 (Angl. 14, f. 87r)
- d. 3/4 July 1594 Dorchester (*Seminary Priests*, I, 88)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/1, 523.

CORNFORDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Durham (Angl. 13, ff. 16r, 75r, 149r, 196r, 231v, 272v, 323v) or Northumberland (Angl. 13, f. 7v); diocese of Durham (*Liber Ruber*, I, 91)
- e. 1600 England (Angl. 13, f. 7v)
- o. 11 November 1597 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 91)
- p. four vows 11 April 1613 England (Germ. 5, f. 161r)
- d. 14 May 1649 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 184r) or 14 May 1650 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22 Worcester (England); 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne) (Leicester, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

CORNFORTHUS. cf. CORNFORDUS.

CORNFORTUS. cf. CORNFORDUS.

CORSUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- d. 18 August 1622 (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 13v)

1617 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [355].

CORTESIUS. cf. CURTESIUS.

CORTNEUS. cf. COURTNEUS.

COTTAM, JOANNES. cf. TREMAINUS, JOANNES.

COTTAM, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1549 Lancashire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 90)
- e. 8 April 1579 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 60r)

- dis. 1579/80?
- o. 28 May 1580 Soissons (*Seminary Priests*, I, 90)
- d. 30 May 1582 London (re-admitted before execution?)  
(*Seminary Priests*, I, 91)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/1, 528.

COTTAM, THOMAS. cf. GARTH, THOMAS.

COTTINGTONUS, EDUARDUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1581 Somerset near Wells (*Liber Ruber*, I, 118;  
*Responsa*, I, 63-66)
- e. late 1602 St. Omers (*Liber Ruber*, I, 118)
- d. late 1602 St. Omers (*ibid.*)

COTTON, FRANCISCUS. cf. NEVILLUS, FRANCISCUS.

COULINI. cf. COLLINS.

COULINO. cf. COLLINS.

COULINS. cf. COWLINUS.

COULINUS. cf. COWLINUS.

COURTESIUS. cf. CURTESIUS.

COURTNAEUS. cf. COURTNEUS.

COURTNEUS, EDUARDUS (vere LEEDES).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Sussex (*Liber Ruber*, I, 188)
- e. 28/299 August 1621 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29v; 172, f. 203v)
- o. c. 1630 Belgium
- p. four vows 30 August 1634 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 4r, 11r)
- d. 3 October 1677 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 212r)

[1622 novice (Rom. 55, f. 246v)], 1623 novice, Rome [409] and teacher of grammar, Sezza [410]; 1625 teacher of grammar, Ancona [431]; 1627 theologian, 1628 theologian, Rome [443, 450]; [1 September 1629, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 81r)]; 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [453, 454, 460]; 1631 tertian,

Ghent [472]; 1632 preparing to teach philosophy, 1633 professor of logic, consultor, 1634 consultor, prefect of reading at table, 1636 professor of physics, prefect of reading at table, 1638 lecturer, prefect of church, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 99; Clancy, p. 118.

COURTNEUS, HENRICUS. cf. ANDERTONUS, HUGO.

COURTNEUS, THOMAS (vere LEEDES). Priest.

- b. January 1594 Wappingthorne, Sussex (Rom. 56, f. 171r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 176; *Responsa*, I, 286-88)
- e. 11/12 November 1618 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28v; 172, f. 192r)
- o. 4 November 1618 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, II, 189)
- p. four vows 8 September 1630 Rome (Ital. 8, ff. 221r, 228r)
- d. 22 January 1668 Rome (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 134r)

1619 theologian, 1620 theologian, Rome [370, 378]; [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252r)], 1623 theologian, prefect of studies, 1625 prefect of studies, consultor, 1626 prefect of studies, consultor, 1627 prefect of studies, consultor, 1628 prefect of studies, consultor, 1630 prefect of studies, consultor, 1632 prefect of studies, consultor, 1633 prefect of studies, consultor, 1635 prefect of studies, consultor, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)] English College, Rome [409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

COWLINGUS. cf. COWLINUS.

COWLINUS, RICHARD (vere COLLINS). Priest.

- b. December, 1562 York (AASI 46/24/1, p. 97; *Liber Ruber*, I, 31)
- e. 17 April 1588 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- o. 23 August 1587 Rome (*ibid.*)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 21 October 1603 near London (Germ. 60, f. 256r)
- d. 1618 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v)

[1 March 1588, letter of admission to Society and permission to travel to Tournai for first probation (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 27r)]; 1590

novice, Tournai [128]; 1591 subminister, preceptor of cases, Courtrai [141]; 1592 minister, 1593 minister, Lille [145, 151]; 1593 spiritual prefect, Bruges [152]; [1593 English penitentiary, (Rom. 53, f. 183v)], 1595 English penitentiary, St. Peter's, Rome [165]; 1596 confessor, consultor, English College, Rome [179]; [14 September 1596, permission to travel to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50v)];<sup>1</sup> 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319].

---

<sup>1</sup> He had first asked to be sent to England in July, 1595 but was not sent for two years. He finally arrived sometime before 11 July 1597, the date of his first extant letter to the general. After three years in the mission, he was able to return to the safety of the continent for a short break in 1600. Cf. Angl. 37, f. 62r; Fondo Gesuitico 651/614.

COXIUS, JOANNES. Priest.

b. 1538 Hampshire (*Nadal*, II, 561)

e. 2 November 1562 Trent (*ibid.*)

o. 1558 (*ibid.*)

dis. 1564 (Germ. Sup. 119, p. 1)

1564 Innsbruck [8, 9].

COXIUS, ROBERTUS. Priest.

b. c. 1585 Warwickshire (402)

e. 17 May 1623 London (*ibid.*)

o. before 1623

p. spiritual coadiutor 2 September 1633 Worcester (Germ. 64, f. 12r)

d. 9 March 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62v)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424, 425]; 1626 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [433, 434]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200r)] Residence of St. George (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

CRAFTUS, GEORGIUS. Brother/Novice.

e. 1617/18 Louvain (358)

1618 novice, Louvain [358, 359].

## CRATHORNUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1591 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 19v)
- e. c. 1611 (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1614 and 1619 Spain
- p. four vows 1 January 1625 Liège (Germ. 7, ff. 234r, 245r)
- d. 1 March 1656 (Angl. 7, f. 194v) or 1 April 1656 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 71v)

[1614 novice, Salamanca (Cast. 15, ff. 254v, 302v)]; [1619 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 318v)]; 1621/22 confessor, admonitor, prefect of health, English College, St. Omers [392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, professor of moral theology, prefect of cases, Louvain [401, 402]; 1624 professor of sacred theology, confessor, admonitor, 1625 professor of sacred theology, 1626 confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of sodality, Liège [418, 425, 433]; 1628 confessor, consultor, spiritual prefect, tutor in philosophy, English College, Seville [447];<sup>1</sup> 1629 professor of theology, consultor, 1630 prefect of studies, consultor, 1631 professor of scholastic theology, consultor Liège [453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201r)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Crathorne could not adapt to the climate in Seville. By the early spring of 1628 he was complaining about his health. By August, he was in Liège (cf. Baet. 5/I, ff. 292, 294v).

CRATONUS. cf. CRATHORNUS.

CRATORNUS. cf. CRATHORNUS.

CRESUELO. cf. CRESWELLUS.

CRESWELLUS, JOSEPHUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1557 London (Angl. 13, f. 9v) or York (Angl. 13, f. 19v). The *Liber Ruber* (I, 26) says that he was a London native but born in Yorkshire.
- e. 10 October 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 90v)
- o. between 1583 and 1587 Rome
- p. four vows 20 January 1599 Madrid (Hispan. 2, f. 768r)
- d. 19 February 1623 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 165r)

[1587 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 121v)]; [22 February 1588, permission to travel to Lower Germany and then to England (Hist.

Soc. 62, f. 45v)]; [1590 English College, Rome (Rom.53, f. 156r)]; [29 April 1592, permission to travel to Castille (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 48r)]; 1593 English College, Seville [150]; [1599 Madrid (Tol. 21/II, f. 205v)]; 1603 English College, Valladolid [238]; [3 May 1606 sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71v)]; 1606, 1607 procurator, 1608 procurator, 1609 procurator, 1611 procurator, Madrid [263, 273, 280, 288, 304]; [17 March 1615 sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 76r)]; 1615 procurator, Brussels [339]; 1621 superior, 1621/1622 superior, consultor to vice-provincial, Watten [384, 392]; 1622/1623 tertian instructor, consultor to vice-provincial, Ghent [399, 400].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##163.3, 163.5, 892; AR Foreign, pp. 40-43; Polgár, III/1, 531-32; A.F. Allison, «A Group of Political Tracts, 1621-1623, by Richard Verstegan,» *Recusant History* 18 (1986) 128-42.

CRESWELO. cf. CRESWELLUS.

CRICHTON, WILLIAM.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1534 Scotland (Rom. 78b, f. 27r)
- e. 15 December 1562 Rome (Rom. 170, f. 60r)
- v. 6 January 1563 Rome (Ital. 1, f. 291r)
- o. 1563 Rome (Rom. 78b, ff. 27r, 28v)
- p. four vows 29 August 1568 Lyons (Gall. 1, f. 52r)
- d. 9 June 1617 Lyons (Lugdun. 14, f. 95r)

Crichton (or Creighton) was a prisoner in the Tower of London from September, 1584 to May, 1587.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/1, 531.

CRIPPIUS. cf. CRIPSIUS.

CRIPSAEUS. cf. CRIPSIUS.

CRIPSIUS, JOANNES (vere HEATHCOTE; alias JOANNES PAMPLERUS). Priest.

- b. 19 April 1590 Kirkby, Derby (*Liber Ruber*, I, 151; *Responsa*, I, 199-200; 367)
- e. 15 July 1615 Liège (367)
- o. 22 June 1614 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 151; 367)
- p. four vows 29 March 1629 Liège (Germ. 8, ff. 40r, 45r)



- d. 16 October 1657 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 197v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 75r)

1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1617 professor of grammar, 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22 librarian, English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 Louvain [401, 402]; 1624 professor of mathematics, 1625 professor of mathematics, 1626 professor of mathematics, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 professor of mathematics, 1630 professor of mathematics, 1631 procurator, consultor, Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472]; 1632 Residence of St. George (England) [481, 482]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

CRISPIUS. cf. CRIPSIUS.

CRISPUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- d. 15 October 1577 Innsbruck (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 813)

CRONYVAE. cf. CONIERS.

CRUCIUS. cf. CONIERS.

CUDNER, RICHARDUS. Priest?

- e. 8/9 June 1577 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12v; 171/A, f. 49r)

- d. May 1585 Paris (Angl. 14, f. 79v; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 92v)

[23 October 1582, sent to Sicily (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 92v)].

CUDNER, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. 1548 London (Angl. 14, f. 78v)

- e. 22/23 October 1573 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 11v; 171/A, f. 26v)

- d. 1575 on the way to India (AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)<sup>1</sup>

1573 Rome [87].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cudner had departed for India on 14 March on the ship S. Gregório. Cf. Josef Wicki, S.J., «Liste der Jesuiten Indienfahrer 1541-1758» in *Aufsätze zur Portugiesischen Kulturgeschichte* (1967) 275.

CUERTESIUS. cf. CURTESIUS.

CUFALDUS. cf. CUFFALDUS.

CUFFALDUS, ALEXANDERUS. cf. DAIUS, FRANCISCUS.

CUFFALDUS, GODFREY (alias LAMPTONUS, IGNATIUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1608 Sussex (*Liber Ruber*, I, 217; *Responsa*, II, 405)
- e. 1636 Watten
- o. 2 February 1633 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 217)
- d. 16 July 1676 London (Angl. 7, f. 210r)

1636 novice, Watten [516, 517]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202v)]  
Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

CUPFERSINUS, JOSEPHUS. Priest.

1623 tutor of metaphysics, English College, Rome [409].

CURREIUS. cf. CURRY.

CURRY, JOHN. Priest.

- b. c. 1552 Bodmin, Cornwall (Franc. 10, f. 19v; *Seminary Priests*, I, 95-96)
- e. 1583 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 95)
- o. 23 March 1577 Cateau Cambresis (*ibid.*)
- d. 2 September 1596 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 123v)

[1584 Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 19v)]; [1587 Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 77v)]; 1593 England [149, 194].

CURSINIUS, ROGER. cf. LEE, ROGERUS.

CURTIERIUS. cf. CURTESIUS.

CURTESIUS, EDMUNDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1582 Hampshire (400)
- e. 28 April 1612 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- p. 1 October 1623 Louvain (Germ. 80, f. 316r)
- d. 18 July 1661 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 37r)

1613 novice, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23 1623  
Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401];  
1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632,  
1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] Liège [418, 425,  
433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

CURTESIUS, HENRICUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1592 Hampshire (400)
- e. 27 December 1616 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 December 1629 Watten (Germ. 81, f. 260r)
- d. 2 January 1657 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 195v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 59r)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] English College, St. Omers [384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 460, 470, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

CURTESIUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Longparish, Hampshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 158; *Responsa*, I, 221-22)
- e. 1611 Louvain
- o. 4 June 1605 Douai (*Seminary Priests*, II, 78)
- p. four vows 5 February 1623 York (Germ. 7, ff. 61r, 62r)
- d. 17 September 1649 (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 71v) or June 1651 (Angl. 7, f. 186v)

1611 novice, 1613 Louvain [306, 320]; 1615 procurator, confessor, 1617 procurator, consultor, 1618 procurator, consultor, English College, St. Omers [341, 354, 360]; 1621 Yorkshire (England) [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196v)] Residence of St. Michael (Yorkshire, England) [401, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

CURTESIUS, RICARDO. Novice.

- b. c. 1591 England (Cast. 15, ff. 272r, 318r)
- e. c. 1613/4 (*ibid.*)

[1614 novice, Villagarcia (Cast. 15, ff. 272r, 318r)].

CURTESIUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Winchester, Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 7r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 100)
- e. c. 1604 England (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- o. 26 February 1600 Arras (*Seminary Priests*, I, 96)
- p. spiritual coadjutor 25 January 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 58r)
- d. 22 January 1657 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 195v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625 Residence of St. Thomas (Hampshire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433]; 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 superior, Residence of St. Thomas (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England)

[516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202v)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

CURTESSE. cf. CURTESIUS.

CURTISIUS. cf. CURTESIUS.

CURTNEUS. cf. COURTNEUS.

CUTBERTUS, THOMAS. Brother.

1626 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [433].

CUTHBERTUS, JOANNES. cf. STONUS, ANDREAS.

CUYAU. cf. QUOYAN.

DAIUS, FRANCISCUS (vere ALEXANDER CUFFAUD). Priest.

b. c. 1603 Sussex (419, 503) or Hampshire (434, 482)

e. 1624 Watten

o. c. 1630 Belgium

p. spiritual coadiutor 11 May 1636 Wales (Germ. 64, f. 340r)

d. 30 April 1674 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 3v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [433, 434, 453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632, 1633 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

DAMPERE. cf. DAMPIER.

DAMPIER, GULIELMUS. Brother.

b. c. 1587 Somerset (Angl. 13, f. 87r)

e. 1627 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)

p. 22 July 1640 Ghent (Germ. 82, f. 405r)

d. 18 March 1652 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 191r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 87r)]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

DAMPIER, RICHARDUS. Brother.

b. c. 1584 Somerset (367)

e. 21 November 1610 Louvain (367)

- p. 22 October 1623 St. Omers (Germ. 80, f. 297r)
- d. 30 January 1639 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 121r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 English College, St. Omers [311, 321, 328, 341, 354, 360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 490, 502, 516].

DAMPIERE. cf. DAMPIER.

DAMPIERRE. cf. DAMPIER.

DAMPIERUS. cf. DAMPIER.

DAMPIRE. cf. DAMPIER.

DANBAEUS, ANTONIUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1615 Yorkshire (511)
- e. 1635 Watten (*ibid.*)

1635 Watten [511].

DARBAEUS, FRANCISCUS (vere FITZHERBERT). Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Derby (503)
- e. 1634 Watten
- o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 15 September 1655 (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 257)
- d. 22 May 1687 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 81r)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] theologian, Liège [516, 527].

DARBEUS. cf. DARBAEUS.

D'ARBICHERUS. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DARBISCHER. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DARBISCHERIUS. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DARBISCHIRUS. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DARBISHIRIUS. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

## DARBYSHIRE, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1520 Nottingham (*Nadal*, II, 585-87)
- e. 1 May 1563 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5v; 170, f. 61v)
- v. 13 May 1563 Rome (*Nadal*, II, 586)
- o. before 1563
- p. four vows 1 May 1572 Paris? (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 125r)
- d. 6 April 1604 Pont-à-Mousson (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 129v; Angl. 14, f. 75v)

1563 theologian, 1564 theologian, Rome [6, 7]; 1564 sent from Rome to Germany [14]; 1564 confessor, 1565 preacher, confessor, Dillingen [15, 17, 18]; 1566 sent to France [28]; 1574 confessor, [1584 (Franc. 10, f. 9v)], [1587 (Franc. 10, f. 71r)], [1590 (Franc. 10, f. 133r)], [1593 (Franc. 10, f. 159r)] Paris [88]; 1595 professor of catechism, 1596 professor of catechism, 1597 professor of catechism, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1602, 1603 Pont-à-Mousson [149, 166, 173, 186, 206, 222, 226, 234, 243].

## DARCAEUS, BARTOLOMAEUS (vere FORSTERUS). Priest.

- b. 1582 Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 165; *Responsa*, I, 252-54)
- e. 17 April 1616 Sicily (*Liber Ruber*, I, 166)
- o. 10 April 1616 Rome (*ibid.*)
- d. April 1617 Messina (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 273)

## DARCAEUS, CAROLUS. cf. THOMPSONUS, CAROLUS.

## DARCAEUS, ROBERTUS (vere FORSTER; alias WILSON). Priest.

- b. 24 June 1588 Stanningfield, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 147; *Responsa*, I, 177-78)
- e. 25 October 1609 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 136v)
- o. 1615 Louvain (339, 367)
- p. four vows 24 August 1622 London (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 118r)
- d. 3/13 January 1641 London (Angl. 7, f. 141r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1614 theologian,<sup>1</sup> 1615 theologian, Louvain [327, 339]; 1615 prefect of dormitories, 1617 professor of grammar, 1618 professor of grammar, 1619, 1621 English College, St. Omers [341, 354, 360, 367, 384]; 1621/22, Northampton [392]; 1623 teacher of humanities, College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [401]; 1624 Worcester (England) [418]; 1625, 1626 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76r)], 1629, 1630, 1631 Residence of St. George (England) [453, 460, 472]; 1632 teacher of grammar, 1633

teacher of grammar, consultor, 1634 teacher of grammar, 1636 teacher of grammar, College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne) (Leicester, England) [481, 482, 490, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Darcy (alias Wilson) stopped at Loreto on his way from Rome to Louvain in December, 1611. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 106.

DARCEUS. cf. DARCAEUS.

DARELL, RICHARDUS. cf. FOWLERUS, RICHARDUS.

DAUPIER. cf. DAMPIER.

DAVIS, JOHN.<sup>1</sup> Novice.  
e. 19 July 1615 Liège (341)  
1615 novice, Liège [341].

---

<sup>1</sup> Is this the same John Davis discussed in *Seminary Priests*, II, 82?

DAUSONUS. cf. DAWSONUS.

DAVENPORT, PETRUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1580 Chester (*Valladolid*, p. 62)
- e. 10 November 1603 Valladolid (*ibid.*)
- d. November 1607 Valladolid (*ibid.*; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 83r)

DAWSONUS, EDUARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1579 London (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. 11 November 1606 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25v; 172, f. 105r)
- o. before 1603 Belgium?<sup>2</sup>
- d. 22 December 1622 Brussels (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 125r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 164v, 165r; Fl. Belg. 70, p. 163)

[20 April 1608, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72v)]; 1621, 1621/22 Lincoln (England) [384, 392].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##344, 479. || <sup>2</sup> Dawson was ordained by 21 August 1603 on which date he wrote to Thomas Owen about a proposed trip to England to

see his family and to take care of some business. Apparently he was preparing to join the Society. Unfortunately he was arrested shortly after his arrival and remained in prison until his exile in 1606. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 35; Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 196.

DAYE, JOANNES. cf. MOLSHO, JOANNES.

DAYUS. cf. DAIUS.

DE DOMINIS, MARCANTONIO.<sup>1</sup> Priest/Bishop.

- b. 1560 Island of Rab, Croatia
- e. 10 December 1579 Novellara, Italy
- o. 1592 Padua
- dis. 14 June 1597
- cons. 1600 Senj, Croatia
- d. 9 September 1624 Rome

Although De Dominis was no longer a Jesuit during his controversial stay in England from 1616 to 1622, he had been a member of the Society for nearly twenty years.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 685; Polgár, III/1, 558-62; Peter Milward, *Religious Controversies of the Jacobean Age: A Survey of Printed Sources* (London, 1978) pp. 187-94; Malcolm Noel, *De Dominis (1560-1624): Venetian, Anglican, Ecumenist and Relapsed Heretic* (London, 1984); Enrico de Mas, «Il 'De Radiis Visus et Lucis'. Un trattato scientifico pubblicato a Venezia nel 1611 dallo stesso editore del 'Sidereus Nuncius'» in *Novità celesti e crisi del sapere. Atti del Convegno internazionale di studi galileiani* (Firenze, 1983) 159-66; Josip Mihojević, «Pismo Marka Antuna Dominisa Splocanina,» *Marulić* 16 (1983) 125-40.

DEL SOM. cf. SOM, HENRICUS DEL.

DE L'SOMME. cf. SOM, HENRICUS DEL.

D'ENNETIERS. cf. DENTIERES.

DENNY, FRANCISCUS (vere JACOBUS BARDWELLUS). Novice?

- b. c. 1584 Diss, Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 144; *Responsa*, I, 169)
- e. 1610? Spain (*Liber Ruber*, I, 144)

DENTIERES, PHILIPPUS. Priest.

- b. 17 April 1580 Lille (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 476v)



- e. 8 September 1598 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- d. 26 July 1636 Huy (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 47)

1617 rector, 1618 rector, 1621 rector, English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 384].

DERBICHER. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DERBICHERUS. cf. DARBYSHIRE.

DERODES, ALEXANDER. Priest.

1617 tutor in logic, English College, Rome [355].

DESMARETZ, IUDOCUS. Scholastic.

- b. 11 March 1592 Antwerp (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 296v)

- e. 21 September 1612 Tournai (*ibid.*)

1618 professor of poetry, English College, St. Omers [360].

DESMIROIRS. cf. MIROIR, JOANNES DE.

DIAS, ESTEVÃO. Priest?

- d. 29 March 1583 Lisbon (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 20r)

One of five Portuguese Jesuits (André Gonçalves, Pedro Freire, and two unidentified others) expelled from the Jesuit college on the island of Terceira in the Azores when it was seized by Don Antonio, the bastard nephew of King Sebastian, in his struggle with Philip II of Spain for the Portuguese crown. The ship carrying the Jesuits went off course and arrived in Southampton in November, 1582. The Spanish ambassador interceded for them and demanded passports so that they could return to Portugal. All died during their imprisonment with the exception of Dias who died shortly after his return to Portugal. Cf. PRO, SP 12/155/94; SP 94/1/107; CSP Spanish (1580-1586) pp. 414-16, 418-20; Rodrigues, *História da Campanhia*, II/2, 432-35.

DIAZ, ANDREAS. Brother.

1607 English College, Valladolid [272].

DIMMOCKUS. cf. DIMOCKUS.

DIMOCKUS, RICHARD. Scholastic.

- b. 1601 Lincoln (454)

- e. 1629 Watten

- d. 28 April 1632 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 111v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 481)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1632 theologian, Liège [472, 473].

DINGLEIUS, GEORGIUS. cf. MORGANUS, GEORGIUS.

DINGLEUS, JOANNES. cf. FALCONERUS, JOANNES.

DOCKIN. cf. DOCKING.

DOCKING, (JOANNES) BAPTISTA.<sup>1</sup> Brother.

b. 23 August 1562 London (151)

e. 23 October 1591 Louvain (*ibid.*)

dis. 4 November 1600 (Hist.Soc. 54, f. 17r) or 25 October 1601 (224)<sup>2</sup>

1592 novice, Tournai [145]; 1593 novice, Brussels [152]; 1594 sent to Spain [158]; 1596 Brussels [168, 170]; 1600, 1602, 1603 Rome [217, 233, 241].

---

<sup>1</sup> Two undated papers (estimated to be from 1601) tell of a John Baptista, a former Jesuit, and now a priest in Belgium. Apparently he abandoned the habit (apostasized?) because he was displeased with the proceedings against the Queen. Cf. PRO, SP 15/34/39, 41. || <sup>2</sup> It seems that Docking wanted to join the Carthusians! I can not explain why he remains in the catalogues for three years after his dismissal.

DOCKINGBE. cf. DOCKING.

DOCKIO. cf. DOCKING.

DOCKIUS. cf. DOCKING.

DOLMANUS, JOANNES. cf. DOREMANUS, JOANNES.

DOMINGUEZ, JOANNES. Brother.

1623, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630 English College, Seville [403, 428, 447, 455, 463].

DONATUS, LIVIUS. Priest.

d. 4 September 1653 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 92v)

1619 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [370].

DOREMANUS, JOHN (vere DOLMAN). Scholastic.

b. c. 1561 York (Franc. 10, f. 26v)

e. 10 November 1583 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 26v)  
 [1584 novice, Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 26v)]; [1587 student (Franc. 10, f. 79r)]; [1590 student (Franc. 10, f. 139r)] 1593 Pont-à-Mousson [149].

DORMERUS, JOANNES (vere HUDDDESTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1597 London (454)
  - e. 1625 London
  - o. 10 August 1621 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 181)
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 18 February 1636 London (Germ. 64, f. 334r)
  - d. 17 May 1661 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 378)
- 1625 novice, 1626 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433]; [1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 85r)]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490]; 1634, 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [502, 503, 511, 516, 527].

DOULMANUS. cf. DOREMANUS.

DOWNES, EDMUNDUS. cf. CORNELIUS, EDMUNDUS.

DRACUS, JOANNES. cf. FORDUS, HENRICUS.

DRAICOT, FILIPO. cf. DRAYCOTTUS, PHILIPPUS.

DRAYCOTTUS, GEORGIUS. cf. PARKERUS, GEORGIUS.

DRAYCOTTUS, PETRUS. Brother.

- b. 1620 Staffordshire (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 210)
- e. 1639?
- d. 5 July 1640 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 140r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

DRAYCOTTUS, PHILIPPUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1573 Litchfield diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 100)
- e. 12 April 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22r; 172, f. 25r)
- d. 14 August 1598 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 11r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 2v)

1598 novice, Rome [193, 199].

DRILAND. cf. DRYLANDUS.

DRILANDUS. cf. DRYLANDUS.

DRILANT. cf. DRYLANDUS.

DRILANTIUS. cf. DRYLANDUS.

DRILANTUS. cf. DRYLANDUS.

DRURAEUS, HENRICUS. Brother/Novice.

- e. 1592 (Germ. 171, f. 273v)
- d. 10 September 1593 Antwerp (*ibid.*)

DRURAEUS, JOANNES (alias or vere ABINGTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1605 London (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1631 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 2 June 1640 Leicester (Germ. 65, f. 31r)
- d. 23 March 1663 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 82r)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 Liège [453, 460, 472]; 1632 minister, procurator, 1633 tertian, Ghent [481, 482, 490]; 1634 Maryland mission [502]; 1635 returns from Maryland to the Residence of St. Michael [511]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197v)] Residence of St. Michael (England) [516, 527].

DRURAEUS, ROBERTUS. cf. BEDFORDUS.

DRUREUS. cf. DRURAEUS.

DRYLANDUS, CHRISTOPHER. Priest.

- b. c. 1555 Canterbury diocese (*Seminary Priests*, I, 105)
- e. 25 December 1603 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 24v; 172, f. 75r)
- o. 31 March 1582 Châlons (*Seminary Priests*, I, 106)
- d. 12 September 1606 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 4r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 9r)

1603 novice, 1604 novice, theologian, 1605 novice, theologian, 1606 theologian, Rome [241, 250, 257, 267].

DRYLANDUS, HENRY. Priest.

- b. 1579 Kent (367)
- e. 1 January 1614 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. 1612 Rome (*ibid.*)

1615 novice, 1617 novice, theologian, Louvain [340, 353]; 1617 tertian, Liège [354]; 1619 Watten [367].

DUARTE, JOANNES (vere JENKYNS). Brother.

b. c. 1595 Penzance (Cast. 15, f. 584r)

e. c. 1612 Seville (*ibid.*)

dis. August 1633 (Cast. 10, ff. 125r, 139r)<sup>1</sup>

[1615 Guadix (Baet. 8, f. 284v)]; [1619 Baeza (Baet. 8, f. 317r)]; [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 340v)], 1623 Jerez [403]; 1625 Trigueros [428]; [1628 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 584r)]; [1633 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> He returned to England and was interrogated at Plymouth by the mayor on 2 November 1633. He was then sent to the county gaol. Cf. Foley, *Records*, VII, 403; PRO, SP 16/250/19, 19i.

DUCKETTUS, GEORGIUS (vere HOLTBY; alias JOHN BROONE).

Priest.

b. c. 1591 Scackleton, York (*Liber Ruber*, I, 166; *Responsa*, I, 254-56)

e. 4 December 1617 Liège (354, 400)

o. 27 December 1616 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 166)

p. four vows 8 December 1630 Liège (Germ. 8, ff. 142r, 153r)

d. 30 October 1669 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 17v)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, Louvain [384, 392]; 1622/23 teacher of poetry, 1623 teacher of rhetoric, 1624 prefect of studies, consultor, confessor, 1625 prefect, teacher of poetry, consultor, 1626 prefect of studies, teacher of poetry, consultor, confessor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)] English College, St. Omers [399, 400, 401, 402, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, 1630 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, 1631 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, prefect of health, professor of Sacred Scripture, 1632 spiritual prefect, confessor, admonitor, professor of Sacred Scripture, prefect of the infirm, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian instructor, admonitor, consultor, 1634 tertian instructor, consultor, admonitor, Ghent [490, 502]; [18 and 19 October 1635, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83r)]; 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 204v)] Liège [516, 527].

DUCQ, ANDREAS LE. Brother.

e. 24 December 1615 Liège (341)

1615 novice, 1617, 1619 Liège [341, 354, 360].

DUKESIUS. cf. JUKES.

DUQUESIUS. cf. JUKES.

DURANDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Rutland (400)
- e. 27 October 1621 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1626 and 1628 Belgium
- d. 14 September 1633 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 113r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 490)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, Liège [392, 399, 400]; 1623 theologian, Louvain [401, 402]; 1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, Liège [418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629 procurator, consultor, 1630 procurator, consultor, 1631 procurator, consultor, confessor, 1632 English College, St. Omers [453, 460, 472, 481].

DURANTUS. cf. DURANDUS.

DUQUESIUS. cf. JUKES.

ECCLES, HENRICUS (vere HUMPHREY LEACH).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1571 Market Drayton, Shropshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 155; *Responsa*, I, 210-16)
- e. 1618 Liège
- o. 21 April 1612 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 155)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 25 February 1628 Lancashire (Germ. 63, f. 443r)
- d. 8/18 July 1629 Lancashire District (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v; 454)

1618 novice, 1621 Liège [360, 384]; 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [392, 401, 418, 425, 433].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##495, 496, 497.

EDMONDI. cf. EDMUNDUS.

EDMUNDE. cf. EDMUNDUS.

EDMUNDI. cf. EDMUNDUS.

EDMUNDO. cf. EDMUNDUS.

EDMUNDUS, EDUARDUS. Brother.

- b. 1570 Devon (Tolet. 23, f. 227r; Angl. 13, ff. 120r, 169v, 214v, 251r) or Ireland (Angl. 13, f. 79v)
- e. 1617 (*ibid.*)
- p. 2 June 1630 Ghent (Germ. 81, f. 365r)
- d. 20 September 1643 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 143v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 54r)

1619 socius to procurator, 1620 socius to procurator, [1621/22 Tol. 22, f. 61v], 1623 socius to procurator, 1627 socius to procurator, [1628 socius to procurator (Tolet. 23, f. 227r; Angl. 13, f. 79v)] Madrid [366, 375, 405, 442]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

EDMUNDUS, JOANNES DE ST. Brother.

- b. c. 1602 Norfolk (Angl. 13, f. 38v)
- e. 1625

1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [433].

EDMUNDUS, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1573 Hampshire (264)
- e. 21 June 1604 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- d. 22 March 1616 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 85r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 52v)

1604 novice, 1605 novice, 1606 Louvain [247, 254, 264]; 1607 English College, St. Omers [274]; [1611 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)].

ELBERS. cf. ELBERUS.

ELBERUS, JULIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1599 Dieppe (491)
- e. c. 1623 (*ibid.*)
- d. 27 March 1657 Mainz (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 74r)

1632 English College, St. Omers [481]; 1633, 1634 Liège [490, 491, 502].

ELEZAI. cf. ELLIS.

ELISAEI. cf. ELLIS.

ELISEI. cf. ELLIS.

ELIXAI. cf. ELLIS.

ELIZAEI. cf. ELLIS.

ELIZAI. cf. ELLIS.

ELLIS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Buckingham (402)
- e. 24 June 1623 London (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1623
- p. spiritual coadiutor 2 December 1631 Durham (Germ. 63, f. 766r)
- d. 2 January 1639/40 Durham (Angl. 7, f. 139v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424]; 1626 Residence of St. Michael (England) [433, 434]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198r)] Residence of St. John (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

EMERSONUS, RALPH. Brother.

- b. 1553 (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 361r)
- e. 1580 Rome (*ibid.*)
- v. 1582 Novellara (*ibid.*)
- d. 12 March 1604 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156r)

1593, 1598 England [149, 194]; [1603 English College, St. Omers (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 361r)].

EMERSONUS, RUDOLPHUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 London (Angl. 13, f. 165v)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. before 1635 Seville? (*Seminary Priests*, II, 95)
- p. four vows 8 December 1645 Kilkenny (Germ. 12, ff. 400r, 401r)
- d. 16 December 1684 Yorkshire (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 228v)

1636 novice, Watten [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].



ENGHAM, RICHARDUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1556 Canterbury diocese (Rom. 53, f. 72r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 14)
- e. April 1582 (Rom. 53, f. 72r)
- d. 1583 Eu (*Liber Ruber*, I, 14)

[1584 [sic] English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 72r)].

ENGLEBERT, LEONARDUS. Brother.

- e. 24 May 1617 Liège (354)

1617 novice, Liège [354].

ERBERMAN, VITUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1597 Bamberg (Angl. 13, f. 119v)
- e. c. 1610 (*ibid.*)
- d. 8 April 1675 Mainz (*DDS*, II, 84)

1633 tertian, Ghent [490].

ERVEUS. cf. HARVAEUS.

ESTEVAL. cf. STEPHENS.

ESTEVAO. cf. STEPHENS.

ESTEVEN. cf. STEPHENS.

ETHONIUS. cf. ETONUS.

ETONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. December 1554 Derby (Angl. 14, f. 86r)
- e. 13 February 1588 Cologne (*ibid.*; Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 57v)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 31 March 1582 Châlons (*Seminary Priests*, I, 108)
- p. four vows 18 December 1611 Molsheim (Germ. 5, f. 47r)

1590,<sup>2</sup> [1593 (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 57v)] Trier [133]; [1597 Mainz (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 82v)]; 1599 professor of physics, 1600 lecturer in metaphysics, Trier [207, 219]; 1601 professor of metaphysics, catechist, Cologne [227, 229]; [1603 Molsheim (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 141v)]; 1605 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1606 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1607 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1608 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1609 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1610 spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, Molsheim [259, 270, 278, 285, 293, 301]; [1611 Fulda (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 201v)]; 1612 confessor, professor of cases, 1614 spiritual

prefect, confessor, lecturer in cases, 1615 admonitor, confessor, professor of cases, 1616 spiritual prefect, confessor, professor of cases, Molsheim [316, 336, 345, 351].

---

<sup>1</sup> Eton had applied for the Society in 1586 and had been accepted that year. It is not known why he postponed entrance for two years. Cf. Gall. 92, f. 14; Franc. 1, f. 266. || <sup>2</sup> In 1590 Eton was pursuing a masters of arts degree at the University of Würzburg. Cf. Merkle, *Würzburg*, I, 20.

ETONUS, REGINALDUS (alias FRANCIS NORTH). Priest.

- b. c. 1562 Warwick (Angl. 13, f. 6v) or York (Angl. 13, f. 14r) or Nottingham (Angl. 13, ff. 41v, 69v, 101r, 145v)
- e. 1610 Louvain
- o. 14 June 1587 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, I, 108)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 12 November 1622 (o.s.) Wales (Germ. 62, f. 501r)
- d. 23 March/2 April 1641 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 141v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1613 England [319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 minister, procurator, consultor, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

EUSTACHII. cf. EUSTATIUS.

EUSTACHIUS. cf. EUSTATIUS.

EUSTATHIUS. cf. EUSTATIUS.

EUSTATIUS, OLIVERIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Ireland (454)
- e. c. 1626 (*ibid.*) Rome<sup>1</sup>
- o. c. 1634 Belgium
- d. 12 November 1671 Dublin (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 204r)

1629 philosopher, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 sent to Ireland [502].

---

<sup>1</sup> Eustace had entered the Society in Rome but was sent to Watten in October, 1628. Cf. Angl. 1, ff. 282v, 293r.

EVANS, HUMPHREDUS. cf. BROWNUS, HUMPHREDUS.

EVANUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1558 Leicestershire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 25)
- e. c. 1586 Messina (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 233)
- o. December 1585 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 26)
- d. 27 March 1587 Messina (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814)

EVERARDI. cf. EVERARDUS.

EVERARDO. cf. EVERARDUS.

EVERARDUS, GULIELMUS.

- b. 1559 Louvain (Rom. 53, f. 35r)
- e. 29 December 1578 Louvain (*ibid.*; Rom. 53, f. 96r)
- d. 11/12 November 1590 Milan (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 79v; AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

[1584 Perugia (Rom. 53, f. 96r)]; 1586 theologian, Rome [105]; [1587 German College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 120v)].

EVERARDUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 8 February 1559/60 Suffolk (203)
- e. 3 June 1593 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- v. 15 July 1594 Arras (*ibid.*; AASI 46/24/1, p. 99)
- o. 15 September 1592 St. Omers (203)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 1 November 1602 St. Omers (Germ. 60, f. 181r)
- d. 16 May 1633 London (Angl. 7, f. 112r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1594 novice, Tournai [158]; [17 June 1595 sent to Lille (AASI 46/24/1, p. 99)]; 1596 audited cases of conscience, 1597 prefect of rooms, 1598 prefect of rooms, 1599 minister, 1601 minister, 1602 minister, English College, St. Omers [168, 170, 181, 195, 203, 224, 230]; 1603 sent to England [239]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611 England [287, 296, 297, 303]; 1612, 1613 confessor, English College, St. Omers [311, 321]; 1614 minister, procurator, novitiate Louvain [327, 328]; 1615 minister, procurator, admonitor, consultor, Liège [341]; 1617 procurator, Watten [354]; 1621 London [384]; 1621/22, 1622/23 minister, procurator, Ghent [392, 399, 400]; 1623 London [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 79r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of Blessed Francis Borgia (Suffolk, England) [418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##32, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259; Polgár, III/1, 635.

EVERIUS, THOMAS. cf. PAYTONUS, THOMAS.

EWENS, MAURITIUS. cf. NEWPORT, MAURITIUS.

EYERES. cf. EYRE.

EYERS. cf. EYRE.

EYERUS. cf. EYRE.

EYRE, JOANNES (alias GREENE). Priest.

- b. 1581 Derby (Fl. Belg. 11, f. 44v; Angl. 13, f. 20v)
- e. May 1606 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 25 March 1606 (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 19 April 1626 Brussels (Germ. 7, ff. 290r, 301r)
- dis. c. 1629<sup>1</sup>

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1615 English confessor, 1617 English confessor, 1618 English confessor, 1619 English confessor, 1620 English confessor, consultant, 1621 English confessor, prefect of cases, Mechlin [349, 353, 358, 359, 369, 376, 386]; 1622/3 confessor, catechist, 1623 Watten [399, 400, 401]; 1624 English confessor and preacher, 1625 English confessor and preacher, 1626 English confessor and preacher, 1627 English confessor and preacher, 1628 English confessor and preacher, 1629 English confessor and preacher, Antwerp [420, 429, 435, 440, 448, 456].

---

<sup>1</sup> He later joined the Augustinians at Antwerp (*Seminary Priests*, II, 97; *Valladolid*, p. 56).

EYRE, VINCENTIUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1576? Litchfield diocese (*Valladolid*, p. 42)
- e. 6 April 1600 St. Omers (*ibid.*)
- dis. before 1 April 1601 (*ibid.*)

EYRES. cf. EYRE.

FACONERIUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FACONERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FAEREFAXIUS. cf. FAIRFAXIUS.

FAIRCLOUGH, ALEXANDER. Priest.

- b. c. 1578 London (Angl. 13, f. 5r)
- e. c. 1604 England (*ibid.*)
- o. before April 1602 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 45)
- p. four vows 27 June 1619 Antwerp (Germ. 6, ff. 67r, 68r)
- d. 4/14 August 1645 Oxford (Angl. 7, f. 146r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 5v)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613<sup>1</sup> England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1618 procurator, 1619 procurator, 1620 procurator, Brussels [359, 369, 376]; 1621, 1621/22 London (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624 Northampton (England) [401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 77r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 superior, 1636 superior, 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 200v)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> He was captured on Christmas Day 1613 and was still in prison in September of the following year (Angl. 37, ff. 132v, 133v).

FAIRECLOTIUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FAEREFAXIUS. cf. FAIRFAXIUS.

FAIRFAXIUS, JOANNES. cf. STONUS, ANDREAS.

FAIRFAXIUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1601 York (400)
- e. 24 September 1621 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. 28 August 1633 Liège (Germ. 83, f. 174r)
- d. December 1635 Rome (Hist. Soc. 45, f. 2v)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, [28 December 1633, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 82v)], 1633, 1634 Liège [392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 English College, Rome [513].

FAIRKLOATH. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FAIRKLOTH. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FALAMPINO. cf. FALAPINUS.

FALAMPINUS. cf. FALAPINUS.

FALAPINUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1592 Tournai (400)
- e. 1 February 1613 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- d. 2 April 1663 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 82r)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [320, 327, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 Liège [418].

FALCONERUS, JOANNES (alias DINGLEUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Litton, Dorset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 360-61; *Responsa*, I, 67-71)
- e. 13 November 1604 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 24v; 172, f. 84r)
- o. 20 December 1603 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 119)
- p. four vows 21 July 1619 Arras (Germ. 6, ff. 64r, 77r)
- d. June 1656 (Angl. 7, f. 195r) or 7 July 1656 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 72r)

1604 novice, 1605 novice, 1606 novice, Rome [250, 257, 267]; [28 May 1607, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72r)]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1618 socius to master of novices, Liège [360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624 Northampton [418, 419]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77r)], 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, Ghent [472, 473, 481]; 1633 socius to novice master, confessor, admonitor, 1634 confessor, Watten [490, 502]; 1635, 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1638 confessor, admonitor, prefect of health, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268.

FALCONUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FALKENERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FALKNERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FALLAPINO. cf. FALAPINUS.

FALLAPINUS. cf. FALAPINUS.

FANTEUS, LAURENTIUS ARTURUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1552 Leicester (Angl. 14, f. 78r)
- e. 13 June 1570 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 10 August 1572 Munich (103)
- o. 1580 Rome (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 10 January 1591 Vilnius (Germ. 2, ff. 161r, 162r)
- d. 28 February 1591 Vilnius (Angl. 14, f. 78r)

1578 theologian, Rome [90]; 1584, 1587, 1590 Poznań [103, 119, 139, 149].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, pp. 60-62.

FARCLIFFUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FARECLIFFE. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FARECLOTHUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FARFAXIUS. cf. FAIRFAXIUS.

FARINGTONUS. cf. FARRINGTONUS.

FARLEY, ELIOT. cf. TURNERUS, JOSEPHUS.

FARMERUS, THOMAS (alias STILLINGTON, BARKER, and TEMPLY). Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Buckinghamshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 175)
- e. 14 August 1621 England (402)
- o. 9 August 1620 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 175)
- p. four vows 6 September 1632 Derby (Germ. 8, ff. 322r, 327r)
- d. 19 April 1683 England (Angl. 11, f. 256v)

1621/22 Leicester (England) [392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402]; 1624 Leicester (England) [418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)] Residence of St. Anne (England) [425, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 minister, procurator, consultor, 1634 minister, procurator, consultor, College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of

St. Anne, Leicester, England) [460, 461, 481, 490, 502]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201v)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [516, 527].

FARRINGTONUS. cf. FARRINGTONUS.

FARRINGTONUS, JOANNES (alias RISHTON). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1604 Lancashire (426)
- e. 1625 Watten
- d. 13/14 February 1629 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 110r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 161v; 454)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433]; [1628 philosopher, Liège (Angl. 13, f. 83r)].

FARRINGTONUS, JOANNES (alias RISHTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 213r)
- e. 1637 Ghent
- o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)
- p. four vows 17 January 1655 Watten (Germ. 15, ff. 275r, 276r)
- d. 3/15 August 1656 Valenciennes (Angl. 7, f. 195r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 72v)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213r)].

FARRINGTONUS, RUDOLPHUS (alias RISHTON). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1602 Lancashire (419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- d. 28 October 1629 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 110v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)] Liège [433, 434]; 1629 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 454].

FARRINGTONUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Lancashire (473)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 10 April 1648 (o.s.) St. Aloysius (Germ. 66, f. 280r)
- d. 25 January/4 February 1678 England (Angl. 7, f. 237r; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 252r)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473]; 1633, 1634 theologian, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 theologian, Ghent [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] theologian, Liège [527].



FAUCKNERO. cf. FALCONERUS.

FAUCKNERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FAUKNERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FAULKERUS. cf. FALCONERUS.

FAUNTEUS. cf. FANTEUS.

FAYRFAXIUS. cf. FAIRFAXIUS.

FAZARDUS. cf. FEZARDUS.

FEABE. cf. FECKUS.

FEACCUS. cf. FECKUS.

FEACUS. cf. FECKUS.

FEAKE. cf. FECKUS.

FEAKUS. cf. FECKUS.

FEATUS. cf. FECKUS.

FECHUS. cf. FECKUS.

FECKUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1573 London (Angl. 13, f. 6v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 108)
- e. 28 October 1601 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23v; 172, f. 53v)
- o. 21 April 1601 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 108)
- p. four vows 18 December 1639 Ghent (Germ. 10, ff. 311r, 326r)
- d. 31 May 1648 Liège (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 74r)

1602 novice, 1603 novice, theologian, 1604 theologian, Rome [233, 241, 249]; [11 November 1604, sent to Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71r)]; [1606 minister, English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 216r)]; 1609, 1610 preacher, 1611 preacher, 1612 English preacher, 1613 English preacher, 1614 English preacher, 1615 professor of grammar, English College, St. Omers [289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341]; 1621, 1621/22 Northampton (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624 Leicester (England) [401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)],

1629, 1630, 1631 Residence of St. Anne (England) [425, 433, 453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636 confessor, 1638 confessor, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214r)] Ghent [511, 516, 527].

FECUS. cf. FECKUS.

FEKUS. cf. FECKUS.

FELTONUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Valladolid (Martin Murphy, *St Gregory's College, Seville, 1592-1767* [London, 1992] p. 66)
- e. c. 1626 (Baet. 9/I, f. 122v)
- o. before 1603 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 113)
- p. three vows 13 July 1636 Seville (Hisp. 37, ff. 189r, 190r)
- d. 12 December 1647 Marchena (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 25v)

1631 consultor, confessor, curate, 1633 confessor, 1634 confessor, English College, Seville [475, 492, 505];<sup>1</sup> [1639 novitiate, Seville (Baet. 9/I, f. 205v)]; 1639 consultor, confessor, 1640 minister, confessor, San Lucar [534, 537].

---

<sup>1</sup> Felton served briefly as the procurator in Madrid in 1636. Cf. Tolet. 10, f. 166v.

FELTONUS, JOANNES. cf. GROSSUS, JOANNES.

FENELLUS, JOANNES. cf. WALSINGHAMUS, FRANCISCUS.

FERCLOCIUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FERCLODIUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FERCLOTHIUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FERCLOTIUS. cf. FAIRCLOUGH.

FERFECIUS. cf. FAIRFAXIUS.

FERNANDES, MANUEL. Priest.

- b. 1577 Viana do Alentejo (Leite, *História da Companhia de Jesus no Brasil*, VIII, 233)
- e. 12 July 1593 Évora (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 December 1611 Bahia (*ibid.*)

d. 14 August 1654 Bahia (*ibid.*)

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim, Fernão; Leite, *História da Companhia de Jesus no Brasil*, VIII, 223-25.

FERNANDEZ, ANDREAS. Brother.

1628 English College, Seville [447].

FERNANDEZ, GABRIEL. Brother.

1639, 1640 English College, Seville [533, 537].

FERNANDEZ, GASPAS. cf. GIRONDA, GASPAS.

FETTIPLACE, JOHN (vere or alias LAWARD). Novice brother.

b. c. 1574 Buckinghamshire (SC, Anglia III, 98)

e. 1 February 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)

FEZARDUS, AEGIDIUS. Priest.

b. c. 1538 Tisbury (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 250-51)

e. 23 February 1568 Rome (Rom. 169, ff. 8r, 9v; 170, f. 95r)

o. c. 1570 (before 17 September) Rome?

p. three vows 17 September 1570 Prague (Germ. 1, f. 338r)

d. 3 July 1571 (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 813) Prague

1569 theologian, 1570 theologian, Rome [60, 70]; 1570 substitute for master of novices, Prague [68, 76].

FIDZELBERTUS. cf. FITZHERBERTUS.

FIDZELTUS. cf. FITZHERBERTUS.

FILCOCK, ROGER. Priest.

b. c. 1570 Sandwich, Kent (*Seminary Priests*, I, 116)

e. c. 1600 England (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1597 Valladolid (*ibid.*; *Valladolid*, p. 13)

d. 27 February 1601 London (*Seminary Priests*, I, 116)

FIORAVATUS, HIERONYMUS. Priest.

d. 9 October 1630 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 10r)

1595 rector, English College, Rome [165].

FIRMAN (or FREEMAN), RICHARDUS. Novice.

e. 5 April 1563 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5v; 170, f. 61r)

d. 15 November 1574 Loreto (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 6v)

[1569 theologian, Rome (Rom. 78b, f. 72r)].

FISHERUS, JOANNES (vere JOHN PERCY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 27 September 1568 Holmside, Durham (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 103) but sometimes York (Angl. 13, ff. 13r, 39r, 66v; 96v, 143r, 189r; diocese of York, *Liber Ruber*, I, 71)
- e. 2 May 1594 Tournai (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 103)
- o. 13 March 1593 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 71)
- p. four vows 14 May 1609 near London (Germ. 4, ff. 523r, 526r)
- d. 3 December 1641 London (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 37v)

1596 novice, Tournai [168, 170]; [1596 sent to England (AASI 46/24/1, p. 103)]; 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303]; 1613 prefect of English mission, Brussels [320]; 1614 professor of Sacred Scripture, Louvain [327]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 consultor to provincial, 1624 consultor to provincial, 1625, 1626 consultor to provincial, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)], 1629 consultor to provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 472]; 1632, 1633 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603; Timothy H. Wadkins, «King James Meets John Percy, S.J. (25 May, 1622),» *Recusant History* 19 (1988) 146-54; «The Percy-'Fisher' Controversies and the Ecclesiastical Politics of Jacobean Anti-Catholicism, 1622-1625,» *Church History* 57 (1988) 153-69.

## FISHERUS, JOANNES (junior). Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Yorkshire (461)
- e. 1628 Watten
- o. c. 1637 Liège
- p. spiritual coadiutor 11 May 1636 (Angl. 13, f. 309v)
- d. 20 October 1654 England (Angl. 7, f. 192v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 69v)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203v)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [527].

FISHERUS, JOANNES. cf. FLOIDUS, JOANNES.

**FISHERUS, LAURENTIUS (vere STANDISH). Priest.**

- b. c. 1605 Lancashire (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1634 Liège
- p. four vows 19 September 1641 Worcester (Germ. 11, ff. 166r, 169r)
- d. 6 September 1670 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 170r)

1626 novice, Watten [433, 434]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629 philosopher, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635 English College, St. Omers [511]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200r)] Residence of St. George (England) [516, 527].

**FISHERUS, PHILIPPUS (alias THOMAS COPLEUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1596 Madrid (400)
- e. 23 October 1617 Liège (354)
- o. c. 1623 Belgium
- p. four vows 26 October 1630 (o.s.) London (Germ. 8, ff. 210r, 217r)
- d. 21 March 1652 Maryland (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 111r)

1617, novice, Liège [354]; 1618 theologian, 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, Louvain [359, 384, 392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1624 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629 minister, procurator, consultor, 1630 minister, procurator, consultor, 1631 minister, procurator, 1632 minister, procurator, consultor, 1633 minister, procurator, consultor, 1634 minister, procurator, consultor, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 superior, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204r)] Maryland mission [516, 517, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/1, 663.

**FITHELBERTUS. cf. FITZHERBERTUS.****FITTONUS, FRANCISCUS (alias VIDELLO; vere BIDDULPH). Priest.**

- b. c. 1596 Stafford (Angl. 13, f. 101v)
- e. c. 1618 Villagarcia
- v. 25 January (427) or 28 January 1621 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)

- o. between 1622 and 1625 Spain
- p. four vows 5 March 1634 Leicestershire (Germ. 9, ff. 16r, 29r)
- d. 15 April 1673 (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 257)

[1619 novice, Villagarcia (Cast. 15, f. 364v)]; [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)], 1625 English College, Valladolid [427]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 professor of philosophy, 1636 professor of moral theology, Liège [502, 503, 516]; 1638 minister, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [527].

FITZELBERTUS. cf. FITZHERBERTUS.

FITZHERBERTUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. DARBAEUS, FRANCISCUS.

FITZHERBERTUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 4 September 1552 Swynnerton, Staffordshire (Rom. 56, f. 171r; *Seminary Priests*, I, 117)
- e. 31 July 1614 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28r; 172, f. 171r)
- o. 24 March 1602 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, I, 117)
- p. four vows 30 August 1618 Louvain (Germ. 5, ff. 450r, 453r)
- d. 17 August 1640 Rome (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 2v)

[May 1615 novice, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 21v)]; 1617, 1618 English procurator, Brussels [353, 358]; 1619 rector, [1619 rector (Rom. 55, f. 126r)], [1622 rector (Rom. 55, f. 252r)], 1623 rector, 1625 rector, 1626 rector, 1627 rector, 1628 rector, 1630 rector, 1632 rector, 1633 rector, 1635 rector, [1636 rector (Rom. 57, f. 35r)], [1639 rector (Rom. 57, f. 173r)] English College, Rome [370, 409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288; AR Foreign, p. 70; Polgár, III/1, 664.

FITZWILLIAMS, RICHARDUS. cf. WILLIAMSONUS.

FLACCO. cf. FLECCUS.

FLACCUS. cf. FLECCUS.

## FLACO. cf. FLECCUS.

## FLECCUS, GULIELMUS (FLACK or FLECK). Priest.

- b. June 1560 Suffolk (Rom. 53, f. 68v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 53)
- e. 9 June 1585 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 18r; 171/A, f. 98v)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 1590 Spain (203)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 14 October 1601 St. Omers (Germ. 60, f. 82r)
- d. 13 December 1637 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 119v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 46v; 528)

1586 theologian [1587 theologian (Rom. 53, f. 68v)] Rome [105]; [14 May 1589, permission to travel to Spain (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 46r)]; 1590, 1593 English College, Valladolid [127, 149]; 1596 procurator, consultor, confessor, 1597 procurator, consultor, admonitor, 1599 procurator, consultor, admonitor, 1599, 1601 consultor, procurator, 1602 consultor, procurator, 1603 consultor, procurator, 1604 consultor, procurator, confessor, 1605 consultor, procurator, confessor, 1606, 1607 consultor, procurator, 1609 consultor, procurator, confessor, 1611 procurator, 1612 procurator, 1613 consultor, procurator, 1614 consultor, procurator, 1615 consultor, admonitor, confessor, 1617 consultor, confessor, English College, St. Omers [158, 168, 170, 181, 195, 203, 224, 230, 239, 247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341, 354]; 1618 procurator, 1619 Watten [360, 367]; 1621 procurator, 1621/22 confessor, consultor, 1622/23 confessor, 1623 confessor, admonitor, 1624 confessor, admonitor, 1625 confessor; admonitor, 1626 confessor, admonitor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88r)] English College, St. Omers [384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, Ghent [453, 460, 472]; 1632 confessor, 1633, 1634, 1636 English College, St. Omers [481, 490, 502, 516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Did he leave the Society to rejoin a few years later? Fl. Belg. 80, f. 42 gives his entrance date as 3 December 1591.

## FLECHERUS. cf. FLETCHERUS.

## FLETCHERUS, ANTONIUS (alias BLACNOLL). Priest.

- b. c. 1563 York (Angl. 13, f. 5v) or Westmoreland (Angl. 13, f. 13v)
- e. late 1612/early 1613 England<sup>1</sup>
- o. 18 December 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 154)

- p. spiritual coadiutor 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 62, f. 429r)
- d. 1 September 1623 London (Angl. 7, f. 93r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 258r)

1613 England [309]; 1621, 1621/22 procurator for vice-province, 1623 procurator for the province, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401].

---

<sup>1</sup> Fletcher was sent to England in September, 1612 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 154).

FLEXEIUS. cf. FLEXNIUS.

FLEXNEIUS. cf. FLEXNIUS.

FLEXNEUS. cf. FLEXNIUS.

FLEXNIUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Hereford (Angl. 13, f. 6v) or Oxford (Angl. 13, ff. 14r, 41r, 69v)
- e. 1610 England (303)
- o. 1 April 1600 Arras (*Seminary Priests*, I, 118)
- p. four vows 29 August 1627 (o.s.) Wales (Germ. 7, ff. 439r, 446r)
- d. 6 August 1632 England (Angl. 7, f. 111v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1611, 1613 England [303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 consultant, 1625 consultant, 1626 consultant, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v), 1629 consultant, 1630 consultant, 1631 minister, procurator, consultant, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472].

FLINTUS, THOMAS (vere or alias JOANNES). Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Warwickshire (Angl. 13, f. 15r); Lichfield diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 98)
- e. 18 October 1621 England (402)
- o. Easter 1600 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 98)
- p. four vows 7 October 1632 London (Germ. 8, ff. 334r, 335r)
- d. 26 December 1638 England (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)



1621/22 Yorkshire [392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)] Residence of St. George (Worcester, England) [418, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [502, 503, 516].

FLODDIUS. cf. FLOIDUS.

FLOIDE. cf. FLOIDUS.

FLOIDUS, CAROLUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1562 Anglesea (*Seminary Priests*, I, 120; *Liber Ruber*, I, 99)
- e. 1611 Louvain
- o. Easter 1598 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 99)

1611 novice, Louvain [306].

FLOIDUS, GRIFFINUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Bangor, Wales (*Liber Ruber*, I, 75)
- e. 8 September 1593 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, 143v)
- o. 13 March 1593 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 75)
- dis. 24 February 1612 (Hist. Soc. 54, f. 23r)<sup>1</sup>

1593 novice, 1595 novice, Rome [153, 165]; [16 October 1595, permission to travel to Milan (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50r)]; 1596 theologian, 1597 lecturer in Hebrew, Milan [175, 176, 185]; [1600 penitentiary, Loreto (Rom. 54, f. 48r)]; [18 April 1601, sent to Poland (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 69r)]; 1601 lecturer in philosophy, 1602 professor of philosophy, 1604 professor of philosophy, consultor, 1605 professor of philosophy, consultor, 1606 Braniewo [228, 235, 252, 260, 269]; 1609 England [287].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> By August 1615, Floyd was offering his services to the English government. He claimed that he had grown weary of the Society of Jesus because it tended more to politics than to religion. In his examination, he explained that he could serve England by working for the recall of the Jesuits and by declaring false all reports of persecution in the kingdom. Cf. PRO, SP 14/81/59ii, 60, 61, 70. In the register of the general's letters there is a curious entry dated 20 June 1620: a letter to a Griffin Floyd in Paris. Floyd had petitioned the general that he be granted a doctorate for his studies at Pont-à-Musson. There is no mention of the man's status. Indeed, he may not even be the same man. The general, however, admonished him that it was better to be known by the quality of one's life

and not by wordly honours. Cf. Franc. 4, f. 33v. || <sup>2</sup> Floyd was in Loreto in December, 1611. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 106.

FLOIDUS, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1560 Norfolk (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. 1600 England (*ibid*)
- o. c. 1590 Valladolid (*Seminary Priests*, I, 120)
- p. four vows 6 December 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 15r, 22r)
- d. 7 March 1641 London (Angl. 7, f. 141v) or 14/24 March (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 33r)

1608 English confessor, 1612 English confessor, Lisbon [281, 310]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, Suffolk (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

FLOIDUS, JOANNES. Scholastic?

- b. c. 1565 Bangor (Wales) (Angl. 14, f. 84v; *Liber Ruber* I, 40)
- e. 17 January 1584 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 27v)
- d. 25 August 1590 Pont-à-Mousson (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814)

[1584 novice, Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 27v)]; [1587 student, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 79v)], [1590 student, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 139r)].

FLOIDUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 14 October 1574 Badlingham, Norfolk but Cambridge (Angl. 13, ff. 55v, 88r, 120r, 170v, 215r, 252r, 293r, 320r); diocese of Ely (*Liber Ruber*, I, 76)
- e. 1 November 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, f. 140v)
- o. c. 1599 Spain (367)
- p. four vows 31 July 1609 Douai (Germ. 4, ff. 534r, 535r)
- d. 16/17 September 1649 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 184v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 71v)

1593 novice, 1596 theologian, 1597 theologian, Rome [153, 179, 184]; [20 May 1597, permission to travel to Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50v)]; 1597 perfect of studies, 1599 prefect of students, English College, Valladolid [180, 201]; 1607, 1609 consultor, English preacher, English College, St. Omers [274, 289]; 1609/10, 1610

England [296, 297]; 1611 consulator, 1613 consulator, admonitor, prefect of students, professor of scholastic theology, 1614 professor of theology; 1615 prefect of studies, writer; 1617 prefect of studies, consulator, admonitor, Louvain [306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353]; 1617 consulator, 1618 consulator, 1619 consulator, 1621, 1621/22 consulator, 1622/23 writer, 1623 consulator, 1624 consulator, 1625 consulator, 1626 consulator, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88r)] English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 confessor, consulator, tertian instructor, Ghent [453]; 1630, 1631 confessor, 1632 preacher, consulator, 1633 consulator, 1634 consulator, 1636 confessor, consulator, admonitor, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215r)] English College, St. Omers [460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307; AR Foreign, pp. 71-74; Antony F. Allison, «Richard Smith's Gallican Backers and Jesuit Opponents,» *Recusant History* 18 (1987) 329-401; 19 (1989) 234-85; 20 (1990) 164-206.

FLOIDUS, JOANNES (alias JOHN FISHER). Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Wales (426)
- e. 1625 Watten
- o. c. 1631 Liège
- p. spiritual coadiutor 11 May 1636 Wales (Germ. 64, f. 341r)
- d. 7 August 1670 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 112v)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433]; [1628 philo sopher (Angl. 13, f. 83r)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632, 1633 teacher of grammar, 1634 teacher of grammar, 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [481, 482, 490, 502, 511, 516, 527].

FLOOD. cf FLOIDUS.

FLORUS, CHARLES (vere WALDEGRAVE).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 22 April 1591 Essex (Fl. Belg. 11, f. 56v)
- e. 17 June 1616 (400)
- o. December 1619 (Fl. Belg. 11, f. 56v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 22 February 1628 London (Germ. 63, f. 445r)
- d. 23 December 1655 England (Angl. 7, f. 194r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 25r)

1618 theologian, Louvain [358, 359]; 1621 Liège [384]; 1621/22 prefect, English College, St. Omers [392]; 1622/23 socius to procurator, 1623 socius to procurator, 1624 socius to procurator, confessor, 1625 socius to procurator, Brussels [399, 400, 407, 410, 418, 420, 425, 429]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 434]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Mary (England) [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 Residence of St. George (England); [1639 Residence of St. Mary (England) (Angl. 13, f. 201r)] [490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 177.

FLOYDO. cf. FLOIDUS.

FLOYDUS. cf. FLOIDUS.

FLUDDUS. cf. FLOIDUS.

FOECUS. cf. FECKUS.

FOIS, PETRUS. Brother.

1619 novice, Liège [360].

FORCERUS, FRANCISCUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1584 York (Angl. 13, f. 87r)
- e. 1603/4 Spain (Baet. 8, f. 208v)
- o. between 1611 and 1619 Spain
- p. four vows 19 March 1623 Madrid (Hisp. 5, ff. 312r, 315r)
- d. 23 February/5 March 1655 England (Angl. 7, f. 192v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 41v)

[1606 Écija (Baet. 8, f. 208v)]; [1611 Cadiz (Baet. 8, f. 237r)];<sup>2</sup> [1619 preacher, confessor (Tol. 22, f. 13v)], 1619 procurator, 1620 procurator, 1623 procurator, Madrid [366, 375, 405];<sup>3</sup> [1628 Ghent (Angl. 13, f. 87r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634,<sup>4</sup> 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198r)] Residence of St. John (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 75. || <sup>2</sup> Forcer was in Cadiz from 1610 until, at least, 1615. Cf. Baet. 4/I, ff. 15v-16r, 115r, 151; Baet. 4/II, f. 88r. || <sup>3</sup> Forcer left Madrid for Flanders around November, 1626 (cf. Tolet. 8, f. 418v). || <sup>4</sup> In July, 1635 Forcer was back in Madrid briefly as a temporary procurator (cf. Tolet. 10, f. 101).

**FORCERUS, JOANNES (alias MILDFORT, JOANNES). Priest.**

- b. 20 December 1580 Eden, Durham (Rom. 54, f. 205r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 123; *Responsa*, I, 103-05)
- e. 30 October 1605 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25r; Rom. 172, f. 94r)
- o. 25 December 1604 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 124)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 18 January 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 78r)
- d. 4 September 1630 Durham (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1605 novice, 1606 novice, Rome [257, 267]; [20 April 1608 sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72r)]; 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 Residence of St. Michael (York, England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73v)], 1629 Residence of St. John (Durham, England) [418, 425, 433, 453].

**FORDE. cf. FORDUS.****FORDUS, HENRICUS (alias DRACUS, JOANNES; vere GUILD-FORD). Priest.**

- b. c. 1603 Sussex (*Liber Ruber*, I, 201)
- e. 1625 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 202; Angl. 13, f. 83r)
- o. c. 1631 Liège
- d. 4 February 1638 London (Angl. 7, f. 119v; Hist. Soc. 46, ff. 46v, 47r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83r), 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [453, 460]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 490, 502, 516].

**FORDUS, JOANNES. Brother**

- b. 24 September 1592 Litchfield (Franc. 12, f. 9r)
- e. 25 December 1614 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 September 1629 Liège (Germ. 81, f. 224r)
- d. 4 February 1664 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 83r)

1615 novice, 1617 novice, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629 Liège [418, 425, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631 English College, St. Omers [460, 461, 472]; 1632 socius to procurator, 1633 socius to procurator, 1634 socius to procurator, 1635 socius to procurator, 1636 socius to procurator, 1638 socius to

procurator, 1639 socius to procurator, Paris [489, 500, 509, 515, 521, 531, 535].

FORSTERUS, BAROLOMAEUS. cf. DARCAEUS, BAROLOMAEUS.

FORSTERUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1602 London (400)
- e. 26 November 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1627 Liège
- p. four vows 8 December 1635 St. Omers (Germ. 9, ff. 118r, 123r)
- d. 29 September/9 October 1653 England (Angl. 7, f. 191v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 41r)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)] Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629 socius, spiritual prefect, admonitor, Watten [453]; 1630 minister, Liège [460, 461]; 1631 spiritual prefect, confessor, socius, admonitor, prefect of the church, 1632 spiritual prefect, confessor, socius, admonitor, prefect of the church, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 confessor, admonitor, director of sodalities, 1634 confessor, admonitor, English College, St. Omers [490, 502]; 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204v)] Liège [516, 527].

FORSTERUS, GULIELMUS. cf. ANDERSONUS, GULIELMUS.

FORSTERUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1619 Hertfordshire (Angl. 13, f. 213r)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 21 September 1648 (Angl. 13, f. 328r)
- d. 31 May 1693 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 275)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213r)].

FORSTERUS, ROBERTUS. cf. DARCAEUS, ROBERTUS.

FORSTERUS, THOMAS (vere or alias SETH). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 York (Angl. 13, f. 6r)
- e. 1617 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 27 December 1614 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 157)
- p. four vows 27 March 1628 York (Germ. 6, ff. 517r, 524r)

d. 2 March 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 74r)  
 1621 York (England) [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire (England) [392];  
 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73r)], 1629, 1630, 1631,  
 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197r)] Residence of  
 St. Michael (York, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481,  
 490, 502, 516, 527].

FORTESCUE, ADRIANUS. cf. TALBOTUS, ADRIANUS.

FOSTERUS. cf. FORSTERUS.

FOUCART, JOANNES. Priest.

d. 5 May 1608 Arras (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 129v)  
 1594 rector, 1596 rector, 1597 rector, 1598 rector, 1601 rector,  
 English College, St. Omers [158, 170, 181, 195, 224].

FOUCQUART. cf. FOUCART.

FOULERUS. cf. FOWLERUS.

FOULKESIUS, HIERONYMUS. Priest.

b. c. 1575 Northampton (Angl. 13, ff. 17r, 46v, 77r, 107r,  
 154r) or Warwick (Angl. 13, ff. 7r, 200v, 231v, 272v)  
 e. 1609 England (297)  
 o. before 1609  
 p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 242r,  
 249r)  
 d. 9 November 1645 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 34r)  
 1610, 1611, 1613 England [297, 303, 319]; 1621 Northampton  
 (England) [384]; 1621/22 Yorkshire (England) [392]; 1623, 1624  
 Northampton (England) [401, 418]; 1625, 1626 Residence of St.  
 George (England) [425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77r)], 1629, 1630,  
 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200v)]  
 Residence of St. Mary (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516,  
 527].

FOUQUART. cf. FOUCART.

FOWLERUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

b. c. 1610 London (482)  
 e. 1632 Watten  
 o. c. 1639 Belgium  
 p. four vows 25 January 1644 York (Gal. 6, ff. 593r, 594r)

- d. 25 March 1659 England (Angl. 7, f. 199r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 44r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [502, 503, 516]; [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent.

FOWLERUS, RICHARDUS (vere DARELL). Priest.

- b. c. 1596 Scotney, Sussex (*Liber Ruber*, I, 169; *Responsa*, I, 266-67)
- e. 12 November 1616 Flanders (*Liber Ruber*, I, 169)
- o. c. 1620 Belgium
- d. 10 November 1628 London (Angl. 7, f. 110r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)

1618 theologian, 1621 Louvain [358, 359, 384]; 1621/22 Northampton (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 78v)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425, 433].

FRACKUS. cf. FECKUS.

FREEMANUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1607 Lincoln (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)
- e. 13 April 1632 Spain (*Valladolid*, p. 143)
- o. between 1625 and 1632 Valladolid (*Seminary Priests*, II, 117)
- p. four vows 4 May 1642 (Cast. 16/II, f. 377v)

[1633 novice, English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 44r)]; [1636 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 147r)]; [1639 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 16/I, f. 231r)].

FREEMANUS, MICHAEL. Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Menthorpe, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 114-15; *Responsa*, I, 11-13)
- e. 21 April 1608 Louvain (367) or 13 July 1608 (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- o. 24 May 1603 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 115)
- p. four vows 22 July 1621 St. Omers (Germ. 6, ff. 120r, 125r)
- d. 26 September 1642 Durham (Angl. 7, f. 143r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 47v)

1609/10 England [296]; 1610 consultor, 1611 consultor, prefect, 1613 consultor, professor of Scholastic Theology; 1614 professor of



Sacred Scripture, Louvain [298, 306, 320, 327]; 1615 professor of Sacred Scripture, Louvain and procurator, Brussels [339, 340]; 1617 minister, consultor, 1618 minister, consultor English College, St. Omers [354, 360]; 1619 Watten [367]; 1621 English College, St. Omers [384]; 1621/22 admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, Louvain [392]; 1623, 1624 superior, York (England) [401, 418]; 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 72v)] Residence of St. Michael (England) [425, 433]; 1629, 1630 substitute for the provincial, Ghent [453, 460]; 1631 tertian instructor, consultor, admonitor, Ghent [472]; 1632 rector, 1633 rector, 1634 rector, 1636 rector, Ghent [481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 197v)] Residence of St. John (England) [527].

**FREÍRE, PEDRO.** Priest?

d. late 1582-early 1583 Southampton

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in Southampton in November, 1582. Cf. Dias, Estevão.

**FREVELL.** cf. **FREVILLUS.**

**FREVELLUS.** cf. **FREVILLUS.**

**FREVILLUS, ROBERTUS** (vere **JENISON**).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1590 Durham (400)
- e. 1 September 1617 Liège (354)
- o. c. 1622 Belgium
- p. four vows 15 October 1630 (o.s.) London (Germ. 8, ff. 133r, 140r)
- d. 10 October 1656 England (Angl. 7, f. 195r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 122v)

1617 novice, Liège [354]; 1618 novice, 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, Louvain [359, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 socius to novice master, consultor, admonitor, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624 Hampshire (England) [418, 419]; 1625, 1626 master of novices, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)], 1629 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1630 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1631 consultor, 1632 consultor to provincial, 1633 consultor to provincial, 1634 consultor to provincial, 1636 consultor to provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 socius to provincial, consultor to

provincial, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187r)] provincial curia [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Ann M.C. Forster, «A Durham Family: Jenisons of Walworth,» *Recusant History* 3 (1955) 2-15.

FULCUS. cf. FOULKESIUS.

FULIGATTUS, JULIUS. Priest.

d. 12 November 1653 Rome (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 68v)  
1595 confessor, consultor, English College, Rome [165].

FULKESIUS. cf. FOULKESIUS.

FULKIUS. cf. FOULKESIUS.

FULLWOODUS. cf. FULWOODUS.

FULWOODUS, RICHARDUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1604 Lancashire (503)

e. 1634 Watten

d. 19/27 September 1641 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 philosopher, 1638 philosopher, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] Liège [516, 527].

GADBURIUS, JOANNES. cf. MAINARDUS, JOANNES.

GADBURIUS, RICHARDUS. cf. MAINARDUS, RICHARDUS.

GAGIUS, GULIELMUS. cf. HOWARDUS.

GAGIUS, JOANNES (vere ALCOCK). Priest.

b. c. 1615 Buckinghamshire (*Liber Ruber*, II, 14; *Responsa*, II, 443-44)

e. 30 April 1635 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 33r; 173, f. 21r)

o. 26 March 1644 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 68v)

p. spiritual coadiutor 26 August 1650 Marlo, Bucks. (Germ. 67, f. 8)

d. 8/29 December 1703 (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 6)

1635 novice [1636 novice (Rom. 57, f. 30r)] Rome [513]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] philosopher, Liège [527].

GALLETIUS, VINCENTIUS. Priest.

- d. 17 May 1626 Palermo (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 17r)
- 1604 tutor of logic, English College, Rome [249].

GALLOP, AEGIDIUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1549 (Angl. 14, f. 78v)
- e. 24 August/11 September 1575 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r; 171/A, f. 35v)
- d. 2 December 1580 (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 1430)

GALLUCIUS, TARQUINUS. Priest.

1604 tutor of physics, prefect of studies, English College, Rome [249, 250].

GARCIA, JUAN.

1623, 1625, 1637 English College, Seville [404, 428, 522].

GARCIA, PHILIPPE.

1595, 1596, 1597 English College, Valladolid [164, 169, 180].

GARDINERO. cf. GARDINERUS.

GARDINERUS, BERNARDUS. Priest/Novice.

- b. c. 1563 Norfolk (Angl. 14, f. 87r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 78)
- e. 22 January 1597 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 21v; 172, f. 18r)
- o. 13 March 1593 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 78)
- dis. 1598 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 125)
- d. after 20 August 1603<sup>1</sup>

[June 1597 novice, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 259r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> On this date Gardiner sent a glowing testimonial regarding John Gerard to the Jesuit general. It was written from a London prison and Gardiner signed himself «Sacerdos Anglicanus damnatus ad mortem» (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/623). An earlier report dated 8 July 1600 related that Gardiner had been condemned to death but he had escaped (Angl. 37, f. 61r).

GARDINERUS, FRANCISCUS (vere STEPHENS). Priest.

- b. c. 1597 St. Columb, Cornwall (*Liber Ruber*, I, 184; *Responsa*, I, 307-08)
- e. 1625 London
- o. 10 August 1621 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 184)

p. spiritual coadiutor 21 June 1637 London (Germ. 64, f. 471r)

d. 11 January 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 25v)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516, 527].

GARDINERUS, JOANNES (vere BRADFORDUS). Priest.

b. c. 1588 Dorset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 173)

e. 26 November 1618 Liège (400)

o. c. 1622

p. four vows 5 July 1632 Worcester (Germ. 8, ff. 331r, 338r)

d. 28 August 1652 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 191r)

1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625 procurator, 1626 procurator, Brussels [425, 429, 433, 435]; [1628 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 68v)]; 1629 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 454]; 1630 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 461]; 1631 Residence of St. Anne [472, 473]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of St. George (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [527]; [1639 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 190r)].

GARED. cf. GARTH.

GARNETO. cf. GARNETUS.

GARNETUS, GEORGIUS (alias GIFFORD). Brother.

b. c. 1594 Durham (Angl. 13, f. 217v)

e. 1616 (Baet. 8, f. 319r)

p. 20 January 1633 Toledo (Hisp. 52, f. 14r)

d. 6 June 1649 Seville (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 32r)

1617 novice, Liège [354]; [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 319r)], 1621, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)], 1623, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630 English College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428, 447, 455, 463]; 1631, 1634, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 217v)] socius to English procurator, Madrid [474, 504].

GARNETUS, HENRICUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1555 Heanor, Derbyshire
- e. 24 August 1575 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r) but arrived on 11 September (Rom. 171/A, f. 35v)
- o. before 1584 Rome
- p. four vows 8 May 1598 London (Germ. 2, ff. 356r, 357r)
- d. 3 May 1606 London

1578 philosopher, [1584 theologian (Rom. 53, f. 60v)] Rome [90]; [2 May 1586, permission to travel to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44v)]; 1586 sent from Rome to England [105]; 1593 London and other places in England [149]; 1598 England [194].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337; AR Foreign, pp. 77-78; Polgár, III/2, 14; Philip Caraman, *Henry Garnet (1555-1606) and the Gunpowder Plot* (London, 1964); Archibald Malloch, «Father Henry Garnet's Treatise of Equivocation,» *Recusant History* 15 (1981) 387-95.

GARNETUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1575 Middlesex (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 29 September 1604 England but completed his noviceship in Louvain from 1 February 1607 (*ibid.*)
- v. 2 July 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. between March 1596 and August 1599 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 127)
- d. 23 June 1608 London (*ibid.*)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/2, 15.

## GARTD. cf. GARTH.

## GARTH, THOMAS (alias COTTAM). Brother.

- b. 1573 York (203)
- e. 15/16 February 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22r; 172, f. 24v)
- dis. 1601 (224)

1598 novice, 1599 novice, Rome [193, 199, 212]; [31 March 1599, permission to travel first to Flanders and then to England (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 35r)]; 1599 English College, St. Omers [203].

GASCOIGNE. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GASCOIGNI. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GASCOIGNIUS, HENRICUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Buckinghamshire (400)
- e. 26 October 1617 Liège (354)
- o. c. 1623 Belgium
- p. four vows 26 October 1630 (o.s.) London (Germ. 8, ff. 134r, 139r)
- d. 3/13 September 1676 Oxford (Angl. 7, f. 210v; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 104r)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400]; 1623 military chaplain, 1624 tertian, Ghent [401, 418]; 1625 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [425]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527]; [1639 Residence of St. Mary (England) (Angl. 13, f. 201v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 78.

GASCOIGNIUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Yorkshire (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1637 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 17 October 1641 Durham (Germ. 65, f. 49r)
- d. 1669 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 134r)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198v)] Residence of St. John (England) [527].

GASCONIUS. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GASCONUS. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GASKINUS. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GASQUINUS. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GENINGUS, RICHARDUS (vere JENNINGS). Priest.

- b. c. 1612 Essex (Angl. 13, f. 191v)
- e. 1638 England
- o. before 1636 Seville? (*Seminary Priests*, II, 172)
- d. 1/10 November 1645 Oxford (Hist. Soc. 47, ff. 43v, 62r; Angl. 11, f. 86r)

1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [527].

GEORGE, GULIELMUS ST. Brother.

- b. c. 1583 Bristol (Baet. 8, f. 174v)
- e. 1601/2 Spain (*ibid.*)
- d. 17 September 1623 Cordova (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 52v)

[1603 (Baet. 8, f. 174v)], [1606 (Baet. 8, f. 204v)], [1611 (Baet. 8, f. 232v)], [1615 (Baet. 8, f. 276r)], [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 310r)], [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 336v)] Cordova.

GERARDO, THOMAS. Scholastic?

- b. 1608 (Baet. 9/I, f. 66r)
- e. 29 January 1628 Seville (*ibid.*)
- d. 5 September 1631 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 45, f. 16v)

1628 novice, Seville [447].

GERARDUS, GILBERTUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1569 Chester diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 64)
- e. 1602? England (*Seminary Priests*, I, 130)
- o. 10 August 1593 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 64)
- d. December 1605 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 19r)

GERARDUS, JOANNES. cf. THOMPSONUS, JOANNES.

GERARDUS, THOMAS. cf. KELLIO, THOMAS or LAITHWAITE, THOMAS.

GERSCOVEN, JACOBUS. Novice.

1618 novice brother, Liège [360].

GERVASII, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1590 Derbyshire (Angl. 13, f. 38v)
- e. 1625
- d. August 1637 Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 118v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 College of Blessed Aloysius (England [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 Maryland mission [490, 502, 516].

GHLBERTI. cf. GILBERTUS.

GHLBERTUS. cf. GILBERTUS.

GIBBONIUS. cf. GIBBONUS.

GIBBONO. cf. GIBBONUS.

GIBBONS. cf. GIBBONUS.

GIBBONUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1544 (99) or 1547 (Fondo Gesuitico MSS 2, II, f. 177) Wells
- e. 8 October 1578 Trier (Angl. 14, f. 80v; 99)
- o. 1576 Rome?<sup>2</sup>
- d. 16 August 1589 Trier (Angl. 14, f. 80v) or 3 September 1589 (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814)

1584 rector, 1586 rector, confessor, 1587 rector, Trier [99, 106, 114].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 78. <sup>2</sup> Gibbons was at the German College in Rome from 1569 to 1572 (cf. Schmidt, *Collegium Germanicum*, p. 247). Presumably he was ordained at the end of his studies and before he was sent into Germany. For a personal account of his vocation, cf. Fondo Gesuitico MSS 2, II, f. 177.

GIBBONUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 25 March 1547 (203) or 1 March 1553 Wells (Rom. 53, f. 66r)
- e. 1 September 1572 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 11r; 171/A, f. 21v)<sup>2</sup>
- o. 17 December 1583 Bordeaux (305)
- p. four vows 6 October 1591 Coimbra (Lus. 2, f. 68r)
- d. 25 June 1632 Douai (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 196r; 484)

1573 novice, [1585 (Rom. 53, f. 66r)], 1586 theologian, Rome [87, 105]; [14 May 1589, permission to travel to Spain (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 46r)];<sup>3</sup> 1593 Madrid [149]; [1593 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 14, f. 224r)]; [8 November 1594, permission to travel to Loreto (Hist.



Soc. 61, f. 49v)]; [17 May 1595, permission to travel to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 49v)]; 1596 presider over cases of conscience, 1597 professor of mathematics, 1598 professor of mathematics, Louvain [168, 170, 181, 195]; 1599, 1601, 1602 consultor, prefect, 1603 minister, consultor, 1604 consultor, prefect of studies, English College, St. Omers [203, 224, 230, 239, 247]; 1605 to Douai [254]; 1605, 1606, 1607, 1609, 1610, 1611 Douai [254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 305]; 1611 preacher, 1612 preacher, English College, St. Omers [306, 311]; 1613 professor of theology, 1614 professor of theology, prefect of studies, 1615 prefect of studies, 1617 prefect of theological studies, consultor, 1618 prefect of studies, consultor, 1619 prefect of studies, consultor, 1620 professor of Sacred Scripture, 1621, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631 Douai [321, 328, 329, 341, 354, 360, 367, 368, 377, 387, 395, 408, 421, 430, 436, 441, 449, 457, 465, 477].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352; AR Foreign, pp. 78-83; Polgár, III/2, 26. <sup>2</sup> Gibbons was at the German College the year before his admission into the Society. Cf. Schmidt, *Collegium Germanicum*, p. 247. <sup>3</sup> Gibbons was in Coimbra for all of 1591 and the beginning of 1592. Cf. Lus. 32, f. 27r; Lus. 71, ff. 27r-28v.

GIBORNO. cf. GIBBONUS.

GIFFARDUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

GIFFARDUS, PETRUS. cf. WALKERUS, PETRUS.

GIFFORDUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

GIFFORDUS, GEORGIUS. cf. GARNETUS, GEORGIUS.

GIFFORDUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

d. 2 October 1614 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 6r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 20v)

1613, 1614 English College, St. Omers [321, 328].

GIFORDO, GEORGIUS. cf. GARNETUS, GEORGIUS.

GILBERTI. cf. GILBERTUS.

**GILBERTUS, GEORGIUS.** Scholastic.

- b. Suffolk (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 302)
- e. 6 October 1583 Rome (*ibid.*)
- d. 6 October 1583 Rome (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 813)

**GILBERTUS, GULIELMUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1607 Somersset (454)
- e. 1627 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1636 Liège
- p. four vows 8 September 1646 Liège (Germ. 13, ff. 5r, 6r)
- d. 23 December 1677 Oxford (Angl. 7, f. 212v) or 21 January 1678 (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 94r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 teacher of syntax, English College, St. Omers [481, 482]; 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [490, 491, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

**GILFORDUS, GEORGIUS.** cf. GARNETUS, GEORGIUS.**GIRONDA, GASPAR.** Brother.

- d. 1/5 May 1641 (Baet. 9/II, f. 288r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 28r)
- 1600, 1621, 1623, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1633, 1634, 1637, 1639, 1640 English College, Seville [213, 385, 403, 404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

**GIRONDO.** cf. GIRONDA.**GODWIN.** cf. GODWINUS.**GODWINUS, IGNATIUS.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Somersset (419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- o. c. 1629 Belgium
- p. four vows 25 March 1642 (Angl. 13, f. 324r)
- d. 26 November 1667 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 88r)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81v)] Liège [433, 434]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 123. Godwin had been a student in Seville when he applied to the Society. The general instructed him to go to the novitiate in Watten. Cf. Baet. 5/I, f. 175.

GOLDSMITH, PETRUS. cf. MIDDLETONUS, PETRUS.

GONÇALVES, ANDRÉ. Priest?

d. 30 November 1582 London? (Hist. Soc. 42, ff. 19v, 92v)  
One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in Southampton in November, 1582. It is more likely that he died in Southampton. Cf. Dias, Estevão.

GONZALEZ, GREGORIO. Brother.

1621, 1623 English College, Seville [385, 403].

GOOD, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1527 Glastonbury (Angl. 14, f. 75r)

e. 3 June 1562 Tournai (*ibid.*)

o. before 1562

p. four vows 8 September 1577 Rome (Ital. 3, ff. 185r, 186r)

d. 5 July 1586 Naples (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 78v)

[1584 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 72r)]; [1 February 1585, permission to travel to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #623.5; AR Foreign, p. 85; Polgár, III/2, 62. Good left for Ireland in the autumn of 1564 and passed through England, arriving at Dublin on 18 December. He remained in Ireland until the spring of 1570. After a stay in Louvain, he was sent to Douai in November. He remained in the Netherlands until August of 1574 when he left to Rome. Cf. Germ. 106, ff. 154, 210; Germ. 147, ff. 201-02, 256; Germ. 148, f. 296; Germ. 149, f. 175; Germ. 151, ff. 93, 138, 356; Germ. 152, f. 308; Germ. 154, f. 194; Fl. Belg. 1/I, p. 41. Good's letters from Ireland can be found in Angl. 41, ff. 01-013. In the autumn of 1577 he left for the new mission in Sweden and returned to Rome in the winter of 1580/81. For his work in Sweden, see Oskar Garstein, *Rome and the Counter-Reformation in Scandinavia* (Oslo, n.d. [1963]).

GOODMAN, JOANNES. Novice.

b. c. 1594 Wales (419)

e. 1624 Watten (*ibid.*)

1624 novice, Watten [419].

GOODWINUS, IGNATIUS. cf. GODWINUS.

GOODWINUS, JACOBUS. cf. BETTAMUS.

GORINUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. Priest.  
1602 tutor, English College, Rome [241].

GORUCCIUS, ANGELO. Brother.  
d. 10 February 1622 (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 13r)  
1596, 1597, 1598 English College, Rome [179, 184, 193, 199].

GOSCOIGNE. cf. GASCOIGNIUS.

GRACIAN. cf. GRATIANUS.

GRAEIUS. cf. GRAYUS.

GRAEVUS. cf. GREAVES.

GRAIUS. cf. GRAYUS.

GRANTUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.  
b. c. 1597 Yorkshire (482)  
e. c. 1627 (*ibid.*)  
p. 29 September 1641 Liège (Germ. 82, f. 549r)  
d. 29 March 1644 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 144r)  
1629, 1630, 1631 Ghent [453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634,<sup>1</sup> 1636,  
1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1635 Grant was temporarily in Madrid as a *socius* to Francis Forcer. Cf. Tolet. 10, f. 101.

GRANTUS, ROBERTUS. Priest.  
b. c. 1593 Yorkshire (400)  
e. 17 October 1618 Liège (*ibid.*)  
o. c. 1624 Belgium  
p. four vows 19 October 1631 St. Omers (Germ. 8, ff. 212r, 215r)  
d. 7 August 1662 Madrid (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 123r)  
1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400,

401]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625 teacher of grammar, 1626 teacher of syntax, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629 prefect of studies, professor of poetry, consultor, 1630 professor of rhetoric, consultor, 1631 professor of rhetoric, consultor, 1632 prefect of studies, consultor, 1633 prefect of studies, consultor, 1634 prefect of studies, consultor, English College, St. Omers [425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 director of repetitions, consultor, Ghent [516]; 1638 professor of rhetoric, acting prefect of studies, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [527].

GRATIANUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Madrid (Tolet. 21/II, f. 297r)
- e. 1596 Spain (*ibid.*)
- v. 11 May 1600 (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1608 Spain
- dis. 1610 (297)

1604 theologian, 1605 theologian, 1606 theologian, 1607 theologian, Alcalá [246, 253, 263, 273]; 1608 tertian, Madrid [280]; 1609/1610, 1610 England [296, 297].

GRAVAEUS. cf. GREAVES.

GRAVENERIUS. cf. GROSVENOR.

GRAVENERUS. cf. GROSVENOR.

GRAVES. cf. GREAVES.

GRAVEUS. cf. GREAVES.

GRAVIUS, GEORGIUS. cf. GRAYUS.

GRAVIUS, JOANNES. cf. GREAVES.

GRAVNERUS. cf. GROSVENOR.

GRAYUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. 20 March 1638 Liège (528)
- p. four vows 21 June 1645 St. Omers (Germ. 12, ff. 465r, 468r)
- d. 30 January 1686 London (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 99r)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 socius to novice master, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 211v)].

GRAYUS, MICHAEL (vere JENISON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Lancashire (400)
- e. 5 October 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1631 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 6 August 1640 St. Mary's (Germ. 65, f. 10r)
- d. 7 October 1648 (Angl. 11, f. 102r)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 philosopher, 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 82r)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632, 1633 teacher of grammar, 1634 teacher of grammar, College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636 Residence of St. Mary (England) [511, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Ann M.C. Forster, «A Durham Family: Jenisons of Walworth,» *Recusant History* 3 (1955) 2-15.

GREAVES, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1574 Ilminster, Somerset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 113-14; *Responsa*, I, 9)
- e. 22 October 1601 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23v; 172, f. 52v)
- o. 5 June 1599 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 114)
- d. 30 August 1652 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 191v)

1602 novice, 1603 novice, 1604 English penitentiary, Rome [233, 241, 249, 250]; [1606 Naples (Neap. 81, f. 59v)]; [28 May 1607, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72r)]; 1609, 1610, 1611 England [287, 297, 303]; 1613, 1614, 1615 professor of Hebrew, writer, 1617 professor of Hebrew, 1618 professor of Hebrew, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)]. 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## GREENEWAYUS. cf. GREENWAYUS.

## GREENFILDUS, RUDOLPHUS (vere GREENE). Scholastic.

- b. May, 1587 Bourne, Yorkshire (Rom. 54, f. 274v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 148-49; *Responsa*, I, 185-87)
- e. 21 November 1610 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27r; 172, f. 149r)<sup>1</sup>
- d. died in Society after philosophy (*Liber Ruber*, I, 149)

[1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 274v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> On 27 October 1606 Andrew White had recommended to Parsons that Greenfield be admitted into the Society. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 69, 70.

## GREENUS, JOANNES. cf. EYRE, JOANNES.

## GREENUS, JOANNES (or GULIELMUS). Brother.

- b. c. 1589 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 120r)
- e. 1630 Watten
- d. 17/27 April 1641 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 36v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent [481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

GREENUS, MARTINUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1617 Ireland (Angl. 13, f. 212v) or Kent (Angl. 13, ff. 243v, 285v, 326v)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. c. 1645 Liège
- p. four vows 23 November 1654 London (o.s.) (Germ. 15, ff. 253r, 254r)
- d. 6 October 1667 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 104v)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 45-46, 123.

## GREENUS, RODULPHUS. cf. GREENFILDUS, RODULPHUS.

## GREENUS, THOMAS. Scholastic?

- b. c. 1608 Kent (Angl. 13, f. 86r)
- e. c. 1627 (*ibid*)

[1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 86r)], 1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 460].

GREENUS, THOMAS (vere WAKEMAN).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Staffordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 206; 482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 12 May 1630 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 206)
- d. 23 August 1636 Watten (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 802)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490, 502].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 177.

GREENWAEUS. cf. GREENWAYUS.

GREENWAIUS. cf. GREENWAYUS.

GREENWAYUS, ANTONIUS (alias TILNEUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1579 Leckhamstead, Buckingham (*Liber Ruber*, I, 141; *Responsa*, I, 157-59)
- e. 1613 (*ibid.*)
- o. 4 October 1608 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 141)
- p. four vows 24 May 1623 London (Germ. 7, ff. 80r, 85r)
- d. 17 September 1644 York (Angl. 7, f. 144r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 5v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 Leicester (England) [384, 392, 401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Anne (England) [425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [472, 473, 481, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200v)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

GREENWOOD. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GREENWOODUS, CHRISTOPHERUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1585 Essex (Angl. 13, f. 8r)
- e. 1605 Madrid
- o. between 1609 and 1611 Spain
- p. four vows 27 June 1619 Antwerp (Germ. 6, ff. 66r, 69r)
- d. 10 February 1651 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 186r)

1605 novice, 1606 novice, Madrid [253, 263]; 1607 theologian, 1608 theologian, 1609 theologian, Alcalá [273, 280, 288]; [1611 English



College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)]; 1618 professor of Sacred Theology, 1621 Professor of Sacred Scripture, Louvain [359, 384]; 1621/22 York (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 87.

GRENWOODUS. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GREVES. cf. GREAVES.

GREVIS. cf. GREAVES.

GREVUS. cf. GREAVES.

GRIFFIDI. cf. GRIFFIDUS.

GRIFFIDIUS. cf. GRIFFIDUS.

GRIFFIDUS, FRANCISCUS. Brother.

b. 1571 (Rom. 55, f. 27r)

e. 1610 Louvain

dis. 1617?<sup>1</sup>

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612 novice, English College, St. Omers [311]; [May 1614 English College, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 27r)]; [30 May 1614, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; 1617 English College, Rome [355].

---

<sup>1</sup> The Belgian provincial Carlo Scribani had been instructed by the general in 1614 to dismiss this brother (Fl. Belg. 3, f. 204). Did he appeal and seek aid in Rome to be dismissed later?

GRIFFIDUS, HUGH. Scholastic?.

b. April 1566 Denbigh (Neap. 80, f. 8v)

e. 3 December 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 92r)

d. 30 September 1593 Messina (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 74r)

[1584 novice, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 88v)]; [1587 Naples (Neap. 80, f. 8v)]; 1593 Messina [149].

GRIFFIDUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Scholastic? Brother?

- b. c. 1576 Bangor (Angl. 14, f. 87r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 97)
- e. 23/26 May 1594 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, f. 147v)
- d. June 1607 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47r)

1595 novice, 1596 novice, 1597 theologian, 1598 theologian, 1599 English College, Rome [165, 179, 184, 193, 199, 212]; [14 May 1600, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 68r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Is this the same Richard Griffin discussed in *Seminary Priests*, I, 139-40? There is some confusion about his grade. It is clear that he was studying for the priesthood but that seems to have changed in 1599. During his year at the English College in Rome, he was listed among the brothers. Had he changed grades or had the compiler of the Roman catalogue made a mistake?

## GRIFFIN. cf. GRIFFIDUS.

## GRIFFITHUS, FRANCISCUS. Novice.

- b. 1573 Middlesex (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 18 June 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- dis. end of July 1607 (*ibid.*)

## GRIFFITHUS, JACOBUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1590 Gloucester (*Liber Ruber*, I, 162; *Responsa*, I, 243-45)
- d. after 1612 on way to Louvain to enter Society (*Liber Ruber*, I, 163)

## GRIFFITHUS, MARCUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1558 Hereford (Angl. 13, f. 71r)
- e. 1624 (*ibid.*)
- d. 17/27 October 1631 Wales (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; Angl. 7, f. 111r; 473)

[1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71r)], 1629, 1630 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 460].

## GRIFFITHUS, MICHAEL. cf. ALFORDUS, MICHAEL.

## GRIFFITHUS, ROBERT. cf. ALFORDUS, ROBERT.

## GRIFFITTUS. cf. GRIFFIDUS or GRIFFITHUS.

GRIFFORDUS. cf. GREENFILDUS.

GRIMIUS, MATTHAEUS (vere BAZIER). Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Rouen (Angl. 13, f. 118r)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 30 March 1641 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 41r)
- p. four vows 11 November 1646 (Angl. 13, f. 306r)
- d. 1/11 August 1650 London (Angl. 7, f. 185r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 97r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 207v)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

GRIMSTONUS, JOANNES (alias JOHN LANE). Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Oxford (400)
- e. 15 April 1620 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1620 and 1609 Spain<sup>1</sup>
- p. spiritual coadiutor 25 September 1631 Wales (Germ. 63, f. 761r)
- d. 27 September 1649 (Angl. 7, f. 184v)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, Liège [392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [401, 418, 424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 procurator, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> John Grimstone apparently is the Thomas Lane discussed in *Seminary Priests*, II, 183. In #434, mention is made of Grimstone spending three years in Spain.

GRIMWAYUS. cf. GREENWAYUS.

GRIMWODUS. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GRIMWOODDUS. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GRINWAIUS. cf. GREENWAYUS.

GRINWOD. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GRINWODUS. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GRINWOODDUS. cf. GREENWOODUS.

GROAVEUS. cf. GREAVES.

GROSSUS, JOANNES (alias FELTONUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Yarmouth, Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 132; *Responsa*, I, 129-33)
- e. 1610 Louvain
- o. 15 October 1606 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 132)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 220r, 223r)
- d. 17/27 February 1645 Lincoln (Angl. 7, f. 144v)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612 prefect, English College, St. Omers [311]; 1613 Louvain [320]; 1621 London (England) [384]; 1621/22 Hampshire (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198v)] Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

GROSVENOR, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1589 Warwickshire (Angl. 13, f. 37v)
- e. 1623 London
- o. before 1623
- p. spiritual coadiutor 3 November 1633 (Angl. 13, f. 156v)
- d. 5/15 November 1640 Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 141r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 37r)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425]; 1626 Residence of St. Anne (England) [433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629, 1630 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460]; 1631 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [472, 473]; 1632, 1633 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204r)] Maryland mission [502, 516, 527].

GROSVENOR, ROBERTUS. cf. ARDENUS, ROBERTUS.

GROVNERUS. cf. GROSVENOR.

GRUTZENSCHI, JOANNES. Priest.

- d. 12 August 1646 Warsaw (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 44r)

1604 tutor in metaphysics, 1605 tutor in metaphysics, 1606 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [250, 257, 267].

GUALFORDUS. cf. WARFORD.

GUALPHORDUS. cf. WARFORD.

GUALTERUS, PHILIPPUS. cf. WALTERS, PHILIP.

GUARFORD, GEORGIUS. cf. GARNETUS, GEORGIUS.

GUARETIUS, JOANNES. Priest.

1596 tutor, 1597 prefect of studies, English College, Rome [179, 184].

GUEVARA, FRANCISCO DE. Priest.

b. 1586 Segovia (Cast. 15/II, f. 476r)

e. 1601 (*ibid.*)

p. four vows 18 February 1618 (*ibid.*)

d. 29 August 1636 Madrid (Hist. Soc. 45, f. 15r)

To the anger of the English provincial Richard Blount, Guevara accompanied Juan Hurtado de Mendoza, the Marquis of Inijosa, to London in the summer of 1623 and remained there until the late winter/early spring of 1624. Cf. Hisp. 70, ff. 157v-158r, 158r, 159r, 161v, 162r, 164v, 165r, 166r, 166r-v, 167v, 169r-v; Angl. 1, ff. 177v-178r. The English provincial was especially upset that Guevara did not have a socius as a companion.

GUILDFORD, GEORGIUS. cf. GARNETUS, GEORGIUS.

GUILDFORD, HENRICUS. cf. FORDUS, HENRICUS.

GUINGINTO, JOAO. cf. KENSINGTON, JOANNES.

GULIELMI, THOMAS. cf. LEUKNERUS, THOMAS.

GUNDULA, MARINUS. Priest.

d. 30 November 1647 (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 50r)

1619 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [370].

GWIN, ROGERIUS. Priest.

b. 1577 Carnarvonshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 142)

e. 20 November 1608 England (*ibid.*)

o. 1602 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 39)

1609 England [287].

GWYNNE, CHARLES. cf. BROWNUS, CHARLES.

HABBERLAEUS, JOANNES (alias HERBERT). Scholastic.

b. c. 1602 Norfolk (419)

e. 1624 Watten

d. 11 March 1630 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 110v; 461)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 teacher of grammar, College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [433]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82r)], 1629 theologian, Liège [453].

HABBERLEUS. cf. HABBERLAEUS.

HABERLAEUS. cf. HABBERLAEUS.

HACCART, JACOBUS. Priest.

d. 25 March 1653 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 68r)

1615 prefect of studies, prefect of reading, professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [341].

HAIUS, TIMOTHAEUS (alias JOHN HANMER). Priest.

b. c. 1584 Dorset (Angl. 13, ff. 13v, 59r, 67r, 97v, 148r, 194v) or London (Angl. 13, f. 7v)

e. 31 July 1617 Liège

o. August 1609 St. Omers (*Seminary Priests*, II, 152)

p. spiritual coadiutor 10 June 1629 London (Germ. 63, f. 515r)

d. 1 May 1646 England (Angl. 11, f. 86r)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22 Worcester (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 453, 460, 472]; 1633 Maryland mission [490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v) College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

HAIWODO. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HAIWODUS, cf. HAYWOODUS.

HAPIET. cf. HAPIET.

HALLUS, EDUARDUS (alias LITCHFIELDUS). Priest.

b. c. 1583 Litchfield diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 158)

e. 8 May 1616 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28v; 172, f. 178v)

o. before 1616

d. 11 March 1627 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 9r; 443)

1616 novice, 1617 novice, 1618, 1619 [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252r)]; 1623 minister, consultor, 1625 minister, consultor, 1626 admonitor, confessor, English College, Rome [347, 355, 361, 370, 409, 410, 431, 437].

HAMBURNUS, GEORGIUS. Scholastic.

1618 theologian, Louvain [359].

HAMBURNUS, GULIELMUS. cf. KIRKHAM, GULIELMUS.

HAMMERUS. cf. HANMERUS.

HANERO. cf. HANMERUS.

HANMERUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

b. c. 1591 Leicester (Angl. 13, f. 41v)

e. 1608 (*ibid.*)

v. 21 April 1610 (Cast. 15, f. 403v)

o. before 1615

p. four vows 7 August 1633 Wales (Germ. 8, ff. 386r, 403r)

d. 2 December 1666 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 48v)

[1615 Marchena (Baet. 8, f. 277v)]; [1619 Palencia (Cast. 15, f. 341r)]; [1622 Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 403v)]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629 consultor, 1630 consultor, 1631 consultor, 1632 consultor, 1634 consultor, College of St. Francis Xavier [401, 418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 502]; 1636 Liège [516]; 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214r)] Ghent [527].

HANMERUS, JOANNES. cf. HAIUS, TIMOTHAEUS.

HANNER, JOANNES. cf. HAIUS, TIMOTHAEUS.

HAPIEL. cf. HAPIET.

HAPIET, NATALIS. Brother.

e. 1610 Louvain

d. 15 February 1633 Hesdin (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 45)

1610 novice, Louvain [298]; 1611 novice, 1612, 1613, 1614 English College, St. Omers [306, 311, 321, 328].

HARASINO. cf. HARRISONUS.

**HARCOTTUS, HENRICUS (alias BEAUMONT). Priest.**

- b. c. 1611 Leicester (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1639 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 24 May 1643 Watten (Germ. 65, f. 255r)
- d. 11 May 1673 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 103v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**HARCOTTUS, THOMAS (vere WHITBREAD).<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1618 Essex (511)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 29 September 1650 St. Omers (Germ. 67, f. 9r)
- d. 20/30 June 1679 London (Angl. 7, f. 241v)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] Liège [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 658; J.S. Bennet, «Who Was Father Whitbread?», *Recusant History* 16 (1982) 91-98.

**HARDENUS. cf. ARDENUS.****HARDINGIUS, GULIELMUS (vere HARDIGNY). Priest.**

- d. 15 October 1637 Mons (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 49)

1615 professor of syntax, English College, St. Omers [341].

**HARGRAVEUS, JACOBUS (vere HARGREAVES, CHARLES; alias BONGRAVUS, JOANNES). Priest.**

- b. c. 1585 Burnley, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 133; *Responsa*, I, 136-37)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. June 1609 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 96)
- dis. c. 1622 (*Seminary Priests*, II, 146)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; [1615 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 288v)]; 1621/22 preacher, catechist, Watten [392].



HARGRAVIUS. cf. HARGRAVEUS.

HARGREAVES, CHARLES. cf. HARGRAVEUS, JACOBUS.

HARINGTONUS. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HARISONUS. cf. HARRISONUS.

HARRINGTONUS, DAVID (alias or vere HOOKER; vere or alias Thomas). Brother.

- b. c. 1585 Winchester (427)
- e. 18 March 1609 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- v. 18 March 1611 (*ibid.*)
- p. 4 November 1623 (427)
- dis. 1632? (Cast. 10, f. 85r)

1610 novice, Louvain [298]; 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615 English College, St. Omers [306, 311, 321, 328, 341]; 1617, 1618 Louvain [353, 358]; [1619 (Cast. 15, f. 359r)], [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)], 1625 English College, Valladolid [427].

HARRINGTONUS, NICOLAUS (alias or vere HOOKER). Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Northampton (*Seminary Priests*, II, 148)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. 1610 Spain? (*Seminary Priests*, II, 148)
- d. April 1614 Louvain (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157r)

1613 novice, Louvain [320].

HARRINGTON, WILLIAM. Priest.

- b. 1566 Mount St. John, Felixkirk, Yorkshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 149)
- e. September 1584 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- dis. 1584 (*ibid.*)
- o. 14 March 1592 Rheims (*ibid.*)
- d. 18 February 1594 London (*ibid.*)

HARRISIUS, CAROLUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1612 Wales (482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. four vows 11 November 1646 (Angl. 15, f. 14r)
- d. 22 February 1662 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 27r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208r)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

## HARRISIUS, GULIELMUS. cf. HARRISONUS, GULIELMUS.

## HARRISIUS, THOMAS (vere or alias JOANNES). Priest.

- b. c. 1596 Monmouth (Angl. 13, f. 9r)
- e. 31 July 1619 Liège (400)
- o. c. 1623 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 25 September 1631 Wales (Germ. 63, f. 763r)
- d. post 1676 (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 335)

1621 novice, Liège [384]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, Louvain [392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1624 minister, procurator, consultor, 1625 minister, procurator, consultor, 1626 minister, procurator, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [401, 418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631 consultor, 1632 consultor, 1633, 1634, 1636 consultor, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## HARRISONIO. cf. HARRISONUS.

## HARRISONIUS. cf. HARRISONUS.

## HARRISONUS, GULIELMUS (vere or alias HARRIS). Brother.

- b. c. February, 1579 Worcester (367, 400)
- e. 15/16 June 1612 Louvain (367, 400)
- p. 22 October 1623 St. Omers (Germ. 80, f. 310r)
- d. 9 April 1644 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 145v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 29r)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, 1615 Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340]; 1617, 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## HARRISONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Worcester (517)
- e. 1636 Watten
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)
- d. 3 August 1645 Naples (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 43r)

1636 novice, Watten [516, 517]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] Liège [527].

**HARRISONUS, PHILLIPUS (alias TREMAIN). Priest.**

- b. 1566 Oxford (Angl. 14, f. 85r) or 1567 Cornwall (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 64r)
- e. 6 September 1586 Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 84r)
- o. between 1593 and 1597 Würzburg?
- p. four vows 25 August 1602 Rome (Ital. 5, ff. 78r, 79r)
- d. November 1606 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v)

[1587 novice, Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 84v)]; [1590 student, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 138v)];<sup>1</sup> 1593 Verdun [149]; [1593 Würzburg (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 64r)]; [1597 Würzburg (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 84r)]; 1598 minister, 1599 minister, English College, Rome [199, 212]; 1600 English penitentiary, 1602 English penitentiary, minister, consultor, procurator, 1603 minister, procurator, consultor, Rome [216, 233, 241]; [10 September 1603, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70v)].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1591 Harrison was pursuing a degree at the University of Würzburg. Cf. Merkle, *Würzburg*, I, 26. || <sup>2</sup> Sometime afterwards he crossed to England. He was in London by 11 July 1604 when he informed the general about the state of his health. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/627.

**HARRISONUS, THOMAS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1616 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 212v)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. 31 March 1646 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 86v)
- d. post 1649? (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 337)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

**HARTUNG, ADAMUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1606 Germany (Angl. 13, f. 112v)
- e. c. 1629 (*ibid*)
- d. 9 September 1637 (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 31r)

1632 theologian, Liège [481].

**HARTUS, GULIELMUS. Novice.**

- b. 1561 (Angl. 14, f. 81v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 10)
- e. 22 October 1582 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 16v; 171/A, f. 84v)
- d. 6 August 1584 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 8r; AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)

**HARTUS, GULIELMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.**

## HARTUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. Oxford (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 338)
- e. 14 November 1585 Rome (Rom. 171/A, f. 100v)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 153)
- d. 19 July 1586 Jaroslaw (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 111v)

[10 April 1586, permission to travel to Poland (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Hart had been in prison in England and was exiled in early 1585. During his imprisonment he longed to enter the Society. In a letter to William Allen on 18 May 1583, the general wrote «if he [Hart] perserves in his desire and your Reverence judges in the Lord that it will be for the greater glory of God, to announce to him that we hereby enrol him amongst us and consider him as one of Ours» (Ryan, «Correspondence of Cardinal Allen», p. 91; cf. also Franc. 1, ff. 226v-227r; Fondo Gesuitico 648/309). An example of the affection in which he held the Society can be seen in his letter written to the Society on 13 May 1582 (Angl. 31/I, ff. 731r-731av. Before he reported to the novitiate in Rome, he had spent a few months at the novitiate in Verdun (Rom. 171/A, f. 100v).

## HARTUS, NICOLAUS (alias STRANGEWAYUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Kennington, Kent (*Liber Ruber*, I, 116-17; *Responsa*, I, 25-29)
- e. 1604 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 28 December 1603 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 117)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 219r, 224r)
- d. 13 July 1650 England (Angl. 7, f. 185r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 105r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611 England [287, 296, 297, 303]; 1613, 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 minister, 1618 minister, Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 77r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of St. Mary (Northampton, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (England) [527].

## HARTWELLUS, BERNANDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Buckingham (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 September 1641 St. Omers (Germ. 65, f. 64r)

d. 1646 Maryland (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 11r)  
 1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 professor of grammar, English College, St. Omers [490, 491]; 1634 theologian, 1636 minister to the juniors, writing assistant to Father Southwell, Liège [502, 516]; 1638 tertian, Ghent [527]; [1639 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) (Angl. 13, f. 203v)].

HARVAEUS, AEGIDIUS (vere WALTER MICO). Priest.

b. c. 1595 Taunton, Somerset (Rom. 56, f. 38v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 179; *Responsa*, I, 294-95)  
 e. 29 November 1620 Liège (*Liber Ruber*, I, 179)  
 o. 25 March 1620 Rome (*ibid.*)  
 p. spiritual coadiutor 8 September 1632 (Rom. 57, f. 34r)  
 d. 22 October 1647 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 7v)  
 1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/23 theologian, Louvain [399, 400]; 1623 English penitentiary, 1625 English penitentiary, 1626 English penitentiary, 1627 minister, 1628 minister, English penitentiary, 1630 minister, English penitentiary, 1632 English penitentiary, 1633 English penitentiary, 1635 English penitentiary, [1636 penitentiary (Rom. 57, f. 34r)], [1639 penitentiary (Rom. 57, f. 172r)] Rome [410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

HARVARDUS, EDMUNDUS. Priest.

b. 9 December 1554 London (Angl. 14, f. 80r; Rom. 53, f. 257v)  
 e. 29/30 October 1578 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 57r)  
 o. between 1584 and 1586 Rome  
 d. 21 September 1597 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 11r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 2v)  
 [1584 German, College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 70v)]; 1586 English penitentiary, [1587 penitentiary (Rom. 53, f. 123r)] Rome [105]; [1590 (Rom. 53, f. 156r)], 1593, 1595 minister, consultor, English College, Rome [149, 165]; 1597 minister, procurator, English penitentiary, Rome [184]; [June, 1597 tertian, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 257v)].

HARVARDUS, JOANNES. Novice.

b. c. 1580 Worcester (*Liber Ruber*, I, 105)  
 e. 6 August 1599 Rome (*ibid.*, 106)  
 d. 6 August 1599 (*ibid.*)

HARVEUS. cf. HARVAEUS.

HARWARDUS, THOMAS (alias HERNANDEZ; vere HOWARD?).  
Scholastic? Brother?

b. c. 1578 Southampton (238)

e. 1602 Santiago (*ibid.*)

[1602, novice, Santiago (Cast. 15, f. 33v)]; 1603 novice, English College Valladolid [238]; [3 May 1606, sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71v)]; 1606 companion of Father Creswell, Madrid [263].

HASNETT, JOANNES. Brother.

b. c. 1546 (168)

e. 1593 England? (*ibid.*)

1596 Belgium [168].

HAUDRU. cf. HOUGHTON.

HAUKINUS. cf. HAWKINS.

HAUSII, NICOLAUS. Priest.

1617 Watten [354].

HAVARTE. cf. HARWARDUS.

HAWKENUS. cf. HAWKINS.

HAWKINS, HENRICUS (alias BROOKUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1577 Kent (Angl. 13, f. 7v) or London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 154)

e. 1615 (Angl. 13, f. 7v)

o. 25 March 1614 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, II, 152)

p. three vows 13 August 1626 London (Germ. 3, ff. 298r, 309r)

d. 18 August 1646 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 34v)

1621, 1621/22 Stafford (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395; Polgár, III/2, 126.

HAWKINUS. cf. HAWKINS.

HAYAMUS. cf. HIAM.

HAYDONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1603 London (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. spiritual coadiutor 14 July 1641 London (Germ. 65, f. 71r)
- d. 1 September 1663 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 82v)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481]; 1633 prefect of morals, 1634 prefect of morals, English College, St. Omers [490, 491, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 Residence of St. Mary (England) [516]; 1638 minister, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

HAYES. cf. HAIUS.

HAYUS. cf. HAIUS.

HAYWODO. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HAYWODUS. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HAYWOODUS, ELIZAEUS. Priest.

- b. 1529 London (Angl. 14, f. 77r)
- e. December 1566 Dillingen (37)<sup>1</sup>
- o. c. 1574 (88)
- d. 2 October 1578 Louvain (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 122r; AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)

1566 novice, Dillingen [37]; 1567 sent to Munich [46]; 1567 novice, Munich [47, 48]; 1568 Innsbruck [55]; 1571 theologian, 1572 theologian, Hall [80, 86]; 1574 Germany Superior [88]; 1578 consultant, Antwerp [91].

---

<sup>1</sup> A copy of his will dated Dillingen, 26 December 1566 can be found in Angl. 30/I, f. 136. Cf. also ff. 138r-139v.

HAYWOODUS, GASPAR.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1535 London (Angl. 14, f. 74v)
- e. 21 May 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 4v; 170, ff. 55r-55v)

- v. 22 July 1562 Rome (Ital. 57, f. 393v; 60, f. 308r)
- o. c. 1564 Dillingen
- p. four vows 25 July 1570 Dillingen (Germ. 1, f. 80r)
- d. 19 February 1598 Naples (Angl. 8, ff. 145r-146v; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 79v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 20r)

1562 novice, Rome [6]; 1564 sent to Dillingen [7]; 1564, 1565, 1566, 1567 lecturer in cases of conscience, consultor, English preacher, 1570 public lecturer in cases of conscience, English preacher and confessor, catechist, 1571 lecturer in Scripture, Latin preacher and confessor, 1572, 1574 Dillingen [[15, 17, 18, 37, 45, 46, 73, 79, 88, 89]; [1581-1585 England]; [10 April 1586, permission to travel to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44v)]; [1587 Naples (Neap. 80, f. 3r)]; 1590 confessor, 1591 confessor, 1592 confessor, 1593 prefect of cases of conscience, Naples [130, 143, 146, 149, 154]; [1597 Salerno (Neap. 80, f. 126v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Dennis Flynn, «The English Mission of Jasper Heywood, S.J.», *AHSI* 54 (1985) 45-76.

#### HAYWOODUS, JOANNES.

- d. 1578 Namur (AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> This is a curious entry in the *liber defunctorum*. John is explicitly identified as the father of Elizeus but there is no other evidence that he entered the Society.

#### HAYWOODUS, RICHARDUS. Novice.

- b. 1541 London (Angl. 14, f. 78r)
- e. 20 May 1572 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 11r; 171/A, f. 20r)
- d. 15 November 1574 Loreto? (Angl. 14, f. 78r)

1573 Loreto [87].

#### HEATONUS, JOANNES. cf. PARKERUS, JOANNES.

#### HEATHCOTT, JOANNES. cf. CRIPSIUS, JOANNES.

#### HEIDONUS. cf. HAYDONUS.

#### HEIGHAM. cf. HIAM, GULIELMUS.



HEIWODUS. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HENNINGUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. 1534 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 159)
- e. 24 November 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5r; 170, f. 59v)
- o. before 1567

1567 Rome [38].

HENRIQUEZ, JOANNES (vere HENDRICKS?). Brother.

- b. 20 December 1603 England (Paraq. 4, f. 276v)
- e. 3 July 1640 (*ibid.*)
- p. 5 February 1653 Córdoba, Mexico (Hisp. 54, f. 112r)
- d. 12 June 1678 Córdoba (Storni, p. 138)

HENRIQUEZ, LEO. Scholastic.

1602 tutor in logic, English College, Rome [233].

HERBERTUS, JOANNES. cf. HABBERLAEUS, JOANNES.

HERCULES, PHILIP.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hercules had been held prisoner in England for an unspecified period of time. In June, 1628 the general was relaying the gratitude of the Flandro-Belgian provincial to the English provincial for the many kindnesses shown to Hercules while he was in prison. Cf. Angl. 1, f. 276.

HERMANNI, PETRUS. Brother.

- b. 1605 Liège (Angl. 13, f. 217r)
- e. 1637 (*ibid.*)
- p. 31 July 1647 Rome (Ital. 46, f. 204)
- d. 30 September 1651 Rome (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 110v)

1638 novice, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 217r)] English College, St. Omers [527].

HERNANDEZ, DOMINIGO. Brother.

- d. 24 April 1639 Toledo (Tolet. 45, f. 121r)

1607 English College, Valladolid [272].

HERNANDEZ. cf. GIRONDA.

HERNANDEZ, THOMAS. cf. HARWARDUS.

HERRERA, FRANCISCUS DE. Brother.

b. 1602 England (Mex. 4, f. 312r)

e. 1626 (*ibid*)

[1632 Sinaloa (Mex. 4, f. 312r)]; [1638 Mexico (Mex. 4, f. 321v)].

HERVAEUS. cf. HARVAEUS.

HERVEUS. cf. HARVAEUS.

HEYDONUS. cf. HAYDONUS.

HEYWODUS. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HEWETT, MARTINUS. cf. ALLOTTUS, MARTINUS.

HEWODUS. cf. HAYWOODUS.

HIAM, GULIELMUS (vere HEIGHAM). BROTHER.

b. c. 1566 Colchester, Essex (238)

e. 20 December 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22v; 172, f. 29r)

p. 9 October 1611 Valladolid (Hisp. 48, f. 447r)

d. 1625 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 88v)

1599 novice, Rome [212]; [8 February 1599, permission to go to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 35r)]; [1599 Madrid (Tol. 21/II, f. 206v)]; 1603, 1606, 1607, [1611 (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)], [1614 (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)], [1619 (Cast. 15, f. 359r)], [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 404r)], 1625 English College, Valladolid [238, 262, 272, 427].

HIGAM. cf. HIAM.

HIGGINSUS, ADAMUS (vere or alias MICHAEL; alias ADAMUS, MICHAEL). Priest.

b. c. 1561 London (Angl. 14, f. 81v)

e. 11 November 1582 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 85v)<sup>1</sup>

o. c. 1590 Germany

p. four vows 16 April 1607 Dillingen (Germ. 4, ff. 431r, 432r)

d. 11 June 1638 (Baet. 9/I, 241r)

[3 February 1585, permission to travel to Germany Superior (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)]; 1587 Ingolstadt [115]; 1589 professor of logic, 1590 professor of physics, 1592 professor of metaphysics, Dillingen [125, 135, 148]; 1593 professor of logic, confessor, 1594 professor of

metaphysics, confessor, 1595 professor of dialectics, catechist, confessor, 1596 professor of dialectics, professor of cases of consciences, confessor, 1597 professor of dialectics, confessor, Ingolstadt [149, 155, 163, 167, 178, 187]; 1598 prefect of studies, prefect of cases of conscience, confessor, 1599 prefect of studies, prefect of cases of conscience, confessor, Innsbruck [200, 208]; 1600 professor of Sacred Scripture, professor of cases of conscience, confessor, 1603 professor of Sacred Scripture, professor of cases of conscience, confessor, consultor, 1605 professor of Sacred Scripture, confessor, consultor, 1606 professor of Sacred Scripture, confessor, consultor, 1607 professor of Sacred Scripture, confessor, consultor, 1608 professor of cases of conscience, consultor, confessor, 1609 professor of cases of conscience, consultor, confessor, prefect of cases of conscience, 1610 professor of cases of conscience, consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1611 confessor, professor of cases of conscience, prefect of cases of conscience, examiner of candidates, 1612 spiritual prefect, confessor, professor of cases of conscience, presider at conferences, Dillingen [221, 245, 261, 271, 279, 286, 294, 302, 308, 317]; 1 June 1612 sent to Belgium [318]; 1612 English College, St. Omers [311]; 1614 English confessor, 1615 English confessor, Lisbon [326, 328]; [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 318v)], 1621 prefect of cases of conscience, confessor, English College, Seville [385]; [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 339r)], 1623, 1625 confessor, 1628 confessor, 1629 confessor, 1630 confessor, 1631 confessor, 1633 confessor, 1634 confessor, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 174r)] Malaga [403, 404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505].

---

<sup>1</sup> Father General Aquaviva had written to William Allen about Higgins on 23 October 1582. The general empowered Allen to accept Higgins into the Society if he considered him a fit subject (cf. Franc. 1, f. 140v; Ryan, «Correspondence of Cardinal Allen,» p. 87).

HIGHAM. cf. HIAM.

HIGINIO. cf. HIGGINSUS.

HIGINIUS. cf. HIGGINSUS.

HIGINUS. cf. HIGGINSUS.

HIGIONUS. cf. HIGGINSUS.

HINESTROSA, FRANCISCUS DE. Brother.

d. 10 April 1692 Salta (Paraq. 4/II, f. 447v)

1639 English College, Seville [533].

HOARDUS. cf. HOWARDUS.

HOAR. cf. HOARUS.

HOARE. cf. HOARUS.

HOARIUS. cf. HOARUS.

HOARUS, GEORGIUS (alias GREGORIUS ARTURO and GREGORIUS OTT). Brother.

b. c. 1573 Berkshire (367)

e. 5 April 1593 Montilla (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293v)

v. April 1595 Madrid (*ibid.*)

p. 22 February 1615 Tournai (Germ. 79, f. 1r)

d. 1 January 1639 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1593 novice, Montilla [150]; 1599 English College, Seville [202]; [1603 Trigueros (Baet. 8, f. 181r)]; [1606 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 216v)]; 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617 English College, St. Omers [289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341, 354]; 1618, 1619 Watten [360, 367]; 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23 Louvain; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 87v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Ghent [384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 Watten [516].

HODGES, JOANNES. cf. BUONA VOGLIA, JOANNES.

HODGSONUS, THOMAS (vere or alias SMITHAEUS). Priest.

b. c. 1563 Stafford (Angl. 13, f. 6r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 121; *Responsa*, I, 90-94)

e. 7 December 1601 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23v; 172, f. 55v)

o. 7 April 1601 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 122)

p. spiritual coadiutor 28 July 1619 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 144r)

d. 1646 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73v)

1602 novice, 1603 novice, 1604 theologian, Rome [233, 241, 249]; [10 June 1605, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71v)]; 1605, 1606, 1607, 1609 English College, St. Omers [254, 264, 274, 289]; 1609/10,

1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r), 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

HODSONUS. cf. HODGSONUS.

HOKER. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HOKERUS. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HOLBAEUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLBEIUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLBEUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLLANDUS, GUIDO. Priest.

- b. c. 1585 Lincoln (Angl. 13, f. 5v)
- e. 1615 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 1613 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 97)
- p. four vows 14 June 1628 Gatehouse Prison, London (Germ. 7, ff. 518r, 523r)
- d. 16/26 November 1660 England (Angl. 7, f. 200v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 55r)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 Residence of St. George (England) [490, 491]; 1634, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 516]; 1638 Residence of St. George (England) [527]; [1639 Residence of St. Mary (England) (Angl. 13, f. 201r)].

HOLLANDUS, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 6v); Chester diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 112)
- e. 1607 England (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- o. 24 May 1603 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 112)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 204r, 207r)
- d. 28/9 February 1656 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 194v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 59r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319];

1621, 1621/22, 1623 minister, procurator, 1624 confessor, 1625 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1626 confessor, spiritual prefect, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

HOLLANDUS, HENRICUS. Novice/Brother.

b. 1608 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 118r)

e. 1635 (*ibid.*)

d. 21 December 1636 Watten (*ibid.*)

1636 novice, Watten [516].

HOLLANDUS, THOMAS. cf. SANDERSONUS, THOMAS.

HOLTBAEUS, GEORGIUS. cf. DUCKETTUS, GEORGIUS.

HOLTBAEUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1552 Yorkshire (Franc. 10, f. 26v)

e. 5 October 1582 Verdun (*ibid.*)

o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 175)

p. four vows 18 October 1603 (o.s.) near London (Germ. 4, ff. 210r, 211r)

d. 15/25 May 1640 Durham (Angl. 7, f. 139v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

[1584 novice, Verdun (Franc. 10, f. 26v)];<sup>2</sup> [1587 superior of Scots College, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 77v)];<sup>3</sup> 1593, 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [149, 194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 superior, York (England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 73v)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197v)] Residence of St. John (Durham, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. «Father Richard Holtby on Persecution in the North» in *The Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers Related by Themselves*, edited by John Morris, Third Series (London, 1877) 103-230. || <sup>2</sup> Holtby was at Pont-à-Mousson in 1586 and eager to leave for England. Cf. Franc. 1, f. 286. ||

<sup>3</sup> Holtby was sent off to England in late 1588. Cf. Franc. 1, f. 328v.

HOLTBAUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLTBEIUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLTBEUS. cf. HOLTBAEUS.

HOLT. cf. HOLTUS.

HOLTUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. 28 September 1545 Lancashire (151)
- e. 7 November 1578 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 58r)
- o. 1576 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 175)
- p. four vows 5 July 1592 Tournai (Germ. 2, f. 211r)
- d. 21/25 May 1599 Barcelona (Angl. 14, f. 80v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 93r)

1586 sent from Rome to Scotland [105]; [1587 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 121v)]; [22 February 1588, permission to travel first to Lower Germany and then to England (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 45v)];<sup>1</sup> 1590, 1591 military chaplain, 1592 military chaplain, consultor, 1593 procurator, consultor, 1594 consultor, 1596 consultor, confessor, 1597 chaplain, Brussels [128, 141, 145, 149, 151, 152, 158, 168, 170, 181]; [4 November 1598, permission to go to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 34v)].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> He was in Brussels by 17 April 1589. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/630. ||

<sup>2</sup> In January 1599 Holt was attending the Archduke in Milan. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/630.

HOLYWOOD, CHRISTOPHER.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1562 Co. Dublin (O'Donoghue, «Jesuit Mission,» 376)
- e. 1584 Verdun (*ibid.*)
- o. 1593 Pont-à-Mousson (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 4 October 1598 Padua (Ital. 4, f. 308)
- d. 4 September 1626 Dublin (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province S.J.,» *Records*, VII/2, 6)

From late winter/early spring of 1599 to spring of 1603, Holywood was in various English prisons including the Tower and Wisbech. Cf. his letters to the general, Fondo Gesuitico 651/611; 651/631.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, II, 145.

HOMARIUS, JACOBUS. Brother.  
1613 Louvain [320].

HONNACOTTUS, ABRAHAM. cf. SOMMERWELLUS, FRANCISCUS.

HONSONIUS. cf. JONSONUS.

HOOCKERUS. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HOODUS. cf. HUDDUS.

HOOKE. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HOOQUERUS. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HORDES. cf. HURDES.

HORNIUS, THOMAS. Brother.

b. 1605 (Rom. 56, f. 167r)

e. 19 August 1626 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 30v; 172, f. 242r)

dis. c. 24 October 1637 (Germ. 113, pp. 729-30)

e. 30 July 1641 Watten (Angl. 11, f. 40v)

d. 14 February 1652 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131r)

1626 novice, 1627 novice, 1628, 1630 Rome [437, 443, 450, 467];

1632, 1633, 1635 English College, Rome [486, 487, 497, 513].

HORNUS. cf. HOARUS.

HORUS. cf. HOARUS.

HOSKERUS. cf. HARRINGTONUS.

HOSKINUS, ANTONIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1569 Hereford (Tol. 21/II, f. 205v)

e. 4 March 1593 (Tol. 21/II, f. 205v) or 12 March 1594  
(*Valladolid*, p. 14)

o. between June 1591 and March 1594 Valladolid  
(*Valladolid*, p. 14)

p. 1 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 4, ff. 510r, 513r)

d. 20 September 1615 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 84v)

[1597 English College, Seville (Baet 8, f. 122v)]; [1599 Madrid (Tol. 21/II, f. 205v)]; 1602 English College, St. Omers [230]; 1603 sent to England [239]; 1609 England [287]; 1610, 1611 Brussels [298, 305,



306]; [26 April 1613, sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75r)]; [1614 minister, superior of the English, Madrid (Tol. 21/II, f. 369v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 604, 605, 606, 607.

HOSQUINES. cf. HOSKINUS.

HOSQUINUS. cf. HOSKINUS.

HOSSHINUS. cf. HOSKINUS.

HOUCHER, THOMAS. cf. HARRINGTONUS, DAVID.

HOUGHTON, JOHN.

1596, 1597 English College, St. Omers [170, 181].

HOULETUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1548 Rutland (Angl. 14, f. 78r)
- e. 11 May 1571 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 20)
- v. 6 January 1574 St. Omers (Ital. 60, f. 292r; 88)
- o. between 1574 and 1584
- d. 14 September 1588 Vilnius (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 112v)

1574 St. Omers [88]; 1584 Fribourg [100]; [20 April 1587, permission to travel to Transylvania (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 45r)]; 1587 sent from Rome to Transylvania [109, 149].

HOUTAIN. cf. HOUGHTON.

HOUVEN. cf. VAN HOUEN.

HOWARDUS, GULIELMUS (vere GAGE). Priest.

- b. c. 1599 London (400)
- e. 16 June 1619 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1625 Belgium
- p. four vows 22 April 1635 (Angl. 15, f. 21v)
- d. 13 January 1683 England (Angl. 11, f. 256v)

1621 novice, Liège [384]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 theologian, Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 minister, consultor, Liège [433, 434]; 1628 minister, confessor, 1629 minister,

consultor, English College, Seville [447, 455];<sup>1</sup> 1630 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [460, 461]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, 1639 Residence of St. Michael (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Howard could not adapt to the climate of Seville. By September, 1629 he was complaining about his health and asking to be sent back to his province. Cf. Baet. 5/II, f. 142v.

HOWARDUS, JACOBUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1607 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1627 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1634 Liège (502)
- d. 8 April 1634 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 114r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490].

HOWARDUS, THOMAS. cf. HARWARDUS.

HUDDLESTONUS, JOANNES. cf. DORMERUS, JOANNES.

HUDDUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1573 Durham (402)
- e. 4 April 1621 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1621
- p. spiritual coadiutor 10 January 1633 Lincoln (Germ. 63, f. 924r)
- d. 24 July/4 August 1649 England (Angl. 7, f. 184r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 71r)

1621/22 novice, Leicester (England) [392]; 1623 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

HUDSHONUS. cf. HODGSONUS.

HUDSONUS, RICHARDUS (vere or alias ROBERTUS; vere PEARSON). Novice.

- b. c. 1598 Yorkshire (392; *Responsa*, I, 304-05)

e. 10 June 1621 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29v; 172, f. 203r)  
1621/22 novice, Liège [392].

HUDSONUS, THOMAS. cf. HODGSONUS, THOMAS.

HUJAM. cf. HIAM.

HULETUS. cf. HOULETUS.

HUNGENFORDUS, THOMAS. cf. STRANGIUS, THOMAS.

HUNTAEUS. cf. HUNTUS.

HUNTUS, GILBERTUS (or GABRIEL). Priest.

b. c. 1576 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 13v)

e. 1620 England (*ibid.*)

o. 4 June 1605 Douai (*Seminary Priests*, II, 165)

p. spiritual coadiutor 25 October 1629 Leicester (Germ. 63, f. 518r)

d. 10 April 1647 (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 31r)

1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 confessor, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

HUNTUS, SIMON.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1548 Worcester (Rom. 53, f. 85r)

e. 20 April 1578 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 54r)

o. before 1584

d. 11 June 1585 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 8r)

[1584 penitentiary, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 85r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III, 2, 244.

HUNTUS, THOMAS. Priest.

b. August 1552 Linden, Rutland (Angl. 14, f. 81r; Rom. 53, f. 65v)

e. 20/21 May 1579 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 61r)

o. between 1584 and 1587 Rome

p. spiritual coadiutor 6 November 1594 Hall (Germ. 59, f. 265r)

d. 12 February 1626 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r) [1584 theologian, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 65v)]; [27 April 1587, permission to travel to Germany Superior (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 45r)]; 1587 Landsberg [116]; 1589 theologian, 1590 Innsbruck [125, 136]; 1592 prefect of the church, prefect of the library, confessor, 1593 prefect of the church, prefect of the library, 1594 prefect of the church, librarian, consultor, Hall [148, 149, 155, 163]; 1595 writing assistant, 1596 prefect of the library, writing assistant, 1597 prefect of the library, confessor, 1598 prefect of the library, confessor, writing assistant, 1599 prefect of the library, confessor, writing assistant, 1600 confessor, Regensburg [167, 178, 187, 200, 208, 221];<sup>1</sup> 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 Northampton (England) [384, 392, 401, 418]; 1625 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425].

---

<sup>1</sup> Hunt went to England in late May, 1602. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 16.

HURDES, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1603 Lancashire (503)
- e. 1633 Watten
- p. 15 August 1648 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 456r)
- d. 1 March 1664 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)

1633 novice, Watten [490]; 1634 novice, English College, St. Omers [502, 503]; 1635 Liège [511]; 1636 Watten [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English College, St. Omers [527].

HURDESIUS. cf. HURDES.

HYAMUS. cf. HIAM.

HYDE, LEONARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1550 Berkshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 164-66; *Liber Ruber*, I, 9)
- e. November 1608 (Fondo Gesuitico 651/629)
- o. 23 March 1577 Cateau Cambresis (*ibid.*)
- d. 23 November 1608 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v)

IACSONIUS. cf. JACSONUS.

IBESON. cf. IVISONUS.

IGINIO. cf. HIGGINSUS.

IGINO. cf. HIGGINSUS.

IGNATIUS, FRANCISCUS (vere or alias THOMAS). Brother.

b. 1613 (Martin Murphy, *St Gregory's College, Seville, 1592-1767* [London, 1992] p. 110)

e. 1639 (*ibid.*)

dis. December 1644 (*ibid.*)

1640 English College, Seville [537].

INGELBAEUS, AUGUSTINUS (alias TURPETTUS, TURPIN, and THOMPSON). Priest.

b. c. 1603 Yorkshire (419)

e. 14 July 1624 Watten (426)

o. c. 1629 Belgium

p. spiritual coadiutor 8 April 1635 Suffolk (Germ. 64, f. 128r)

d. 30 May 1657 England (Angl. 7, f. 195v) or 15 June 1657 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 8r)

1624 novice, Watten [418, 419]; 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 82r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (formerly the Residence of Blessed Francis Borgia, England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

INGELBAEUS, JOSEPHUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1613 York (Angl. 13, f. 118r) or London (Angl. 13, ff. 163r, 207v; 80)

e. 1632 Watten

dis. 27 March 1641 (Angl. 11, f. 40v)<sup>1</sup>

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 490]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 207v)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Regarding his fate and that of others who had been dismissed from the Society, cf. Fondo Gesuitico 685.

INGHIBAEUS. cf. INGELBAEUS.

INGHILBAEUS. cf. INGELBAEUS.

INGLEBAEUS. cf. INGELBAEUS.

INGLEBEIUS. cf. INGELBAEUS.

INGLEBEUS. cf. INGELBAEUS.

IONES. cf. JONES.

IPLAEUS. cf. ISPLAEUS.

IPSLAEUS, THOMAS (alias BLOFIELD). Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Wiltshire (Angl. 13, f. 5r)
- e. 1605 Spain (Baet. 8, f. 204v)
- o. between 1608 and 1611 Spain
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 211r, 214r)
- d. 11 March 1642 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73r)

[1606 Cordova (Baet. 8, f. 204v)];<sup>1</sup> [1611 Seville (Baet. 8, f. 238v)]; 1611, 1613 England [303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 confessor, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Ipsley apparently entered the Society as a brother and changed grades nearly four years later. He received the general's permission in May, 1608. Cf. Baet. 3, p. 1050.

IPSLEUS. cf. IPSLAEUS.

IRELAND, ALEXANDER. Priest.

- b. c. 1603 Lancashire (528)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. 6 March 1632 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 210)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 2 September 1648 (o.s.) Blessed Aloysius (Germ. 66, f. 323r)
- d. 16 November 1652 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 4r)

1638 novice, Ghent [527, 528]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

ITHEL. cf. ITHILL.

ITHELL, RUDOLPHUS (vere or alias UDALL). Priest.

- b. 1545 Leicester (Rom. 170, f. 75v)
- e. late spring 1564 Trier (57) or Mainz and 12 October 1564 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6v; 170, f. 75v)
- v. 1 October 1564 Loreto (57)
- dis. 4 December 1571 (Angl. 14, f. 76r)<sup>1</sup>
- d. 1618 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 159)

1565 philosopher, 1566 philosopher, 1567 philosopher, Rome [14, 24, 38, 39]; 1569 sent from Rome first to Rhine Province and then to Prussia [61, 69, 70]; 1569 Braniewo [57]; 1570 teacher of syntax, Cologne [74].

---

<sup>1</sup> The reasons for his dismissal were not specified but he seems to have been a continual source of scandal. Cf. Germ. 134/II, f. 478. After his dismissal he still sought some assistance from the Society. Cf. Germ. 133, f. 406r; Germ. 152, f. 234r.

ITHL. cf. ITHELL.

IVENSONUS. cf. IVISONUS.

IVESONUS. cf. IVISONUS.

IVISON. cf. IVISONUS.

IVISONUS (or EVISONUS), JOANNES (vere or alias ALEXANDER). Priest.

- b. c. 1578 London (Angl. 13, f. 5r)
- e. c. 1600 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1606
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 227r, 240r)
- d. 4 June 1651 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 186v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 65r)

1606 Oviedo [262]; 1607 English College, Valladolid [272]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 confessor, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

JACKMAN, HENRICUS. cf. WOODFORDUS.

JACKSON. cf. JACSONUS.

JACKSONUS. cf. JACSONUS.

JACOBO, FRANCISCO (vere JAMES). Priest.

- b. c. 1584 London (Cast. 15, ff. 254v, 302v)
- e. 1611 Spain (*ibid.*)
- o. 1615 Seville (Martin Murphy, *St Gregory's College, Seville* [London, 1992] p. 110)

[1614 Salamanca (Cast. 15, ff. 254v, 302v)]; [1615 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 288v)].

JACSON. cf. JACSONUS.

JACSONUS, FRANCISCUS (alias SMITHSON). Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Yorkshire (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 14 October 1608 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 24 April 1605 St. Omers (*Seminary Priests*, II, 168)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 28 July 1622 London (Germ. 62, f. 430r)
- d. 6 April 1645 York (Angl. 7, f. 145r)

1610 Louvain [298]; 1611 prefect, English College, St. Omers [306]; 1613 Louvain [320]; 1613 England [319]; 1621 York (England) [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197r)] Residence of St. Michael (Yorkshire, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

JACSONUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. 1564 Yorkshire (Germ. Sup. 20, p. 198)
- e. 1594 Germany Superior (163)
- o. 24 September 1588 Soissons? (*Seminary Priests*, I, 187)
- p. three vows 21 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 3, ff. 169r, 172r)

1594 novice, province of Germany Superior [163]; 1596 professor of grammar, Innsbruck [178]; 1597 lector, visitator, 1598 professor of rudiments, lector, visitator, 1599 professor of rudiments, lector, visitator, 1600 instructor of grammar, Hall [187, 200, 208, 221];<sup>1</sup> 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319].

---

<sup>1</sup> Jackson left for England in late May, 1602. Cf. SC, Anglia III, 16.

JACSSONUS. cf. JACSONUS.



JAKSONUS. cf. JACSONUS.

JANSEN. cf. JANSSENS.

JANSSENS, AEGIDIUS. Brother.

- b. 1555 Antwerp (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293v)
- e. 1583 Tournai? (*ibid.*)
- v. July 1585 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- p. 1594 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- d. 22 April 1640 Brussels (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 56)

1605, 1607 English College, St. Omers [254, 274].

JEFFRAEUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. 1591 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 192r)
- e. 1619 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- o. 19 May 1617 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 169)
- p. four vows 2 June 1632 Wales (Germ. 8, ff. 315r, 316r)
- d. 8/18 May 1654 England (Angl. 7, f. 192r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 teacher, 1625 professor of grammar and Greek, 1626 professor of grammar and Greek, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)], 1629 teacher of grammar, 1630 teacher of grammar, 1631 teacher of grammar, 1632 teacher of grammar, 1633 teacher of grammar, 1634 teacher of grammar, 1636 teacher of grammar, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

JEFFRATIUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFREIUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFRERUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFREYUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFRIEIUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFRIUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JEFFRYUS. cf. JEFFRAEUS.

JENISON, MICHAEL. cf. GRAYUS, MICHAEL.

JENISON, ROBERTUS. cf. FREVILLUS, ROBERTUS.

JENNINGUS. cf. GENNINGUS.

JOANNES. cf. JONES.

JOANNIS. cf. JONES.

JOHNSONUS. cf. JONSONUS.

JONES, GULIELMUS. Scholastic.

b. 1613 Monmouth (491)

e. 1633 Watten

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, Liège [511].

JONES, JACOBUS. Priest.

b. c. 1571 Worcester (419)

e. 1624 London

o. 14 June 1612 Douai (*Seminary Priests*, II, 173)

p. spiritual coadiutor 25 September 1631 Wales (Germ. 63, f. 762r)

d. 19 May 1636 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 115v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419, 424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1634 College of St. Francis Xavier (England) [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

JONES, PETRUS. Brother.

b. c. 1595 Denbigh (Angl. 13, f. 9v)

e. 12 January 1618 Liège (400)

d. 30 October 1625 Rome (Angl. 7, f. 95r)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/23 Louvain [399, 400]; 1623, 1625 English College, Rome [410, 431].

JONES, ROBERTUS. Priest.

b. c. 1564 St. Asaph, Wales (*Liber Ruber*, I, 38)

e. 26 May 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 89r)

o. c. 1593? Rome

p. four vows 18 October 1603 (o.s.) near London (Germ. 4, ff. 298r, 209r)

- d. 20 August 1615 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v)

1586 philosopher, [1587 (Rom. 53, f. 120v)], [1590 student (Rom. 53, f. 148v)], 1593 Rome [105, 149]; [11 October 1594, permission to travel to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 49v)];<sup>1</sup> 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319].

---

<sup>1</sup> By 25 February 1595 Jones was in London. Cf. his letter to the general of that date: Fondo Gesuitico 651/602.

JONSON. cf. JONSONUS.

JONSONIO. cf. JONSONUS.

JONSONIUS. cf. JONSONUS.

JONSONO. cf. JONSONUS.

JONSONUS, FRANCISCUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1583 Norfolk (400)

- e. 15 September 1617 Liège (354) or October (400)

- d. c. 1651/2 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 404)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

JONSONUS, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest/Novice.

- e. 8 October 1615 Liège (341)

1615 novice, Liège [341].

---

<sup>1</sup> Is this the same William Johnson who studied at Valladolid and worked in England after ordination? He later apostatised. Cf. *Seminary Priests*, I, 192.

JONSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1566 Chester diocese (*Valladolid*, p. 12)

- e. 10 March 1596 (*ibid.*)

- o. between February 1591 and March 1596 Valladolid (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 30 November 1606 Cordova (Hisp. 3, ff. 353r, 357r)
- d. 9 March 1614 Malaga (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 104v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 20v)

[1597 novice, Villarejo de Fuentes (Tol. 21/I, f. 177r)]; 1597 theologian, 1598 theologian, Louvain [181, 195]; 1599 minister, 1600 minister, English College, Seville [202, 213]; [1603 minister, confessor, Malaga (Baet. 8, f. 180r)], [1606 Malaga (Baet. 8, f. 211r)], [1611 Malaga (Baet. 8, f. 233r)].

# JONSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1596 London (Baet. 9/I, f. 58v)
- e. c. 1619 (*ibid.*)
- v. 30 May 1621 (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1625 and 1628 Spain
- p. four vows 28 October 1637 Granada (Hisp. 8, ff. 106r, 109r)
- d. 9 December 1642 (Baet. 26, f. 90v)

[1622 Seville (Baet. 8, f. 330v)]; 1623 theologian, 1625 theologian, Granada [404, 428]; 1628 minister, confessor, Osuna [447]; 1630 minister, consultor, confessor, English College, Seville [463]; 1631 confessor, 1633 confessor, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 203v)], 1637 confessor, 1639 confessor, consultor, 1640 confessor, Granada [475, 492, 522, 523, 533, 537].

JONSONUS, JUAN. cf. THOMPSONUS, JOANNES.

JONSONUS, THOMAS. cf. SAILEMORUS, JOANNES.

JONSTONUS. cf. JONSONUS.

JONUS. cf. JONES.

JORGE, GUILLERMO DE SAN. cf. GEORGE, GULIELMUS ST.

JUKESIUS, JOANNES (alias DUKES, BURTONUS, SIMONIUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1581 Shropshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 162) or Worcester (392, 419)
- e. c. 1620 Lancashire (Angl. 13, ff. 15v, 44r)
- o. deacon 19 March 1616 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 162) and

priest sometime between then and his departure for England on 22 April 1618 (*ibid.*)

dis. 1625 (426)<sup>1</sup>

1621 Lancashire [384]; 1621/22 novice, Liège [392]; 1623 Lancashire [384, 401]; 1624 Durham [418, 419]; 1625 Residence of St. John (England) [425].

---

<sup>1</sup> Jukes conformed to the Church of England in 1627 (Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 293).

JUNGUS. cf. YONGUS.

JUSTIN, RICHARD. Brother.

b. c. 1594 England (Baet. 8, f. 288r)

e. 1615 Seville (*ibid.*)

dis. December 1618 (Baet. 4/II, ff. 144v, 147r)

[1615 novice, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 288r)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> By November 1617 Justin had pronounced his first vows and was asking to be sent to England. Cf. Baet. 4/I, f. 254r.

KAYNES. cf. KEYNES.

KEELUS, THOMAS. Priest.

b. c. 1578 Buckinghamshire (400)

e. November 1617 (*ibid.*)

o. before 1617

p. spiritual coadiutor 22 February 1628 London (Germ. 63, f. 476r)

d. 25 May/4 June 1651 England (Angl. 7, f. 187r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131r)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1621 minister, 1621/22 procurator, 1622/23 minister, procurator, 1623 procurator, 1624 procurator, consultor, Watten [384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 minister, procurator, consultor, 1634 minister, procurator, consultor, 1636 minister, procurator, consultor, 1638 minister, procurator, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

KEELUS, THOMAS. cf. KELLIO, THOMAS.

KEINES. cf. KEYNES.

KEINUS. cf. KEYNES.

KELAMUS. cf. KEELUS.

KELIO. cf. KELLIO.

KELIUS. cf. KELLIO.

KELLAMSIS. cf. KEELUS.

KELLAMUS. cf. KEELUS.

KELLIO, THOMAS (vere GERARD). Priest.

b. c. 1605 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 114r) or Wiltshire (454)

e. 1629 Watten

o. c. 1636 Belgium

p. four vows 6 April 1645 (Angl. 13, f. 314v)

d. 6 July 1665 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133v)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 minister, procurator, consulator, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214r)] Ghent [527].

KEMIUS. cf. KEMPUS.

KEMP. cf. KEMPUS.

KEMPE. cf. KEMPUS.

KEMPIS. cf. KEMPUS.

KEMPUS, CAROLUS (vere YELVERTON). Priest.

b. c. 1577 Bawsie, Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 123; *Responsa*, I, 99-103)

e. 27 July 1608 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)

o. 18 December 1604 Rome (*Third Douay Diary*, p. 93)

d. 1612 Brussels (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 875)

1610, 1611 Brussels [298, 305].

**KEMPUS, GEORGIUS. Brother.**

- b. c. 1580 Sussex (Angl. 13, f. 21r; 400) or London (Angl. 13, ff. 9r, 56v, 88v, 121v)
- e. 13 December 1610 Louvain (400)
- p. 22 October 1623 St. Omers (Germ. 80, f. 295r)
- d. 22 September 1638 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1611 novice, 1613 novice, 1615 Louvain [306, 320, 339]; 1615, 1617, 1621 Liège [341, 354, 360, 384]; 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629, 1630, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 English College, St. Omers [392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

**KENDALLUS, THOMAS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1612 Devon (511)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)
- p. four vows 19 April 1654 San Lucar (Hispan. 12, ff. 299r, 300r)
- d. 2 July 1672 Madrid (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 251r)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527].

**KENES. cf. KEYNES.**

**KENNIS. cf. KEYNES.**

**KENSICHTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.**

**KENSIGNTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.**

**KENSINCHTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.**

**KENSINCTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.**

**KENSINGTONUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.**

**KENSINGTONUS, THOMAS. Novice.**

- b. 1603 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. between 1617 and 1619 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 177)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, 1631 Watten [453, 454, 460, 472].

KENUS. cf. KEYNES.

KERCHAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.

KERKAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.

KERKOUEN. cf. KIRKOUEN.

KESENTHONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

KESINCHTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

KESINGINTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

KESINTHONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

KESINTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

KEYNES, EDUARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1608 Somerset (454)
- e. 1626 (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1639 Liège?
- p. four vows 31 May 1643 St. Omers (Germ. 12, ff. 142r, 143r)
- d. 18 July 1665 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109v)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 teacher of rudiments, 1633 teacher of grammar, 1634 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 theologian, Liège [516].

KEYNES, GEORGIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1563 Somerset (AASI 46/24/1, p. 101) or July 1552 (203) or May 1553 (264)
- e. 19/29 August 1593 Tournai (AASI 46/24/1, p. 101; 203)
- v. 25 December 1594 (AASI 46/24/1, p. 101)
- o. 31 May 1597 (264)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 1 November 1602 St. Omers (264)
- d. 13 November 1611 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 36)

1594 novice, Tournai [158]; [15 September 1595 sent to St. Omers (AASI 46/24/1, p. 101)]; 1596 cases of conscience, English College, St. Omers [168, 170]; 1597, 1598 prefect of rooms, 1599, 1601, admonitor, confessor, consultor, 1602 consultor, admonitor, con-



fessor, spiritual prefect, 1603 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1604 confessor, admonitor, consultor, spiritual prefect, 1605 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1607 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1609 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1610 admonitor, consultor, spiritual prefect, English College, St. Omers [181, 195, 203, 224, 230, 239, 247, 254, 264, 274, 289].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #475.

KEYNES, MAURICE. Novice.

- e. 20/21 May 1579 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 61r)

KEYNES, MAURICE (occasionally called ALEXANDER) (alias GEORGE MAURITIUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1594 Somerset (419)
- e. c. 1616 (*ibid.*)
- v. October 1618 (Cast. 15, f. 403v)
- o. c. 1624 Spain?
- p. four vows 21 May 1628 Liège (Germ. 7, ff. 476r, 481r)
- d. 1 February 1654 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 192r)

[1622 Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 403v)]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 superior, 1630, 1631, Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [453, 460, 472]; 1632 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [481]; 1633 professor of physics, consultor, 1634 professor of philosophy, consultor, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [516]; 1638 Residence of St. Mary (England) [527, 528]; [1639 Residence of St. Thomas (England) (Angl. 13, f. 202v)].

KEYNES, MAURITIUS. cf. NEWPORT, MAURITIUS.

KEYNESIUS. cf. KEYNES.

KEYNUS. cf. KEYNES.

KING, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1537 Wells, Somerset (*Nadal*, II, 587-88)
- e. 5 July 1561 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 4r; 170, f. 57v)
- v. 10 August 1561 and 14 November 1561 Rome (Ital. 58, ff. 64r, 306r)

- o. 1562 Rome? (Clancy, «First Generation,» 159)
- d. 30 May 1565 England (Angl. 14, f. 74v; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 121r)

1561 Rome [5]; [1564 sent to England (Angl. 14, f. 74v)].

KINGINTON. cf. KENSINGTON.

KINSMANNUS, BERNARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1610 London (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. four vows 13 December 1643 Liège (Germ. 12, ff. 280r, 291r)
- d. 3 February 1668 Norfolk (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 22v)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 preparing to teach philosophy, 1638 procurator, Liège [516, 527]; 1638 sent to English province [529]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213v)].

KINSMANNUS, MICHAEL. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 London (473)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. 30 March 1641 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 41r)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 24 May 1643 Watten (Germ. 65, ff. 256r, 257r)
- d. 31 May 1694 Liège (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 191r)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 philosopher, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 207v)] Liège [527].

KIRCHAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.

KIRCKAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.

KIRCKMAN. cf. KIRKHAM.

KIREKAM. cf. KIRKHAM.

KIRKAM. cf. KIRKHAM.

KIRKAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.

**KIRKHAM, GULIELMUS. Brother.**

- b. c. 1534 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 75v)
- e. 1564 (93)
- v. 23 September 1567 (Ital. 58, f. 190r)
- p. 26 April 1592 Tournai (Germ. 59, f. 181v)
- d. 27 February 1593 Tournai (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

1566-1570 Trier [65]; 1584, 1590 St. Omers [92, 128]; 1591, 1592, 1593 Tournai [141, 145, 149, 152].

**KIRKHAM, GULIELMUS (vere HART; alias HAMBURN). Priest.**

- b. c. 1594 Devon (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. August 1616 Belgium (*Valladolid*, p. 113)
- o. between 1618 and 1621 Belgium
- d. August? 1621 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 124r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 21v)

1618 theologian, Louvain [358, 359]; 1621 Hampshire (England) [384].

**KIRKHAM, HENRICUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1573 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 6r)
- e. 1605 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 21 April 1601 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 101)
- p. four vows 31 July 1619 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 63r, 78r)
- d. 18 August 1646 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 34v)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22 Lancashire [384, 392]; 1623 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1624 consultor, 1625 consultor, 1626 superior of mission, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71r), 1629 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1630 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1631 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1632 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1633 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1634 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 482, 481, 480, 502, 516, 527].

**KIRKHAMUS. cf. KIRKHAM.****KIRKOUEN, ADRIANUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1595 Cassel, Flanders (400)
- e. 1617 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1622/23

d. 1 August 1635 Bergues (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 48)  
1622/23 confessor, preacher, catechist, 1623 missionary, Watten  
[399, 400, 401].

KNATCHBULL, JOANNES. cf. NORTONUS, JOANNES.

KNOLUS. cf. KNOWLES.

KNOLLUS. cf. KNOWLES.

KNOTTUS, EDUARDUS (vere MATTHEW WILSON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1582 Catchburn, Northumberland (*Liber Ruber* I, 129; *Responsa*, I, 122-23)
- e. 2 October 1606 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25v; 172, f. 104r)
- o. 27 March 1606 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 129)
- p. four vows 30 September 1618 Rome (Ital. 6, ff. 327r, 328r)
- d. 14 January 1656 (Angl. 7, f. 194v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109r)  
[1611 (Rom. 54, f. 269r)], [May 1614 (Rom. 55, f. 27r)], 1616, 1617  
minister, 1618, 1619 minister, English College, Rome [347, 355,  
361, 370]; [3 October 1620, sent to Monte Cassino (Hist. Soc. 62, f.  
78r)]; [3 April 1622, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78v)]; 1622/23  
superior, Watten [399, 400]; 1623 vice-provincial in Belgium [401];  
1624 English provincial curia [418]; 1625 substitute for provincial  
in Belgium, 1626 substitute for provincial in Belgium, [1628 (Angl.  
13, f. 79v)] Liège [425, 433]; [17 December 1628, sent to Belgium  
(Hist. Soc. 62, f. 81r)]; 1629, 1630 consultor to provincial, 1631  
consultor to provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius  
(England) [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 substitute for provincial in  
Belgium [481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 rector, consultor to provincial,  
1638 rector, consultor to provincial [1639 rector, consultor to  
provincial (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius  
(England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826; AR Foreign, pp. 184-86; Clancy, p. 105; Antony F. Allison, «Richard Smith's Gallican Backers and Jesuit Opponents,» *Recusant History* 18 (1987) 329-401; 19 (1989) 234-85; 20 (1990) 164-206.

KNOWELIUS. cf. KNOWLES.

KNOWLES, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1604 Stafford (419)

- e. 1624 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- d. 24 September 1637 Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 118v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 46v; 528)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83r)] Liège [433, 434]; 1629 teacher of rudiments, 1630 teacher of grammar, 1631 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 Maryland mission [516, 517].

KNOWLES, ROGERIUS. cf. RIGBAEUS, ROGERIUS.

KNOWLEUS. cf. KNOWLES.

KNOWLUS. cf. KNOWLES.

KOLER, LAURENTIUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1610 Germany (Angl. 13, f. 112v)
- e. c. 1629 (*ibid*)
- d. 4 December 1676 Rome (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 171r)

1632 theologian, Liège [481].

LACAEUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LACCAEUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LACCIEUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LACCIUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LACEIUS, GULIELMUS (vere WOLFE, GULIELMUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 25 December 1584 Scarborough, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 153; *Responsa*, I, 207-09)
- e. 11 November 1611 Nancy (367)
- o. 1617 (*ibid*.)
- p. four vows 21 November 1637 London (Germ. 10, ff. 33r, 38r)
- d. 17/27 July 1673 Oxfordshire (Angl. 16, f. 90v)

1612 novice, 1613 novice, Nancy [314, 324]; 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, Pont-à-Mousson [332, 342]; 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, Louvain [340, 353]; 1617 professor of grammar, 1618 professor of grammar, 1619 professor of grammar, 1621, 1621/22

professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 Lancashire (England) [401]; 1624 teacher, 1625 teacher of humanities, 1626 teacher of grammar, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629 teacher of grammar, College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [418, 425, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 teacher of grammar, Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634, 1636 Residence of St. George (England) [502, 503, 516]; 1638 Residence of St. Mary (England) [527]; [1639 Residence of St. George (England) (Angl. 13, f. 200r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #832.

LACEUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LACIUS. cf. LACEIUS.

LAEUS. cf. LEE or LEIGH.

LAITHWAITE, EDUARDUS (alias KENSINGTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 152; *Responsa*, I, 203-04)
- e. 22 August 1615 Liège (341)
- o. 21 April 1612 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 152)
- p. four vows 14 July 1628 Gate House Prison, London (Germ. 7, ff. 519r, 522r)
- d. 24 June 1643 or 10 July 1643 Devon (Angl. 7, f. 143v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 54r)

1615 novice, 1617 minister, Liège [341, 354]; 1618 professor of grammar, English College, St. Omers [360]; 1621, 1621/22 Hampshire (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 78r)], 1629, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203r)] College of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

LAITHWAITE, FRANCISCUS (alias KENSINGTON). Priest.

- b. 2 July 1591 near Wigan, Lancashire (Germ. Sup. 21, p. 7; *Liber Ruber*, I, 145; *Responsa*, I, 173)
- e. 7/8 May 1610 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27r; 172, f. 146r)
- o. between 1616 and 1619 Germany
- p. four vows 23 May 1627 London (Germ. 7, ff. 441r, 444r)

d. 30 August 1637 Thann, Alsace (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 29r) [1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 274r)]; 1612 novice, Landsberg [317]; 1612 theologian, 1614 theologian, Ingolstadt [318, 337]; 1615, prefect of music, 1616 librarian, teacher of grammar, Porrentruy [346, 352]; 1619 professor of dialectics and cases of conscience, confessor, presider over conferences, 1620 professor of cases of conscience and logic, confessor, domestic casuists, Innsbruck [373, 382]; 1621 professor of metaphysics, dean of philosophy, confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect [1622 (Germ. Sup. 21, f. 161v)]; 1623 professor of Sacred Scripture and of Controversies, admonitor, spiritual prefect, confessor, 1623/4 professor of cases of conscience, confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, Freiburg im Breisgau [390, 391, 416, 417];<sup>1</sup> 1624 procurator, Brussels [418, 420]; 1625 Liège [425, 426]; 1626 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England); 1627 professor of moral theology, confessor, admonitor, 1628 professor of moral theology, admonitor, confessor, 1629 professor of moral theology, admonitor, confessor, Freiburg im Breisgau [446, 452, 459]; 1630 consultor, professor of cases of conscience and presider over conferences, confessor, 1631 consultor, professor of cases of conscience and presider over conferences, confessor, 1633 consultor, professor of cases of conscience, confessor, prefect, 1634 consultor, professor of cases of conscience, confessor, prefect, [1636 (Germ. Sup. 22, p. 58)] Fribourg in Switzerland [471, 480, 501, 510]; 1637 Thann in Alsace [526].

---

<sup>1</sup> Throughout late 1623 and early 1624, Laithwaite petitioned to go to England. His request was finally granted on 16 March 1624. Cf. Germ. Sup. 5, ff. 306r, 310v, 325v.

LAITHWAITE, JOANNES (alias KENSINGTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Wigan, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 132; *Responsa*, I, 134-36)
- e. 18 October 1607 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26r; 172, f. 113r)
- o. between 1612 and 1616 Naples?
- d. February? 1624 Lisbon (Hist. Soc. 44, f. 6r)

1609 theologian, Rome [291]; [1611 Loreto (Rom. 54, f. 292v)]; [1611 (Neap. 81, f. 103v)], 1612 Naples [313]; 1616 Loreto [347]; [1619 confessor (Lus. 44, f. 353r)], 1623 confessor, Lisbon [406].

LAITHWAITE, THOMAS (alias SCOTT, GERARD, KENSINGTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Lancashire (SC, Anglia III, 98)

- e. 1 February 1607 Louvain (*ibid*)
- v. 2 February 1609 England (*ibid*)
- o. between September 1601 and May 1604 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, I, 203)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 7 February 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 133r)
- d. 10 June 1655 London (Angl. 7, f. 193r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132r)

1609 sent to England [289]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

LAITHWAITE, THOMAS. Novice.

- e. 21 November 1610 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27r; 172, f. 149r)

[1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 274v)].

LAITHWAITUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LAITONUS. cf. LAYTONUS.

LAMBE, ANTONIUS. cf. LAMPTONUS, ANTONIUS.

LAMBE, IGNATIUS. Brother.

- e. 1614 Louvain

1614 novice, 1615 novice, 1617, 1618 Louvain [327, 340, 353, 358].

LAMBERTI. cf. LAMBERTUS.

LAMBERTUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1531 Northampton (35)
- e. 30 June/21 July 1557 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 1v; 170, f. 14r)
- v. 2 July 1557 Rome (Ital. 59, f. 25r)
- p. 7 November 1568 Braniewo (Germ. 1, f. 180r)
- d. 10 August 1600 Braniewo (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 114r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 205v)

1560, 1561 Rome [3, 4]; 1565 sent to Germany Superior [16]; 1567, 1568 1569 Braniewo [34, 35, 49, 57]; 1571, 1572, 1573 Vilnius [77, 83, 87]; 1584, 1587, 1590 Braniewo [102, 118, 137]; 1591 S. Barbara



[144]; 1593, 1594, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599 Braniewo [149, 162, 177, 188, 189, 198, 209, 218, 220].

LAMBERTUS, JOANNES. cf. WALKERUS, JOANNES.

LAMPTONUS, ANTONIUS (vere LAMBE; alias CANTLETT, COMPTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1592 Cufaude, Hampshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 165; *Responsa*, I, 251-52)
  - e. 4 December 1617 Liège (400)
  - o. 20 August 1617 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 165)
  - p. four vows 8 December 1630 Watten? (Angl. 13, f. 116r)
  - d. 17 October 1668 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 16r)
- 1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22 minister, catechist, Watten [384, 392]; 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 Liège [418]; 1625 procurator, consultor, 1626 procurator, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)], 1629 procurator, consultor, 1630 procurator, consultor, 1631 procurator, consultor, 1632 procurator, consultor, 1633 procurator, consultor, 1634 procurator, consultor, 1636 minister, procurator, consultor, 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 212r)] Watten [425, 426, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

LAMPTONUS, IGNATIUS. cf. CUFFALDUS, GODFREY.

LANCITIO. cf. LANCITIUS.

LANCITIUS, NICOLAUS. Priest.

- d. 30 March 1653 Kaunas (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 105v)
- 1599 tutor in physics, 1600 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [212, 217].

LANDE. cf. LANDUS.

LANDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Staffordshire (Cast. 15, f. 584r)
- e. c. 1611 (*ibid*)
- v. 27 September 1613 (Cast. 15, f. 403v)
- o. between 1609 and 1610 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 98)
- p. four vows 1 January 1625 Watten (Germ. 7, ff. 235r, 244r)
- d. 5 September 1632 or 12 October 1632 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 45, ff. 16v, 17r; Cast. 15, f. 630v)

[1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)]; [1619 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 319r)]; 1621 Yorkshire [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire [392]; [1622 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 403v)];<sup>1</sup> 1624 minister, consultor, Watten [418, 419]; 1625 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, Liège [425]; 1626 sent to Spain [434]; [1628 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 584r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Throughout 1623 and early 1624 Land was asking to be sent to England so that he could work for the salvation of his fatherland. Cf. Cast. 9, ff. 50v, 92r, 122v. After his return to Valladolid, he again sought to return to England in 1631 and 1632. Cf. Cast. 10, ff. 49v, 53r, 84v.

LANGDALE, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. 1541 York (Hist. Soc. 41, f. 91r; Rom. 170, f. 55r)
- e. 21 May 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 4v; 170, f. 55r)
- v. 10 August 1562 Rome (Ital. 60, f. 305r)
- o. c. 1569/1570 Rome
- p. three vows 25 March 1569 Rome (Ital. 3, f. 281r)
- dis. 1583 (Angl. 14, f. 74v)<sup>1</sup>

1565 rhetorician, Naples [19]; 1565, 1566 philosopher, 1567 philosopher, 1569 theologian, 1570 theologian, 1572 penitentiary, Rome [14, 24, 38, 40, 42, 60, 70, 71, 84].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> He returned to England and worked as a spy against the Catholics (Clancy, «Priestly Perservance», 290). || <sup>2</sup> In the early 1570s Langdale was based in Loreto, possibly as the English penitentiary (cf. Ital. 142, f. 18r; Ital. 148, ff. 302r, 354r; Rh. Inf. 2, f. 33v). Beginning in 1576 he worked in various parts of the Rhineland and Flanders. Physically and temperamentally he was not fit for the work and returned to Italy in early 1580 (cf. Ital. 150, f. 245r; Germ. 137, f. 295r; Germ. 138, ff. 44r, 268r; Germ. Sup. 1a, ff. 86r, 90r). In October, 1581 he was in Barcelona (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/633). Regarding his defection, cf. Franc. 1, ff. 155v-156r.

LANMAN. cf. LANMANUS.

LANMANNUS. cf. LANMANUS.

LANMANUS, HENRICUS (or JOANNES; alias BUTLERUS, HENRICUS). Priest.

- b. 8/10 August 1573 Westhorpe, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 121; *Responsa*, I, 84-89)
- e. 1 February 1607 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)

- v. 2 February 1609 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 20 December 1603 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 121)
- d. April 1614 Louvain (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 157r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 24r)

1609/10, 1610 England [296, 297]; 1611 socius, confessor, prefect of the church, Louvain [306]; 1612 minister, English College, St. Omers [311]; 1613 minister, Louvain [320].

LANNOIS. cf. LANNOY.

LANNOY, QUINTINUS. Brother.

- b. c. March 1539 London (203) or 1541 (93)
- e. May 1568 Louvain (203) or 1566 (93)
- v. 1567 (93)
- p. 8 July 1590 Douai (Hist. Soc. 33, f. 20v)
- d. 1608 Douai (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 21)

1578 Tournai [91]; 1584, 1596, 1598, 1599, 1601, 1603 1604, 1607 Douai [93, 170, 195, 203, 224, 239, 247, 274].

LANOI. cf. LANNOY.

LANUS, JOANNES. Priest. cf. GRIMSTONUS, JOANNES.

LANUS, JOANNES. Scholastic.

- b. 1542 (Angl. 14, f. 79v)
- e. 2 February 1576 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r; 171/A, f. 40v)
- d. 14 May 1578 or 1579 Alcalà (Angl. 14, f. 79v)

LANUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. 1590 Plymouth (Mex. 4, f. 196v)
- e. 1612 (*ibid.*)

[1614 Tepozotlan (Mex. 4, f. 196v)]; [1626 Mexico (Mex. 4, f. 267v)]; [1632 Mexico (Mex. 4, f. 295r)].

LANUS, THOMAS. cf. LANDUS, THOMAS.

LASCHERUS. cf. LUSHERUS.

LATHAMUS, EDUARDUS (vere MAINWARING). Priest.

- b. c. 1603 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 198; *Responsa*, I, 346-47)
- e. 1628 Watten
- o. 11 May 1627 Paris (*Liber Ruber*, I, 198-99; Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 477)

p. four vows 31 July 1649 Lancashire (Germ. 14, ff. 59r, 60r)

d. 12 July 1667 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 37v)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [511]; 1636 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [516]; 1638 confessor, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] English College, St. Omers [527].

LATHAMUS, GEORGIUS (vere MAINWARING).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. January 1590 Chester (Franc. 11, f. 131r) or Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 156; *Responsa*, I, 217-18)

e. 14 October 1612 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27v; 172, f. 160v)

o. c. 1618 Louvain?

p. four vows 30 August 1626 Paris (Gal. 4, ff. 311r, 312r)

d. 12 September 1631 Mechlin (Angl. 7, f. 111r; Fl. Belg. 70, p. 616; 473)

[15 October 1614, sent to Louvain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, writer, Louvain [340, 353, 358, 359]; 1621 Liège [384]; 1621/22 confessor, 1622 confessor, 1623 confessor, 1624 confessor, 1625 confessor, 1626 confessor, 1627 confessor, Paris [393, 396, 414, 423, 432, 439, 445]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 professor of moral theology, consultor, 1630 professor of moral theology, Liège [453, 460].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 105.

LATHOMUS. cf. LATHAMUS.

LATHWAITUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LATHWARTUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LATHWATTUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LATHWATUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LATHWAYTUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LA TOME. cf. LATHAMUS.

LATOMUS. cf. LATHAMUS.

LATORNUS. cf. LATHOMUS.

LATWAITUS. cf. LAITHWAITE.

LAUIZAR, PAULUS. Brother.  
1623 English College, Rome [409].

LAUMANNUS. cf. LANMANUS.

LAWARDUS. cf. FETTIPLACE.

LAYTONUS, JOANNES (alias PORT). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Gatherley Rose, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 150; *Responsa*, I, 196-97)
- e. 12 February 1612 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27v; 172, f. 157v)
- o. 28 October 1611 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 151)
- d. 18/28 February 1624 England (Angl. 7, f. 93r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 258r)

1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, Liège [340, 353]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 Lancashire Mission (England) [384, 392, 401].

LAYTONUS, THOMAS. cf. PORTUS, THOMAS.

LEA. cf. LEE.

LEACH, HUMPHREY. cf. ECCLES, HENRICUS.

LEARAEUS, GEORGIUS. cf. SPAREUS, GEORGIUS.

LEAUS. cf. LEE.

LECHUS, HUMPHREY. cf. ECCLES, HENRICUS.

LEE, FRANCISCUS (vere BADDULEY). Brother.

- b. c. 1577 Staffordshire (400)
- e. 4 October 1610 England (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- p. 8 December 1630 Liège (Germ. 81, f. 374r)
- d. 14 February 1655 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 192v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 41v)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1613, 1614 English College, St. Omers [321, 328]; 1615 Watten [341]; 1617, 1618 Liège

[354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23 Watten [384, 392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1624,<sup>1</sup> 1625 Ghent [401, 418, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] Liège [433, 434, 463, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> On 1 July 1624 he asked to be transferred to another province. Either he changed his mind or his request was denied. Cf. Angl. 32/II, f. 282r.

LEE, GULIELMUS (vere BADDULEY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Staffordshire (400)
- e. 5 October 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. between June 1616 and October 1622 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 114)
- d. 18 December 1631 (Cast. 15, f. 630v)

1622/3 novice, 1623 novice, Liège [399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625 teacher of grammar, St. Omers [418, 419, 425]; [1628 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 584r)].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #494. || <sup>2</sup> In the spring of 1631 Lee asked to be allowed to return to England for reasons of health. The request seems to have been too late. Cf. Cast. 10, f. 49v.

LEE, IGNATIUS. cf. STAFFORDUS.

LEE, JACOBUS. Brother.

- e. 8 June 1615 Liège (341)

1615 novice, 1617, 1619 Liège [341, 354, 360].

LEE, RICHARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1587 Lancashire (426)
- e. 24 December 1625 Watten (Rom. 56, f. 171r)
- p. 8 September 1635 Rome (Ital. 45, f. 93r)
- d. 5 December 1649 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 63r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433, 434]; 1627 socius to procurator, 1628 socius to procurator, 1630 socius to procurator, 1632 socius to procurator, 1633 socius to procurator, 1635 socius to procurator, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35v)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)] English College, Rome [443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

LEE, ROGERUS (alias CURSINIUS). Priest.

- b. 1562 (233, 264)
- e. 27 October 1600 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23r; 172, f. 43r)
- v. 18 October 1602 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 248)
- o. 7 April 1604 Rome? (*ibid.*)
- d. 1615 Dunkirk (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 446)

1602 novice, 1603 theologian, 1604 theologian, Rome [233, 241, 249]; [27 August 1604, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71r)]; 1604 minister, 1605 minister, 1606 minister, 1607 minister, consultor, 1609 minister, 1610 minister, 1611 minister, 1612 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1613 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1614 consultor, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, English College, St. Omers [247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328].

LEE, THOMAS. Scholastic.

- b. 1594 England (Baet. 8, f. 305v)
- e. 1618 (*ibid.*)
- d. 8 October 1621 (Baet. 26, f. 15)

[1619 novice, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 305v)].

LEECH, HUMPHREY. cf. ECCLES, HENRICUS.

LEECHIUS, HUMPHREY. cf. ECCLES, HENRICUS.

LEECHUS, HUMPHREY. cf. ECCLES, HENRICUS.

LEEDES. cf. COURTNEUS.

LEEUS. cf. LEE.

LEGATUS, JOANNES. cf. WILSONUS, THOMAS.

LEIGH. cf. LEE.

LEIGHE. cf. LEE.

LEIGHUS. cf. LEE.

LEIGUS. cf. LEE.

LEIUS. cf. LEE.

**LELANDUS, GULIELMUS.** Scholastic?

- b. 1538 (Hist. Soc. 175, f. 79r)
- e. 15 November 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5r; 170, f. 59v)
- d. 16 October 1564 (Hist. Soc. 175, f. 79r; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 121r)

1564 philosopher, Rome [7]; 1564/65 sent to Germany Superior [14].

**LENI.** cf. LANNOY.**LENNEP, THEODORE.** Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Cologne (491)
- e. c. 1599 (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 12 March 1620 (*ibid.*)
- d. 14 January 1639 Mainz (Fejér, I, 142)

1632 regent of episcopal seminary, Mainz, English College, St. Omers [481]; 1633 professor Sacred Scripture, Liège [490, 491].

**LENTALLUS, JOANNES.** Brother.

- b. c. 1570 Suffolk (400)
- e. 14 August 1610 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- p. 8 September 1622 Liège (Germ. 80, f. 239r)
- d. 26 April 1639 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 121r)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [298, 306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 Liège [433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**LENTHALLUS.** cf. LENTALLUS.**LEO.** cf. LEE.**LESOME, HENRICUS DE.** cf. SOM, HENRICUS DEL.**LEUCKNERUS.** cf. LEUKNERUS.**LEUCNERUS.** cf. LEUKNERUS.**LEUIS.** cf. LEE.**LEUKNERUS, THOMAS** (vere or alias GULIELMUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Antwerp (Angl. 13, ff. 7r, 16r, 48v, 79r, 106r, 154v) or Sussex (Angl. 13, ff. 199r, 235r)



- e. 1614 (*ibid*)
- o. before 1621
- p. three vows 13 August 1626 London (Germ. 3, ff. 300r, 307r)
- d. 13/16 March 1645 London (Angl. 7, f. 145r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623 Lincoln (England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 79r)], 1629, 1630, 1631 Residence of St. Francis Borgia (Suffolk, England) [418, 419, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

LEUS. cf. LEE.

LEUSONUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

LEUTNERUS. cf. LEUKNERUS.

LEVESONUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

LEVISIONUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

LEWKNERUS. cf. LEUKNERUS.

LEY. cf. LEE.

LEYUS. cf. LEE.

LIGI, AMBROSIO. Brother.

- p. 12 November 1595 Valladolid (Hisp. 47, f. 585r)
- d. 23 January 1632 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 10r; 487)

1595 procurator, 1596 procurator, 1597, 1607 English College, Valladolid [164, 169, 180, 272]; 1608, 1609, 1611 socius to English procurator, Madrid [280, 288, 304]; 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1623, 1630, 1632 English College, Rome [347, 355, 361, 370, 409, 467, 486].

LILIUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. 1572 London (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 460)
- e. 2 February 1602 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23v; 172, f. 57r)
- d. 15 May 1609 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 460)

1602 novice, 1603 novice, Rome [233, 239]; 1604, 1605, 1606 English College, Rome [249, 250, 257, 267].

LINNUS. cf. LINUS.

LINUS, FRANCISCUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Buckinghamshire (Angl. 13, ff. 53r, 82r; 402) or London (Angl. 13, ff. 110r, 158r, 205v; 426, 491)
- e. 23 August 1623 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 209r)
- o. c. 1631 Liège
- p. four vows 20 August 1640 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 39r, 40r)
- d. 15/25 November 1675 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 209r)

1623 novice, Liège [401, 402]; 1624 novice, Watten [418]; 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82r)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 professor of Hebrew and Mathematics, Liège [425, 426, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 professor of Hebrew and Mathematics, 1636 professor of Hebrew and Mathematics, 1638 professor of Hebrew and Mathematics, [1639 Angl. 13, f. 205v] Liège [502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 58, 128-29; Polgár, III/2, 420.

LINUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1604 Norfolk (454)
- e. c. 1625 (*ibid.*)
- d. 12 October 1636 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 116v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 136r, 198r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

LISI. cf. LIGI.

LISIO. cf. LIGI.

LISIUS. cf. LIGI.

LISS. cf. LIGI.

LISTERUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1559 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 82r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 15)
- e. 20 February 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 87r)
- o. between 1587 and 1590 Pont-à-Mousson

p. four vows 3 June 1610 England (Germ. 5, ff. 1r, 2r)

d. 19 February 1628 Liège (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 167r)

[6 May 1585, permission to travel to France (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)];  
[1587 student (Franc. 10, f. 78r)], [1590 student (Franc. 10, f. 137r)],  
1593, 1595 chancellor, prefect of higher faculty, consultor, admon-  
itor, Pont-à-Mousson [149, 166];<sup>1</sup> 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611,  
1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22  
superior, 1623, 1624 Northampton (England) [384, 392, 401, 418];  
1625, 1626 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425, 433].

---

<sup>1</sup> Because of bad health, Lister's departure for England was delayed: he was given final approval for the mission on 12 January 1595 and should have departed shortly thereafter. Cf. Gall. 44, f. 13v; Fondo Gesuitico 651/634.

LISTINUS. cf. LISTERUS.

LISUS. cf. LIGI.

LITCHFILDUS, EDUARDUS. cf. HALLUS, EDUARDUS.

LITH, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Novice.

b. 1536 London (1)

e. June 1555 (*ibid.*)

dis. 1557 (Clancy, «First Generation», 159)

1555, 1557 Loreto [1, 2].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/2, 423.

LITTLEWOOD, ROBERTUS. Brother.

1613 Louvain [320].

LOBB, EMMANUEL. cf. SIMONIUS, JOSEPHUS.

LOCHUM, HENRICUS. Priest.

b. c. 1609 Maastricht (Angl. 13, ff. 112v, 159r)

e. c. 1628 (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1635

d. 7 November 1673 Erfurt (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 103v)

1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [481, 490, 502].

LOEB, EMMANUEL. cf. SIMONIUS, JOSEPHUS.

LOMBARD. cf. LOMBARDUS.

LOMBARDUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. 1575 Arras (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 296v) or 1579 (264)
- e. 16 March 1602 Tournai (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 296v)
- v. 1604 (264)
- p. 22 February 1615 Tournai (Germ. 79, f. 2r)
- d. 6 November 1625 Belgium (Angl. 7, f. 96v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 160v)

1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624 English College, St. Omers [247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341, 354, 360, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418].

LOMBART. cf. LOMBARDUS.

LOMNANNUS. cf. LANMANUS.

LONMANUS. cf. LANMANUS.

LOPES, BENTO. Brother.

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim, Fernão.

LOPEZ, ANDREA. Brother.

1630 English College, Seville [463].

LOUFETTUS. cf. LOVETTUS.

LOURENÇO, BARTOLOMEUS. Brother.

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim, Fernão.

LOUS, JOANNES. Priest.

1615 minister, Louvain [339].

LOVELLUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Norfolk (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Belgium
- p. four vows 5 September 1641 London (Germ. 11, ff. 152r, 161r)

d. 11 October 1683 Oxford (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 133r)  
 1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

LOVETTUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Northampton (Angl. 13, ff. 16r, 104r, 75v, 149r) or York (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. before 1613
- p. spiritual coadiutor 11 November 1622 London (Germ. 62, f. 499r)
- d. 18/28 August 1640 London (Angl. 7, f. 140v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)] Residence of St. Anne (Leicester, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1633, 1634, 1636 teacher of grammar, 1638 procurator, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

LOWICK. cf. LOWICKUS.

LOWICKUS, JOSEPHUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1610 Durham (503)
- e. 1633 Watten
- p. 21 June 1645 Liège (Germ. 84, ff. 190r, 192r)
- d. 15 October 1675 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 208v)

1633 novice, Watten [490]; 1634, 1636 Ghent [502, 503]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [527].

LUCERO. cf. LUSHERUS.

LUDOVICUS, GEORGIUS. Novice/Brother.

- b. c. 1611 London (Baet. 9/I, f. 122r)
- e. 1633 Seville

1633 novice, Seville [492].

LUDOVICI, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1600 Hereford (503)
- e. 1634 Watten

1634, novice, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 213v)] Watten [502, 503, 516, 527].

LUDOVICI, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Wales (473) or Hereford (491)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. 27 December 1641 St. Omers (Angl. 11, f. 48v)
- d. 6 November 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 69v)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 theologian, Ghent [516]; 1638 teacher of rudiments, English College, St. Omers [527]; [1639 Liège (Angl. 13, f. 207v)].

LUDOVICI, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Yorkshire (461)
- e. 1628 Watten
- o. 20 March 1638 Liège (527)
- d. 12 October 1644 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 144v)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 tertian, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212r)].

LUIS. cf. LIGI.

LUSHERUS, EDUARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1587 Norfolk (Fl. Belg. 11, f. 131r)
- e. 8 September 1610 Madrid (*ibid.*)
- o. 26 May 1619 Spain? (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 5 August 1625 Liège (Germ. 7, ff. 237r, 240r)
- d. 27 September 1665 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109v)

1619 theologian, Murcia [366]; 1622/23, 1623 tertian, Ghent [399, 400, 401]; 1624 professor of philosophy, 1625 professor of philosophy, 1626 professor of philosophy, Liège [418, 425, 433]; 1627 socius to procurator, 1628 procurator, Brussels [440, 448, (Angl. 13, f. 89v)]; 1629 preparing to teach theology, 1630 professor of theology, consultor, Liège [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 consultor, 1636 consultor, 1638 consultor [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [472, 473, 481, 492, 502, 516, 527].

LUSHERUS, NICOLAUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1589 London (402)

- e. March 1623 London (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1623
- p. four vows 16 October 1633 London (Germ. 8, ff. 388r, 400r)
- d. 20/30 November 1653 England (Angl. 7, f. 191v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 105v)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; 1629 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [511, 516, 527].

LUSONUS, EDUARDUS. cf. WITUS, EDUARDUS.

MACAE. cf. MACAEUS.

MACAEUS, ROBERTUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1587 Warwickshire (400)
- e. 17 October 1620 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. 19 October 1631 St. Omers (Germ. 83, f. 65r)
- d. 27 October 1636 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 117r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, 1623, 1624 Liège [384, 392, 399, 400, 401] 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)], 1629, 1630 Watten [425, 426, 433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632 English College, St. Omers [472, 481]; 1633, 1634 Watten [490, 502].

MACEUS. cf. MACAEUS.

MACIUS. cf. MACAEUS.

MACUREUS, ALEXANDER (vere McQuirrie). Priest.

- d. August 1606 Scotland (Angl. 42, f. 290)

A Scotsman, he spent most of 1603 in London. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/635.

MAINARDUS, JOANNES (vere GADBURY). Priest.

- b. 10 July 1599 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 180; *Responsa*, I, 297-98)
- e. 29 November 1620 Liège (400)
- o. 29 March 1625 (*ibid.*)

p. four vows 5 March 1634 Leicestershire (Germ. 9, ff. 5r, 10r)

d. 28 February 1668 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 88v)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/3 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 theologian, Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [433, 434]; 1627 procurator, 1628 socius to procurator, Brussels [440, 448, (Angl. 13, f. 89v)]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [511, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203v)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [527].

MAINARDUS, RICHARDUS (vere GADBURY). Novice.

b. c. 1607 London (426)

e. 1625 Watten

d. 30 March 1626 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 97r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 160v; 434)

1625 novice, Watten [425, 426].

MAINWARING. cf. LATHAMUS.

MALLARCINUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. cf. MALLASISCO.

MALLASISCO, CHRISTOPHERUS. Brother.

d. 7 April 1634 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 10v)

1598, 1599 English College, Rome [199, 212].

MAMBRECHT, JOHN. Priest.

d. 28 April 1670 Warsaw (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 112v)

After the death of Patrick Anderson, the French ambassador in London wanted another Scotsman as his chaplain. To the disapproval of the English provincial, Mambrecht came to London in late 1624 or early 1625. Because of the English provincial's persistent protests to the general, Mambrecht returned to Scotland in the summer of 1626. Cf. Angl. 1, ff. 209r, 219r, 219v, 220r, 223v, 226r, 227r, 231r, 235r, 243v.

MANDEVILLA. cf. MANDEVILLUS.

MANDEVILLUS, HUMPHREDUS (vere MIDDLEMORE). Priest.

b. c. 1594 Shropshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 172; *Responsa*, I, 273-74 or Surrey [402])



- e. 1623 Liège
- o. 13 March 1619 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 172)
- d. 12/22 February 1629 London (Angl. 7, f. 110r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v; 454)

1623 novice, Liège [401, 402]; 1624 novice, Watten [418]; 1625 prefect of morals, 1626 prefect of morals, English College, St. Omers [425, 433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) (Angl. 13, f. 78v)].

MANERIUS. cf. MANNERIUS.

MANLIUS, THOMAS (alias ROGERS). Priest.

- b. c. 1588 Broughton, Northampton (*Liber Ruber*, I, 151; *Responsa*, I, 197-98)
  - e. 26 October 1611 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 27v; 172, f. 155v)
- [1611 novice, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 276v)].

MANNERIUS, JOANNES (alias or vere SIMCOCKS). Priest.

- b. c. 1610 London (473)
- e. 8 September 1631 Watten (Rom. 57, f. 159v)
- o. c. 1640 Rome
- p. four vows 1 January 1651 Rome (Ital. 12, ff. 90r, 91r)
- d. 1695 St. Germain, Paris (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 485)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 Ghent [516]; [1639 theologian, Roman College (Rom. 57, f. 159v)].

MANNOCCUS. cf. MANNOCKUS.

MANNOCKUS, JOANNES (vere or alias LEONARDUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Hampshire (402)
- e. 21 January 1622 London (*ibid.*)
- o. between May 1610 when he was called home from the English College, Rome and January 1622 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 148; *Seminary Priests*, II, 210)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 23 September 1633 (Angl. 14, f. 19v)
- d. 15 May 1651 England (Angl. 7, f. 186r) or 4 June (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 65r)

1623 novice, 1624 novice, 1625 novice, 1626 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77v)], 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [453, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of St. Mary

(England) [472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201v)]  
Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

MANOCKUS. cf. MANNOCKUS.

MANOCUS. cf. MANNOCKUS.

MANOCCUS. cf. MANNOCKUS.

MANOXUS. cf. MANNOCKUS.

MANSELLUS, RICHARDUS. cf. WATSONUS, IGNATIUS.

MARCHLAND, ALEXANDER. Priest/Novice.

- b. c. 1562 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 87r); Chester diocese  
(*Liber Ruber*, I, 27)
- e. 17 September 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, f. 139v)
- o. 31 March 1584 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, I, 218)
- dis. December 1592 (Angl. 14, f. 87r)

MARICHAL, CLAUDIUS (MARISSAEL). Brother.

- d. 20 September 1613 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 36)
- 1610, 1611, 1612 English College, St. Omers [298, 306, 311].

MARIN, DIDACUS (vere JAMES). Brother.

- b. c. 1603 Dorset (Baet/ 9/I, f. 67r)
- e. c. 1622 (*ibid.*)
- v. 18 July 1624 (*ibid.*)
- d. 1 August 1641 (Baet. 26, f. 58r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 17r)

1623 novice, Seville [403]; 1623, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1633, 1634, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 165r)], 1637, 1639, 1640 English College, Seville [404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

MARISHALL. cf. MARICHAL.

MARISHALLUS. cf. MARICHAL.

MARIUS. cf. MARQUEZ.

MARQUES. cf. MARQUEZ.

**MARQUEZ, JOANNES.** Priest.

1629 prefect of students, consultor, teacher of moral theology, 1630 prefect of students, consultor, teacher of moral theology, 1631 spiritual prefect, prefect of students, consultor, teacher of moral theology, admonitor, 1633 spiritual prefect, professor of cases of conscience, 1634 spiritual prefect, prefect of students, professor of moral theology, professor of cases of conscience, 1637 spiritual prefect, prefect of students, admonitor, lecturer in controversial theology, confessor, 1639 consultor, spiritual prefect, prefect of students, professor of cases of conscience and of controversial theology, confessor, 1640 spiritual prefect, admonitor, professor of moral theology and of controversial theology, confessor English College, Seville [455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

**MARSHIUS, GULIELMUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Mechlin (482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. four vows 25 November 1646 St. Omers (Germ. 13, ff. 135r, 136r)
- d. 23 August 1688 Ghent (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 488)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208r)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

**MARTIALIS, MATTHEW.** Novice.

- e. 17/188 October 1578 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A, f. 56v)
- d. 13 February 1581 (Angl. 14, f. 80r)

**MARTIALIS, PETRUS.** cf. TURNERUS, PETRUS.**MARTIALIS, THOMAS.** Priest.

- b. 1545 York (93)
- e. 13 February 1575 Louvain (Fl.Belg. 80, f. 23) or 1574 (93)
- v. 1576 (93)
- o. between 1570 and 1575 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 220)
- d. 22 July 1589 Rome (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

1584 Douai [93]; [1586 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 72v)]; [1587 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 121v)].

**MARTINUS, GULIELMUS.** cf. BENTNAEUS, GULIELMUS.

MARTINUS, JACOBUS. cf. MARIN, DIDACUS.

MARTIUS. cf. MARSHIUS.

MASERUS, NICHOLAUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Trier (Angl. 13, f. 119v)
- e. c. 1609 (*ibid.*)
- p. spiritual coadiutor (*ibid.*)
- d. 7 March 1639 Mainz (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 31r)

1632 procurator for the college at Mainz, 1633, 1634 procurator for the college at Mainz, Ghent [481, 490, 502].

MASON, cf. MORLAEUS, FRANCISCUS.

MASSERUS. cf. MASERUS.

MATAGON, FRANCISCUS (alias MATTHEWS). Priest.

- b. c. 1614 Liège (Angl. 13, f. 118v)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. 30 March 1641 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 41r)
- p. four vows 6 December 1650 Liège (Germ. 14, ff. 171r, 174r)
- d. 8 November 1667 Ipres (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 493)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 502]; 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 208r)] Liège.

MATAJON. cf. MATAGON.

MATHEI. cf. MATAGON.

MATHEOS, PETRUS. Brother.

1640 English College, Seville [537].

MATOGON. cf. MATAGON.

MATTHAEI. cf. MATAGON.

MAURITII. cf. MAURITIUS.

MAURITIUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Monmouth (511)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 19 October 1642 Liège (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 28v)
- d. 1 August 1667 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 28v)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 assistant to Father Floyd, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 professor of logic, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205v)] theologian, Liège [527].

MAURITIUS, FRANCISCUS (vere or alias GUALTERUS). Brother.

b. c. 1613 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 211v)

e. 1635 (*ibid.*)

d. 2 November 1645 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 24r)

1636 novice, Watten [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211v)] Liège [527].

MAURITIUS, GEORGIUS. cf. MAURICE KEYNES.

MAYNARDUS. cf. MAINARDUS.

MELCALFA. cf. METCALF.

MELGARESO, JOANNES. Brother.

1631, 1633, 1634 English College, Seville [475, 492, 505].

MENDES, GONÇALO. Priest.

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim, Fernão. A letter to the general from Mendes, dated 19 October 1602, can be found in Fondo Gesuitico 651/637.

MENDOZA, JACOBUS DE. Priest.

d. 19 October 1669 Cadiz (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 34r)

1631, 1633, 1634 English College, Seville [475, 492, 505].

MENDOZA, THOMAS DE (vere BEDINGFELD). Priest.

b. 1609 London (Baet. 9/I, f. 162r)

e. 1635 Seville (*ibid.*)

o. pre-1635

dis. c. June 1647<sup>1</sup>

[1636 novice, (Baet. 9/I, f. 162r)]; 1638 theologian, [1639 (Baet. 9/I, f. 208r)] Seville [533]; [1639 College of the Holy Apostles (England) (Angl. 13, f. 191v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> As early as December, 1642, the general was investigating the possibility of dismissing Mendoza. At that time he had instructed the English provincial to seek information on its advisability. In June, 1647 the

general approved of Mendoza's dismissal for disobedience and for holding unspecified dangerous views. The provincial who dismissed Mendoza was Henry Silisdon (vere Bedingfeld). Cf. Angl. 2, ff. 10r, 88r.

MENTZIUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Ammenberg (491)
- e. 1619 (*ibid.*)
- d. 30 October 1672 Bamberg (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 92r)

1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491].

METCALF, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. 1566 (Angl. 14, f. 87r)
- e. 22/27 November 1599 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22v; 172, f. 33v)
- o. between September 1592 and April 1597, Seville (*Seminary Priests*, I, 228; *Liber Ruber*, I, 105)
- d. 4 December 1600 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 3r)

1600 novice, Rome [217].

METTAM, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1532 Yorkshire (Angl. 14, f. 83r; Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 503)
- e. 4 May 1579 London (Fl. Belg. 2, pp. 142, 157)<sup>1</sup>
- o. before 1579
- d. 18 June 1592 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 165r)

---

<sup>1</sup> There is an petition for admission to the Society by an unnamed priest in prison in England (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/593). The letter is dated 14 February 1579. Can this be Mettam's request?

METZ, JOANNES DE. Brother.

- b. c. 1604 Flanders (503)
- e. 1632 Watten (*ibid.*)
- p. 21 June 1645 St. Omers (Germ. 84, f. 196r)
- d. 20 May 1665 Rome (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 85r)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 213v)] Watten [527].

MEUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- d. 23 September 1623 Fermo (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 14r)

1595 English College, Rome [165].

MICHAELIS. cf. MICHEL.

MICHEL, CHRISTOPHORUS. Brother.

b. c. 1591 Shropshire (327)

e. 1612 Louvain (*ibid.*)

d. 17 May 1614 Louvain (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 25; 327)

1613 novice, Louvain [320].

MICO, GUALTERUS. cf. HARVAEUS, AEGIDIUS.

MIDDELTONUS. cf. MIDDLETONUS.

MIDDLEMORE, HUMPHREDUS. cf. MANDEVILLUS,  
HUMPHREDUS.

MIDDLETON, GULIELMUS. Priest.

b. c. 1595 Antwerp (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 507)

e. 8 October 1622 Mechlin (*ibid.*)

o. 1619 Antwerp (*ibid.*)

d. 7 May or 6 June 1625 near Wesel or Breda (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 35)

1624 military chaplain, Brussels [420].

MIDDLETONUS, PETRUS (alias GOLDSMITH). Priest.

b. c. 1601 Hampshire (454)

e. 1629 Watten

o. 1629 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 131)

p. spiritual coadiutor 14 July 1641 Lancashire (Germ. 65, f. 73r)

d. 4 September 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 118r)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454]; 1631 Residence of St. Michael (England) [472, 473]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

MIDDLETONUS, ROBERT. Priest.

b. 1570 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 105; *Seminary Priests*, I, 230)

e. 1600/01 England (*Seminary Priests*, I, 231)

o. 4 January 1598 Rome (*ibid.*)

d. 3 April 1601 Lancaster (*ibid.*)

MIDELTONUS. cf. MIDDLETONUS.

MIDLETONUS. cf. MIDDLETONUS.

MILDFORT, JOANNES. cf. FORCERUS, JOANNES.

MILESIUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1588 London (Angl. 13, f. 5v)
- e. 1620 London (*ibid.*)
- o. 27 December 1616 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 169)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 10 June 1629 London (Germ. 63, f. 517r)
- d. 7 November 1653 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 41r) or 17 December 1653 England (Angl. 7, f. 192r)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

MINSHORO, RICHARDUS. Brother/Novice.

- b. c. 1580 Salop (Cast. 15, ff. 182v, 225v)
- e. 1610 Valladolid (*ibid.*)

[1611 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182v, 225v)].

MIROIR, JOANNES DE. Brother.

- d. 14 January 1653 Brussels (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 70)

1606, 1609, 1610 English College, St. Omers [274, 289, 298].

MOLSAEUS. cf. MOLSHO.

MOLSHO, JOANNES (alias JOANNES DAYE). Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Northampton (461)
- e. 7 September 1617 Liège (354)
- o. October 1608 St. Omers (*Valladolid*, p. 84)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 October 1627 London (Germ. 63, f. 316r)
- d. 20 March 1662 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 81r)

1617 novice, Liège [354]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453]; 1630 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [460, 461]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (formerly the Residence of St. Francis Borgia, England) [472, 473, 481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].



MOLSHOIUS. cf. MOLSHO.

MOMFORDUS. cf. MUMFORDUS.

MONTE, ANTONIUS. Brother.

1637 English College, Seville [522].

MONTFORDUS. cf. MUMFORDUS.

MORBRED, GEORGIUS. Scholastic?

b. c. 1537 Tilehurst, Sussex (Rom. 78b, f. 164v)

e. 17 November 1564 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6v; 170, f. 77r)

d. 1569 Toulouse (Angl. 14, f. 76r)

[1565 Rome (Rom. 78b, f. 164v)]; 1566 philosopher, Rome [24] 1566 sent first to Loreto then to Aquitaine [25].

MORDET, CHRISTOPHERUS. Brother.

b. c. 1611 Huy (Angl. 13, f. 119r)

e. 1633 Watten

dis. 9 May 1643 (Angl. 11, f. 58v)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 502]; 1636 Liège [516]; [24 February 1637, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83v)]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215r)] Ghent [527].

MORENO, FRANCISCUS. Brother.

1639 English College, Seville [533, 534].

MORGANUS, EDUARDUS or JOANNES (alias SINGLETON).  
Priest/Novice.

b. c. 1586 Bettisfield, Flintshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 143; *Responsa*, I, 165-67)

e. 24/25 October 1609 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 137r)

dis. post 1611

o. April 1618 Salamanca (*Seminary Priests*, II, 224)

d. 26 April 1642 London (*ibid.*)

1611 novice, Louvain [306].

MORGANUS, GEORGIUS (alias DINGLEIUS). Scholastic?

b. c. 1584 Abergavenny, Monmouth (*Liber Ruber*, I, 135; *Responsa*, I, 142)

e. 18 October 1607 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26r; 172, f. 113r)

d. 22 April 1612 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 5v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 28r)

**MORGANUS, GUALTERO.** Priest.

- b. c. 1576 Monmouth (Baet. 8, f. 171v)
- e. 1602/3 Seville
- o. before 1602 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, I, 236)
- d. 2 November 1608 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 83v)

[1603 novice, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 171v)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> By December, 1607 Morgan was at the English College, Valladolid. Cf. Cast. 7, ff. 250v, 262r.

**MORGANUS, JOANNES** (alias FRANCIS BROOKES; vere FERDINAND POULTON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1587 Buckinghamshire (Angl. 13, f. 10v) or c. 1584, Bourton, Buckinghamshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 166; *Responsa*, I, 256-57)
- e. 1613? and 4 November 1615 Liège (341)<sup>2</sup>
- o. c. 1619 Louvain
- dis. 10 August 1624 (418)

1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1617 novice, theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [353, 358, 359]; 1620 socius to procurator, 1621 socius to procurator, Brussels [376, 384]; 1621/22, 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London) [392, 401].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 293. || <sup>2</sup> It appears that Morgan entered the Society twice.

**MORGONSONUS, GULIELMUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1566 (Tol. 21/I, f. 177r)
- e. 4 March 1596 Villarejo de Fuentes (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1596 Spain?
- d. November 1611 Palencia (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 84r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 20r)

[1597 novice, Villarejo de Fuentes (Tol. 21/I, f. 177r)].

**MORLAEUS, FRANCISCUS** (vere MASON and alias BROWNUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1592 Durham (402)
- e. 2 May 1623 London (*ibid.*)
- o. 30 March 1619 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 179)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 31 August 1633 Durham? (Angl. 13, f. 151r)

d. 6 August 1681 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 76v)  
 1623 novice, 1624 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424]; 1625, 1626 prefect of the dormitories, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629 prefect of the choir, confessor, English College, St. Omers [425, 426, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198r)] Residence of St. John (England) [460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

MORLAEUS, GEORGIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1585 Wiltshire (392) or Hampshire (400)
- e. 29 August 1611 Louvain (400)
- o. before 1611
- p. four vows 28 August 1633 London (Germ. 8, ff. 387r, 402r)

d. 22 December 1664 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 56v)  
 1611 novice, 1613, 1614, 1615 professor of theology, 1617 professor of sacred theology, 1618 professor of theology, consultor, 1621/22 professor of Sacred Scripture, consultor, 1622/23 professor of theology, consultor, 1623 professor of sacred theology, consultor, Louvain [306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 Ghent [418, 419]; 1625 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629, 1630 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [433, 434, 453, 460]; 1631 Residence of St. Mary (England) [472]; 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 482]; 1633, 1634 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502]; 1635, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [511, 516]; 1638 consultor, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [527]; [1639 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 190r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 116.

MORLAEUS, GUALTERUS. Brother.

- b. 21 December 1589 London (Rom. 57, f. 35r)
- e. 11 November 1617 Liège (400)
- p. 8 December 1629 Watten (Germ. 81, f. 223r)
- d. 7/17 March 1641 Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 141v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 28r)

1618 novice, 1621 Liège [360, 384]; 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623 Ghent [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Watten [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472,

481, 490, 502]; [1636 English College, Rome (Rom. 57, f. 35r)]; [9 April 1638, sent to Flandro-Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 84r)]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204r)] Maryland mission [527].

MORLAEUS, HENRICUS. cf. RIGBAEUS, LAURENTIUS.

MORLEI. cf. MORLAEUS.

MORLET. cf. MORDET.

MORLETTIUS. cf. MORDET.

MORLEUS. cf. MORLAEUS.

MORO. cf. MORUS.

MORSAEUS. cf. MORSEUS.

MORSEUS, HENRICUS. cf. CLAXTONUS, HENRICUS.

MORSEUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1591 Norfolk (402)
- e. 9 November 1621 London (*ibid.*)
- o. 25 March 1617 Arras (*Seminary Priests*, II, 227)
- p. four vows 11 December 1632 Worcester (Germ. 8, ff. 332r, 337r)
- d. 1 January 1649 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 31v)

1623, 1624, 1625 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402, 418, 424, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [433, 434]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200r)] Residence of St. George (England) [472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

MORTONUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1597 Worcestershire (Angl. 13, f. 101r)
- e. 1630 Wales (*ibid.*)
- p. 3 December 1643 Francis Xavier (Germ. 84, f. 90r)
- d. 2 April 1667 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 57v)

1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

MORUS, GULIELMUS. cf. WHITMORUS, RICHARDUS.

**MORUS, GULIELMUS (vere BROOKSBY). Priest.**

- b. c. 1591 Leicester (Angl. 13, ff. 48v, 79r, 98v, 143v) or London (Angl. 13, f. 8v) or Wales (Angl. 13, ff. 16v, 190v, 225v, 267r)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. 1618 Louvain?
- p. four vows 22 February 1628 Liège (Germ. 7, ff. 474r, 483r)
- d. 20 September 1645 (Angl. 11, f. 75v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358]; 1618 minister, 1621 minister, Liège [360, 384]; 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 79r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 rector, 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Holy Apostles (formerly the Residence of St. Francis Borgia, Suffolk, England) [392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**MORUS, HENRICUS. cf. BELFIELDUS, HENRICUS.****MORUS, HENRICUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1587 Cambridge (Angl. 13, ff. 13v, 41r, 67r, 99r) or Essex (Angl. 13, ff. 10r, 140r, 187r, 223r, 265r, 319v; 305; SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 19 November 1607 Louvain (305; SC, Anglia III, 98)
- o. 1614 Louvain (367)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 210r, 215r)
- d. 8 December 1661 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 60v)

1610 student, English College, St. Omers [298]; 1611 theologian, 1613 theologian, Louvain [305, 306]; 1613 England [319]; 1614 socius to novice master, confessor, consultor, prefect of the church, Louvain [320, 327]; 1615 Liège [341]; 1617, 1618 spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1619 spiritual prefect, 1621 minister, 1621/22 minister, consultor, English College, St. Omers [354, 360, 367, 384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 consultor to provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 consultor to provincial, 1634 consultor to provincial, College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502]; 1636 provincial, 1638 provincial, [1639 provincial (Angl. 13, f. 187r)] [516, 527].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##548, 549, 550, 551, 552; AR Foreign, p. 114; Clancy, p. 130;

Thomas H. Clancy, S.J., «The Jesuits and the Independents: 1647,» *AHSI* 40 (1971) 67-89; Francis Edwards, S.J., «Henry More, S.J.: Administrator and Historian, 1586-1661,» *AHSI* 41 (1972) 233-81.

MORUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Cambridge (*Liber Ruber*, I, 124; *Responsa*, I, 105-06; 400)
- e. 30 July 1610 Louvain (400)
- o. 1 November 1609 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 124)
- d. 2 January 1623 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 89r; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 125r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 165v)

1610 novice, Louvain [298]; 1611 Brussels [306]; [7 March 1614, sent to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 75v)]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)]; 1615 professor of rudiments, English College, St. Omers [341]; 1621 London [384]; 1621 socius to procurator, 1621/22 socius to procurator, Brussels [386, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 115.

MOULSEUS. cf. MOLSHO.

MULSHO. cf. MOLSHO.

MULSO. cf. MOLSHO.

MULSON. cf. MOLSHO.

MUMFORDUS, JACOBUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Suffolk (434) or Norfolk (491)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 29 September 1641 Liège (Germ. 11, ff. 156r, 157r)
- d. 9 March 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 85v)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 professor of grammar, English College, St. Omers [490, 491]; 1634 theologian, Liège [502]; 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516]; 1638 professor

of humanities, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 66-67, 131.

MUNSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

e. 1618 Liège (360)

1619 novice, Liège [360].

NAPPIUS, PHILIPPUS. Priest.

d. 19 October 1640 Rome (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 2v)

1603 tutor in metaphysics, 1604 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [241, 249].

NATALE, THOMAS (vere NOEL?). Scholastic.

b. England

e. 2 October 1556 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 1r; 170, f. 6v)

v. 20 December 1556 Rome (Ital. 57, f. 213r)

dis. 1558 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)

NEALE, ROBERTUS. cf. NELUS, JOANNES.

NEBELLUS. cf. NEVILLUS.

NELIUS. cf. NELUS.

NELLSONUS. cf. NELSONUS.

NELSONUS, ELIZEUS. cf. NEVILLUS, EDUARDUS (senior).

NELSONUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1534 Yorkshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 245)

e. 1578 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)

o. 16 June 1576 Binche (*Seminary Priests*, I, 245)

d. 3 February 1578 London (*ibid.*)

---

<sup>1</sup> Had John Nelson considered a vocation as a Jesuit years earlier? On 19 October 1572 a John Nelson was scheduled to enter the novitiate in Rome (Rom. 171A, f. 23r). This entry was later cancelled. Does that mean that Nelson did not show up or that he was later dismissed?

## NELSONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1562 Lancashire, Chester diocese (*Seminary Priests*, I, 246; *Liber Ruber*, I, 57)
- e. between 1590 and 1596 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 16 April 1588 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 57)
- d. 20 July 1596 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 123v)

## NELSONUS, JOANNES (vere or alias BEESLEY). Priest.

- b. c. 1596 Oxford (400)
  - e. 9 September 1622 Liège
  - o. 19 December 1620 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 21)
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 6 January 1633 Sussex (Germ. 63, f. 923r)
  - d. 3 November 1670 Derbyshire (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 113r)
- 1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, Liège [399, 400, 401]; 1624 preacher, catechist, 1625 preacher, 1626 preacher, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)] Watten [418, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 confessor, missionary, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 212r)] Watten [527].

## NELUS, JOANNES (vere ROBERT NEALE). Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Lincoln (401)
  - e. 1630 (*ibid.*)
  - o. between 1622 and 1629 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 230)
  - p. four vows 22 July 1641 Lincoln (Germ. 11, ff. 174r, 179r)
  - d. 26 February 1688 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 229r)
- 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [472, 481]; 1633 Watten [490, 491]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

## NEOPORTUS. cf. NEWPORT.

## NESINTONUS, JOANNES. cf. KENSINGTONUS, JOANNES.

## NEUPORD. cf. NEWPORT.

## NEUPORT. cf. NEWPORT.

## NEVES. cf. SNOWUS.



## NEVELLUS. cf. NEVILLUS.

NEVILLUS (senior), EDUARDUS or EDMUNDUS (alias ELIZEUS NELSONUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1564 Liversedge, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 145; *Responsa*, I, 171-73)
- e. 1609 Louvain (298)
- o. 12 April 1608 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 145)
- p. three vows 28 July 1622 London (Germ. 3, ff. 274r, 277r)
- d. 1646 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 20v)

1610 novice, Louvain [298]; 1611, 1613 England [303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 minister, procurator, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629 procurator, consultor, 1630 procurator, consultor, 1631 procurator, consultor, 1632 procurator, consultor, 1633 procurator, consultor, 1634 procurator, consultor, 1636 procurator, consultor, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #566.

NEVILLUS (junior), EDMUNDUS (vere SALE). Priest.

- b. c. 1604 Holker, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 197; *Responsa*, I, 343)
- e. 24 March 1625/6 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 30v; 172, f. 240v)
- o. c. 1632 Liège
- p. four vows 3 August 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 49r, 52r)
- d. 1647 England (Angl. 11, f. 94v)

1626 novice, 1627 novice, Rome [437, 443]; 1628 sent to Flanders [450]; [1628 theologian, Liège (Angl. 13, f. 81v)]; 1629 Residence of St. Francis Borgia (England) [453]; 1630 teacher of poetry, English College, St. Omers [460, 461]; 1631 theologian, Liège [472]; 1632 teacher of humanities, English College, St. Omers [481, 482]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 socius to novice master, admonitor, confessor, spiritual prefect, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 acting socius to the provincial for Belgium [516]; 1638 collecting material for a history of the province, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

## NEVILLUS, FRANCISCUS (vere COTTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1590 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. 1616 (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1620 Liège
- p. four vows 28 September 1631 Wales (Germ. 8, ff. 211r, 216r)
- d. February 1679 (Angl. 7, f. 241r)

1618 theologian, Liège [358, 359]; 1621, 1621/22 Hampshire (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, Residence of St. George (Worcester, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 516, 527].

## NEVILLUS, RICHARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1561 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 104r)
- e. 1629 London
- d. 11 April 1635 Hampshire (Angl. 7, f. 115r; 511)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634 College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [490, 502].

NEVILLUS, THOMAS (vere APPLETON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Kent (*Liber Ruber*, I, 187)
- e. 13/23 February 1622 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29v; 410)
- o. 23 January 1622 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 187)
- p. four vows 2 August 1635 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 120r, 121r)
- d. 7 May 1662 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)

[1622 novice (Rom. 55, f. 247r)], 1623 novice, Rome [409, 410]; 1624, 1625 theologian, minister of boarders, 1626 theologian, minister of boarders, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)], 1629 professor of philosophy, 1630 professor of philosophy, 1631 professor of metaphysics, 1632 professor of moral theology, consultor, 1633 professor of theology, 1634 professor of theology, 1636 professor of scholastic theology, consultor, 1638 professor of theology, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 526].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, pp. 6-7.

NEWPORT, MAURITIUS (alias KEYNES; vere EWENS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1611 born in Dorset but raised in Somerset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 215; *Responsa*, II, 401)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 30 November 1634 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 215)
- p. four vows 23 November 1648 Arlington (Germ. 13, ff. 444r, 445r)
- d. 4 December 1687 London (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 187v)

1636 novice, Watten [516]; 1638 professor of syntax, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 69, 131.

NEWPORT, RICHARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1606 Hampshire (Baet. 9/I, f. 66r)
- e. 8 April 1627 Seville (*ibid.*)
- v. 15 April 1629 Seville? (Baet. 9/I, f. 111r)
- d. 11 October 1644 Seville (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62r)

1628 novice, Seville [447]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1633, 1634, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 165r)], 1637, 1639, 1640 English College, Seville [455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

NICALDI, FILIPPO. Priest.

1600 tutor of physics, 1603 prefect of students, consultor, English College, Rome [217, 241].

NICHOLS, JACOBUS. Brother.

- e. 25 December 1614 Liège (341)

1615 novice, 1618 Liège [341, 360].

NICHOLSONUS, JOANNES. cf. SWEETNAMUS, JOANNES.

NIEVES. cf. SNOWUS.

NIVIUS. cf. SNOWUS.

NOEL, ADRIANUS. cf. NOVELLUS, ADRIANUS.

NOEL, NICHOLAUS. Brother.

- d. 22 August 1619 Arras (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 39)

1602 English College, St. Omers [230].

NOPORTO. cf. NEWPORT.

NORICEUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORICIUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORISIUS, CUTHBERTUS (vere CLIFTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Lancashire (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 1 May 1651 England (Germ. 14, ff. 175r, 176r)
- d. 15 October 1675 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 208v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 repeating humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] Liège [527].

NORISIUS, SILVESTER.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1572 Somerset (Angl. 13, f. 7r); diocese of Bath and Wells (*Liber Ruber*, I, 76)
- e. 22 October 1606 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25v; 172, f. 104v)
- o. 29 January 1595 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, I, 256)
- p. 6 December 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 14r, 23r)
- d. 16 March 1630 Sussex (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

[20 April 1608, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72v)]; 1609 sent to England [289]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1614, 1615 confessor, professor of Sacred Scripture, 1617 consultor, professor of Sacred Scripture, spiritual prefect, 1618 writer against heretics, Louvain [327, 339, 340, 353, 358]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 77v)], 1629 Residence of St. Thomas (Hampshire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574.

NORITIUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORPORTO. cf. NEWPORT.

NORRICIUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORRISIUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORRITIUS. cf. NORISIUS.

NORTHONUS. cf. NORTONUS.

NORTHUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. ETONUS, REGINALDUS.

NORTONUS, JOANNES (vere KNATCHBULL). Priest.

- b. 26 September 1573 Kent (Fl. Belg. 11, f. 12v)
- e. 25 November 1618 Liège (*ibid.*) or 24 October 1618 (400)
- o. 1600 (*ibid.*)
- d. 24 March 1631 Madrid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 79r)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1620 procurator, 1621 procurator, 1621/22 procurator, consultor to vice-provincial, 1622 procurator, 1622/23 procurator, 1623 consultor to vice-provincial, procurator, Brussels [376, 384, 386, 392, 394, 399, 400, 401, 407]; 1624 superior, 1625 superior, Ghent [418, 425]; 1627 procurator, [1628 procurator (Tolet. 23, f. 226r); (Angl. 13, f. 79v)], 1630 procurator, Madrid [442, 462].

NOTEL, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. 1603 London (Tolet. 23, f. 256r)
- e. c. 1627 (*ibid.*)
- d. 17 September 1636 (Tolet. 23, f. 411v)

1627, [1628 novice, (Tolet. 23, f. 256r)] Toledo [442]; 1633, 1634 Madrid [496, 504].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> He spent the last year of his life in Murica and probably died there. Cf. Tolet. 10, ff. 71v, 101v, 112v, 135r.

NOTTUS. cf. KNOTTUS.

NOVELLUS, ADRIANUS. Brother.

- b. 3 August 1571 Aire-sur-la-Lys (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 296v)
- e. 29 August 1606 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- p. 6 January 1617 Tournai (Germ. 79, f. 82r)
- d. 18 March 1659 Lille (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 61)

1612, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1621 English College, St. Omers [311, 341, 354, 360, 384].

NOYELLE. cf. NOVELLUS.

NUBAEUS, AUGUSTINUS. Priest.

b. c. 1616 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 213r)

e. 1638 Ghent

o. c. 1645 France?

p. four vows 14 December 1654 (o.s.) Scarisbrick, Lancashire (Germ. 15, ff. 249r, 259r)

d. 18 January 1669 London (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 545)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213r)].

NUMANNUS, GULIELMUS. Novice.

e. 1611 Louvain (306)

1611 novice, Louvain [306].

NUPORTH. cf. NEWPORT.

NUPORTO. cf. NEWPORT.

NUPORTUS. cf. NEWPORT.

ODOARDUS, HUMFRIDUS. cf. WOODWARD, HUMPHREY.

ODOENUS. cf. OWENUS.

OEGIR. cf. OGIER.

OGIER, WALERANDUS. Brother.

b. 1570 St. Omers (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293v)

e. August 1583 Douai (*ibid.*)

v. 1585 Mons (*ibid.*)

p. 13 January 1602 (*ibid.*)

d. 15 October 1654 Liège (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 58)

1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614 English College, St. Omers [247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328].

OGIOR. cf. OGIER.

OGLE, RICHARDUS. Novice.

e. 18 October 1579 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15v; 171/A, f. 65v)

OGLETHORPE, THOMAS. cf. STILLINGTONUS, THOMAS.

OLDCORNUS, EDUARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1561 York (*Liber Ruber*, I, 35)

e. 15 August 1588 Rome (*Seminary Priests*, I, 261)

- o. 23 August 1587 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 35)
  - d. 7 April 1606 Worcester (*Seminary Priests*, I, 261)
- 1593, 1598 England [149, 194].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/2, 604.

ORBINTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

ORDINTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

ORNIUS. cf. HORNIUS.

ORTEGA, MARTINUS DE. Brother.  
1637, 1639 English College, Seville [522, 523, 533].

ORTINTONIO. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

ORTINTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

OSQUINS. cf. HOSKINUS.

OTT, GREGORIUS. cf. HOARUS.

OUIBUS. cf. OWENUS.

OVENUS. cf. OWENUS.

OWENUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1601 Northampton (473)
- e. 1631 Watten
- p. 13 December 1643 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 92r)
- d. 26 July 1674 Ghent (Angl. 11, f. 217v)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 Ghent [490, 491, 502, 517]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [527].

OWENUS, NICHOLAS.<sup>1</sup> Brother.

- e. 1580 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- d. 1606 (*ibid.*)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/2, 611; Michael Hodgetts, «Tanner on Nicholas Owen,» *Recusant History* 15 (1979-1981) 455.

## OWENUS, NICOLAUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Ireland (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. c. 1642 Liège
- d. 1646 (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 562)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

OWENUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1556 Winchester (Angl. 14, f. 81r)
- e. 13 April 1579 Lyons (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1590 Tournai?
- p. four vows 25 August 1602 Rome (Ital. 5, ff. 76r, 77r)
- d. 6 December (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 52v) or 17 December 1618 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 6v)

1584 Avignon [98]; 1587 preceptor, 1588 preceptor, 1589 professor of logic, dean, 1590 professor of philosophy, 1592 lecturer in logic, [1593 (Lugdun. 18, f. 44v);] Tournai [112, 113, 122, 124, 131, 132, 147, 149]; 1596 sent to Milan [174]; 1596 theologian, Milan [176]; 1597 confessor, 1598 confessor, 1599 confessor, 1600 confessor, 1602 consultor, 1603 minister, 1604 minister, consultor, 1605 minister, consultor, 1606 minister, consultor, [1611 rector (Rom. 54, f. 269r)]; [May 1614, rector, (Rom. 55, f. 27r)]; 1616 rector, 1617 rector, 1618 rector, English College, Rome [193, 199, 212, 217, 233, 241, 249, 250, 257, 267, 347, 355, 361].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##579, 580, 581.

## OWENUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1616 Caernarvonshire (511)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 75v)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527, 528].

OWINO. cf. OWENUS.

OWINUS. cf. OWENUS.

OWIUS. cf. OWENUS.



OXENBRIDGUS, HENRICUS. cf. WITUS, HENRICUS.

PADEREANUS. cf. PADUANUS.

PADOVANUS. cf. PADUANUS.

PADUANUS, JACOBUS (alias RAYNERIUS). Brother.

- d. 20 March 1603 Florence (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 3v)
- 1596, 1597 English College, Rome [179, 184, 193].

PAGIUS, ALEXANDER. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Yorkshire (473) or Derbyshire (491)
  - e. 1631 Watten
  - o. c. 1639 Liège
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 17 January 1644 Oxford (Germ. 65, f. 172r)
  - d. October 1662 Watten (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 563)
- 1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

PAGIUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. Antwerp (*Seminary Priests*, I, 265)
- e. 20 April 1602 London (Angl. 31/I, f. 233r)
- o. 1 April 1600 Arras (*Seminary Priests*, I, 265)
- d. 20 April 1602 London (*ibid.*)

PALICA, FERDINANDUS. Priest.

- d. 11 July 1611 Sora (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 5r)
- 1597 tutor in physics, 1598 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [193, 199].

PALMEIUS. cf. PALMIUS.

PALMERUS, AEGIDIUS (vere POULTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Northampton (400)
  - e. 1 August 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
  - o. between 1626 and 1628 Liège
  - p. four vows 8 December 1635 Leicester (Germ. 9, ff. 117r, 124r)
  - d. 20 November 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 37v)
- 1622/3 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of St. Thomas (England) (Angl. 13, f. 78r)]; 1629, 1630, 1631 Res-

idence of St. Anne (England) [453, 454, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634 Residence of St. George (England) [481, 482, 502]; 1635, 1636 College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [511, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214v)] Ghent [527].

**PALMERUS, CAROLUS** (vere **POULTON**). Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Northampton (Angl. 13, f. 212v)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. c. 1646 Liège
- p. four vows 23 November 1654 (o.s.) London (Germ. 15, ff. 247r, 248r)
- d. 17 February 1690 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 46r)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

**PALMERUS, FERDINANDUS**. cf. **BROOKUS, JOANNES**.

**PALMERUS, FERDINANDUS** (vere **POULTON**). Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Northampton (Angl. 13, f. 83r)
- e. 1625 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 19 September 1641 Lancashire (Germ. 11, ff. 176r, 177r)
- d. 6 May 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 48r)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433]; [1628 philosopher, Liège (Angl. 13, f. 83r)]; 1629 socius to procurator, Brussels [453, 456]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

**PALMERUS, FRANCISCUS** (vere **WILLIAM POULTON**). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1613 Northampton (401)
- e. 1633 Watten
- d. 29 September 1641 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 142r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47v; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 22r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

**PALMERUS, JOANNES** (vere **ROBERT THWING**). Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Heworth, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 204; *Responsa*, II, 376-77)

- e. 10 November 1627 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 31r; 172, f. 249r)
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 19 October 1642 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 434r, 435r)
- d. 24 February 1657 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 74r)

1627 novice, 1628 novice, Rome [443, 450]; 1630 from Rome to province [461]; 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 prefect of morals, 1638 English College, St. Omers [516, 527]; [1639 procurator, Madrid (Angl. 13, f. 217v)].

**PALMERUS, MATTHAEUS** (vere HENRY POULTON). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1615 Northampton (517)
- e. 1636 Watten
- d. 19 June 1640 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 140r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1636 novice, Watten [516, 517]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] Liège [527].

**PALMERUS, RODULPHUS**. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Yorkshire (529)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. before 1638
- p. spiritual coadiutor 11 November 1648 (o.s.) Immaculate Conception (Germ. 66, f. 361)
- d. 9 April 1649 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 565)

1638 novice, Ghent [527, 528]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212v)].

**PALMERUS, THOMAS**. cf. **POULTONUS, THOMAS**.

**PALMES**. cf. **PALMIUS**.

**PALMES, JOANNES**. cf. **PALMIUS, GEORGIUS**.

**PALMIUS, GEORGIUS** (alias JOHN PALMS). Priest.

- b. c. 1576 York (Angl. 13, f. 5v)
- e. c. 1610 England (*ibid.*; 303)
- o. 27 December 1607 St. Omers (*Seminary Priests*, II, 236)
- d. 13 August 1621 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 13r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 158r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 21v)

1611, 1613 England [303, 319]; 1621 York (England) [384].

**PALMIUS, GULIELMUS (alias CONIERS). Priest.**

- b. c. 1594 Naburn, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 174; *Responsa*, I, 282-83)
- e. 11 November 1618 Liège (400)
- o. 29 April 1618 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 174)
- p. four vows 11 November 1631 Durham (Germ. 8, ff. 213r, 214r)
- d. 8/18 January 1670 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 91r)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1621, 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198r)] Residence of St. John (England) [425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**PALMUS, JOANNES. cf. PALMIUS, GEORGIUS.****PANSFORDUS, JOANNES. Priest.**

- b. c. 1590 Hampshire (400) or Sussex (434, 454)
- e. 14 August 1620 Liège (400)
- o. between 1613 and 1620 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 114)
- p. four vows 23 September 1633 Lancashire (Germ. 8, ff. 389r, 400r)
- d. 1668 near Lincoln (Angl. 7, f. 206r)

1621/22 novice, Liège [392]; 1622/23 theologian, Louvain [399, 400]; 1623 minister, procurator, 1624 tertian, Ghent [401, 418]; 1624/25 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424]; 1625 Residence of St. George (England) [425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)] Residence of St. Anne (England) [433, 434]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199r)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [527].

**PAPLERUS, JOANNES. cf. CRIPSIUS, JOANNES.****PAR. cf. PARRE.****PARA, FRANCISCUS. Brother.**

1599, 1600 English College, Rome [212, 217].

**PARCHERUS. cf. PARKERUS.**

PARCHIUS. cf. PERKINS.

PARCKIUS. cf. PERKINS.

PARE. cf. PARRE.

PARKERUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Lancashire (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1638 Liège
- p. four vows 29 September 1641 Watten (Germ. 11, ff. 165r, 170r)
- d. 20 May 1679 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 241r)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85r)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, Liège [453, 460]; 1631 teacher of grammar, 1632 teacher of rudiments, 1633 teacher of grammar, 1634 teacher of syntax, English College, St. Omers [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [516, 527].

PARKERUS, GEORGIUS (vere DRAYCOTT). Novice.

- b. c. 1615 born in Shropshire but raised at Painsley, Staffordshire (*Liber Ruber*, II, 8; *Responsa*, II, 431-32; 503)
- e. 1634 Watten
- dis. 1635/36? (*Liber Ruber*, II, 8)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503].

PARKERUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1607 Lancashire (482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- p. 24 May 1643 Watten (Germ. 84, f. 1r)
- d. 22/24 November 1652 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 191v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 51v)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 213v)] Watten [527].

PARKERUS, JACOBUS. Scholastic.

- b. 1563 (Angl. 14, f. 85r)
- e. 20 May 1585 Trier (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 5r; 114)
- d. 24 September 1589 Trier (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 118r)

1586 novice, 1587 novice, Trier [106, 114, 149].

**PARKERUS, JACOBUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1596 Lancashire (419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- o. 19 December 1620 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 237)
- p. four vows 6 August 1637 Wales (Germ. 10, ff. 45r, 54r)
- d. December 1657 Lancashire (Angl. 7, f. 197v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 professor of moral theology, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)] Liège [433, 434]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 503, 516, 527].

**PARKERUS, JOANNES (vere HEATON). Priest.**

- b. 24 June 1601 Heaton, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 196; *Responsa*, I, 342-43)
- e. 24 August 1626 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 30v; 172, f. 242r)
- o. deacon 14 December 1625 Rome, priesthood shortly thereafter (*Liber Ruber*, I, 196)
- p. four vows 3 August 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 58r, 75r)
- d. 20 June 1683 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 132r)

1627 novice, [1628 novice, (Rom. 56, f. 164r)] Rome [443]; 1628 sent from Rome to Flanders [450]; 1629 theologian, Liège [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632 minister, Liège [481, 482]; 1633 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [490, 491]; 1634 consultor, 1636 consultor, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [502, 516, 527].

**PARKERUS, JOANNES. Priest.**

- b. c. 1611 Staffordshire (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 8 December 1645 (o.s.) Francis Xavier (Germ. 12, ff. 402r, 403r)
- d. 25 November 1684 Wales (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 135v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 repeated humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [527].

**PARKERUS, RICHARDUS. Priest/Novice.**

- b. c. 1554 Yorkshire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 269; 287)
- e. June 1608 England (*Seminary Priests*, I, 269)

- o. 18 April 1579 Douai (*ibid.*)
- d. May 1609 York? (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v)

1609 England [287].

**PARKINS, CHRISTOPHERUS.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1547 Berkshire
- e. 20/21 October 1566 Rome (Rom. 169, ff. 7v, 9r; 170, f. 87v).
- o. c. 1574 Dillingen (Germ. 135, f. 312r)
- dis. 14 October 1581 (Hist. Soc. 54, f. 4v)<sup>2</sup>
- d. 1622

1567 novice, 1568 novice, 1569 novice, 1570 philosopher, 1572 philosopher, Rome [38, 40, 52, 60, 71, 84]; 1572 theologian, Dillingen [89].<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 290. || <sup>2</sup> Cf. Germ. 159, ff. 137a, 190. || <sup>3</sup> In 1576 Parkins was in Ingolstadt and in 1579 he was in Innsbruck. Cf. Germ. Sup. 1, f. 40r; Germ. Sup. 1a, f. 84r.

**PARRE, THOMAS.** Brother.

- b. c. 1588 Durham (503) or Yorkshire (511)
- e. 1633 Watten
- p. 21 June 1645 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 186r)
- d. 7 February 1654 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 192r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131v)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

**PARREUS, JOANNES.** cf. **SALISBURIUS, JOANNES.**

**PARRIUS, JOANNES.** cf. **SALISBURIUS, JOANNES.**

**PARSONSIUS.** cf. **PARSONUS.**

**PARSONUS, GEORGIUS.** Brother.

- b. c. 1574 Taunton, Somerset (201)
- e. 1594 (*ibid.*)
- d. 9 May 1607 Granada (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 103v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 19v)

1597, 1599 English College, Valladolid [180, 201]; [1603 Seville (Baet. 8, f. 173v)].

## PARSONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. diocese of Bath and Wells (*Valladolid*, p. 13)
- e. 1609? England? (Caraman, *Henry Garnet*, p. 247)
- o. 1594 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 13; *Seminary Priests*, I, 273)
- dis. 1615? to join Carthusians (*Seminary Priests*, I, 273)

## PARSONUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1599 London (Angl. 13, f. 86r) or Middlesex (Angl. 13, ff. 112v, 169r; 454)
- e. 1625 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- dis. 14 August 1636 (516)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 86r)]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511].

PARSONUS, ROBERTUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 24 June 1546 Somerset
- e. 4 July 1575 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r; 171/A, f. 35r)
- o. 1578 Rome
- p. four vows 7 May 1587 Rome (Ital. 4, ff. 98r, 99r)
- d. 15/25 April 1610 Rome (Angl. 8, ff. 252-53; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 5r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47v)

1578 theologian, Rome [90]; [1584 superior of English and Scots missions, Paris (Franc. 10, f. 38v)]; [3 November 1588, permission to travel to Spain (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 45v)]; [1586 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 72v)]; [1587 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 121v)]; 1593 Madrid [149]; 1596 vice-rector, English College, Valladolid [169]; 1597 English College, Rome [193]; [1 May 1598, permission to travel to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 34v)]; 1598 rector, 1599 rector, 1600 rector, 1602 rector, 1603 rector, 1604 rector, English College, Rome [199, 212, 217, 233, 241, 249, 250]; [11 November 1604, sent to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71r)]; 1605 rector, 1606 rector, English College, Rome [257, 267].

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##167, 565.5, 608, 609, 610, 6111, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640; AR Foreign, pp. 120-23; Clancy, pp. 73-74, 132; Polgár, III/2, 654-55; Thomas H. Clancy, S.J., *Papist Pamphleteers: The Allen-Persons Party and the Political Thought of the Counter-Reformation in England* (Chicago, 1964); Peter Holmes, *Resistance*



*and Compromise: The Political Thought of the English Catholics* (Cambridge, 1982); Arnold Pritchard, *Catholic Loyatism in Elizabethan England* (London, 1979); E.E. Reynolds, *Campion and Parsons* (London, 1980); Federico Eguiluz, *Robert Persons 'el architrador': Su vida y su obra (1546-1610)* (Madrid, 1990); J.J. Scarisbrick, «Robert Persons' plans for the 'true' Reformation of England» in *Historical Perspectives: Studies in English Thought and Society in Honour of J.H. Plumb*, edited by Neil McKendrick (London, 1974) pp. 19-42; Peter Holmes, «The Authorship and Early Reception of *A Conference about the Next Succession to the Crown of England*,» *Historical Journal* 23 (1980) 415-29; Peter Holmes, «'An Epistle of Pious Grief: An Anti-Appellant Tract by Robert Persons,» *Recusant History* 15 (1979-1981) 328-35; Francis Edwards, S.J., «The Significance of the Career of Fr. Robert Persons, S.J.,» *Stonyhurst Magazine* 42 (1981-1982) 19-23; Frederico Eguiluz Ortiz de Latierro, «El 'incidente' vascongado de Robert Persons (1582-1583),» *Boletín de la Real Sociedad bascongada de los amigos del país* 38 (1982) 95-100; Peter J. Holmes, «The Authorship of «Leicester's Commonwealth,» *Journal of Ecclesiastical History* 33 (1982) 424-30; Peter J. Holmes, «Robert Persons and an Unknown Political Pamphlet of 1593,» *Recusant History* 17 (1984-1985) 341-47; Michael Carrafiello, «Robert Parsons' Climate of Resistance and the Gunpowder Plot,» *The Seventeenth Century* 3 (1988) 115-34; Peter J. Norris, «Robert Parsons, S.J., (1546-1610) and the Counter-Reformation in England: A Study of his Actions within the Context of the Political and Religious Situation of the Times» (unpublished PhD. thesis, University of Notre Dame, 1983); Michael Carrafiello, «The Politics of Popery in Early Modern England: Robert Parsons and Catholic Resistance, 1590-1610» (unpublished PhD. thesis, Vanderbilt University, 1987).

PARSONUS, ROBERTUS. cf. BRIANTUS, ROBERTUS.

PASMANUS, PETRUS. Priest.

1595 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [165].

PAVIA. cf. PARA.

PAYTONUS, THOMAS (vere or alias EVERS). Priest.

b. c. 1607 Lincoln (482)

e. 1630 Watten

o. c. 1640 Liège

p. four vows 18 December 1645 London (Germ. 12, ff. 404r, 405r)

d. 12 January 1660 voyage to Maryland (Angl. 7, f. 200r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [527].

PEARSONUS, RICHARDUS. cf. HUDSONUS, RICHARDUS.

PECCAMUS. cf. PECKHAMUS.

PECKHAMUS, ROBERTUS (alias WEBB). Priest.

- b. c. 1587 Derby (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- e. 1613 Louvain
- o. c. 1608 Valladolid (*Seminary Priests*, II, 239)
- d. August? 1621 England (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 124r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 48r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 158v)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, Louvain [320, 327]; 1621 Leicester (England) [384].

PEDLIER, ANDREAS. Brother.

- e. 16 June 1614 (341)

1615 novice, 1617 English College, St. Omers [341, 354].

PEDROSA, ILDEPHONSUS DE. Brother.

1633 English College, Seville [492].

PELLISON, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. 1545 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- e. 1561 (*ibid.*)
- d. 1585 (*ibid.*)

PEN, THOMAS. Scholastic.

- d. 17 April 1604 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156r)

1604 died at St. Omers [247].

PENANTUS. cf. PENNANTUS.

PENKEVELL, MARK. Priest.

- b. c. 1571 Cornwall, diocese of Exeter (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 582; *Liber Ruber*, I, 91)
- e. 28 January 1600 Tournai (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 582)
- o. 6 March 1599 Douai? (*Seminary Priests*, I, 271)
- dis. c. August 1600 (*ibid.*)

PENNANTUS, THOMAS (alias CONWAY). Priest.

- b. c. 1579 Bigley, Flint (*Liber Ruber*, I, 134; *Responsa*, I, 139-40)
- e. 31 July 1611 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- v. 30 July 1613 (*ibid.*)
- o. 12 April 1608 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 135)

- p. four vows 29 August 1627 (o.s.) London (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 129v)
- d. 8 July 1638 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 119v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1611 novice, Louvain [306]; 1613 consultor, 1614 consultor, English College, St. Omers [321, 328]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 confessor, admonitor, 1625 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1626 confessor, spiritual prefect, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 confessor, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

PENNINGTONUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1590 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1625 (*ibid.*)
- p. 3 May 1640 Liège (Germ. 82, f. 384r)
- d. 7 May 1671 Liège (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 583)

[1628 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 72v)]; 1629 Watten [453, 454]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

PERALTA, FRANCISCO DE. Priest.

- d. 7 January 1622 Seville (Baet. 26, f. 18r)

1600 rector, 1621 rector, English College, Seville [213, 385].

PERALTA, LAURENTIUS DE. Brother.

- d. 30 March 1654 Fregenal (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 93r)

1639 English College, Seville [534].

PERCAEUS, JOANNES. cf. FISHERUS, JOANNES.

PERCEIUS, JOANNES. cf. FISHERUS, JOANNES.

PERCKINUS. cf. PERKINS.

PERISONIUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Yorkshire (473)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. spiritual coadiutor 19 October 1642 Liège (Germ. 65, f. 120r)
- d. 15 October 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 57v)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 repeated humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] Liège.

PERKINIUS. cf. PERKINS.

PERKINS, CHRISTOPHER. cf. PARKINS, CHRISTOPHER.

PERKINS, MATTHAEUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1586 Monmouth (Angl. 13, f. 9v; 400)
- e. 11 September 1610 Louvain (400)
- p. 13 September 1623 (Germ. 80, f. 242r)
- d. 2/3 March 1626 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 97r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 160v)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, 1613 Louvain [298, 306, 320]; 1621, 1621/22 Watten [384, 392]; 1622/23 Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 Liège [401]; 1624, 1625 Watten [418, 425].

PERKINUS. cf. PERKINS.

PERQUINES. cf. PERKINS.

PERQUINIS. cf. PERKINS,

PERSAEUS, JOANNES. cf. FISHERUS, JOANNES.

PERSEUS, JOANNES. cf. FISHERUS, JOANNES.

PERSONIO. cf. PARSONUS.

PERSONIUS. cf. PARSONUS.

PERSONUS. cf. PARSONUS.

PETRE, ALEXANDER. Scholastic?

- d. 15 December 1589 Rome (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

PETRI, ANTONIUS. Brother.

1610 English College, St. Omers [298].

PHECUS. cf. FECKUS.

**PHEL, GULIELMUS** (vere **PHELPS** or **PHILIPPS**). Priest.

- b. 1544 Wells (Angl. 14, f. 77v)
- e. 1569 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- v. 1 May 1571 Louvain (Ital. 59, f. 370r)
- o. 1574 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- d. 9 February 1584 Pont-à-Mousson (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 92v; AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)

1574 St. Omers [88].

**PHELPS**. cf. **PHEL**.

**PHILIPPI, BARTHOLOMEUS** (vere **RICHARD PUGH**). Priest.

- b. c. 1608 Carnarvon (503)
- e. 1634 Watten
- o. after March 1633 Valladolid? (*Valladolid*, p. 147)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [511, 516, 526].

**PHILIPPI, ROBERTUS** (vere **PUGH**). Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Wales (461)
- e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. 20 March 1638 Liège (528)
- dis. 8 May 1645 (Angl. 11, f. 75v)
- d. 22 January 1679 London (*Seminary Priests*, II, 258)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [461, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 tertian, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212r)].

**PHILIPPS, GULIELMUS**. cf. **PHEL, GULIELMUS**.

**PHILIPPS**. cf. **PHILIPPI**.

**PHITZHEBERTUS**. cf. **FITZHERBERTUS**.

**PHITZHERTUS**. cf. **FITZHERBETUS**.

**PIBORNUS**. cf. **PIBURNUS**.

**PIBURNUS, JOANNES**. Brother.

- b. c. 1582 Northampton (367)
- e. 20/21 November 1610 Louvain (*ibid.*; 400)
- p. 1 January 1630 Liège (Germ. 81, f. 372r)

d. 2 October 1637 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 119r)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617 English College, St. Omers [321, 328, 341, 354]; 1618, 1619, 1621 Watten [360, 367, 384]; 1621/22 Liège [392]; 1622/23 Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 Louvain [401, 402]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

PICFORDUS. cf. PICKFORDUS.

PICFORT. cf. PICKFORDUS.

PICHFORDUS. cf. PICKFORDUS.

PICKARD, GEORGIUS. Novice.

b. c. 1567 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 77)

e. 1 January 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, 133v)

d. 22 August 1592 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 10r)

PICKERINGUS, ROBERTUS. Priest.

b. c. 1605 Bedford (400, 491) or Lancashire (419)

e. 30 August 1622 Liège (400)

o. c. 1633 Liège

d. 12/19 July 1636 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 116r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 197v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 philosopher, 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425, 433]; [1628 English College, St. Omers (Angl. 13, f. 89v)]; 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 minister, consultor, Liège [502].

PICKFORDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

b. c. 1605 Cornwall (454)

e. 1629 Watten

o. c. 1635 Liège

p. four vows 21 December 1642 Seville (Hisp. 10, ff. 278r, 279r)

b. 5 May 1676 Oxford (Angl. 7, f. 210r)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 socius to procurator, Brussels [516, 519]; 1637 minister, presider at repetitions in

philosophy, 1639 minister, presider at repetitions in philosophy, 1640 minister, consultor, presider at repetitions in philosophy, English College, Seville [523, 533, 534, 537].

PIGACHE, GODARDUS.

d. 24 December 1609 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 21)  
1609 English College, St. Omers [289].

PININGTONUS. cf. PENNINGTONUS.

PINNINGTONUS. cf. PENNINGTONUS.

PINO, GIOVANNI MARIA. Brother.

d. 20 June 1627 Florence (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 9r)  
1600 English College, Rome [217].

PIQUERINGUS. cf. PICKERINGUS.

PLAZIO, HENRICUS (PLACE?). Brother.

d. n.p./n.d. 7 years in Society (Cast. 38, f. 218v)

PLETSIUS, JOANNES (alias JOHN THOMPSON). Priest.

b. c. 1614 Staffordshire (503)

e. 1634 Watten

o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)

p. four vows 17 September 1651 St. Omers (Germ. 14, ff. 251r, 252r)

d. 23 November 1688 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 50, f. 23v)  
1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 philosopher, 1638 philosopher, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] Liège [516, 527].

PLETZIUS. cf. PLETSIUS.

PLONCHETTUS, JOANNES. Scholastic.

b. c. 1586 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 139; *Responsa*, I, 153)

e. 6 November 1608 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 26v; 172, f. 119v)

d. n.d. Sicily (*Liber Ruber*, I, 139)

[1611 theologian, Palermo (Sic. 61, f. 18r)]; 1612 theologian Palermo [312].

PLOWDENUS, THOMAS or EDUARDUS. cf. SALISBURIUS, THOMAS.

PLOWE. cf. POWELLUS.

PLUMERETTUS, PHILIPPUS. Priest.

- d. 25 February 1663 Pont-à-Mousson (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 116v)

1605 tutor in logic, 1606 tutor in logic, English College, Rome [257, 267].

PLUNKETTUS, JOANNES. cf. PLONCHETTUS.

POLARDO. cf. POLLARDUS.

POLINUS. cf. POLONUS.

POLLARDO. cf. POLLARDUS.

POLLARDUS, HENRICUS (vere HENRY POULTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1582 Northampton (Baet. 9/I, f. 67r)
- e. c. 1617 (*ibid.*)
- o. between October 1609 and May 1612, Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 102)
- p. three vows 11 June 1634 Seville (Baet. 9/I, f. 164v)
- d. 22 March 1644 Seville (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 33v)

[1619 novice, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 302r)]; 1621 minister, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)] 1623 minister, 1625, 1628 admonitor, confessor, professor of controversial theology, 1629 admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1630 admonitor, spiritual prefect, confessor, 1631 prefect of the church, consultor, missionary, 1633 missionary, 1634 missionary, [1636 (Baet. 9/I, f. 164v)], 1637 confessor, procurator, 1639 procurator for St. Omers, consultor, prefect of the church, confessor, 1640 confessor, consultor, prefect of the church, English College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428, 447, 455, 463, 475, 492, 505, 522, 523, 533, 534, 537].

POLLARDUS, HENRICUS. cf. BENTLAEUS, HENRICUS.

POLLARDUS, JACOBUS. cf. SHARPUS, JACOBUS.

POLLENUS, JOSEPHUS. cf. POLONUS, JOSEPHUS.

POLONUS, JOSEPHUS (vere POLLEN or PULLEN). Priest.

- b. c. 1543 York (Angl. 14, f. 87r; *Seminary Priests*, I, 283)
- e. 23 May 1594 (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, f. 147v)<sup>1</sup>
- o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 283)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 9 October 1603 near London (Germ. 60, f. 257r)



- d. 3 June 1607 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 156v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 26r)

1595 novice, 1596 theologian, Rome [165, 179]; [14 September 1596 permission to travel to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Two letters from Pollen can be found in Fondo Gesuitico 651/641; 651/643. The letters are undated but written from England.

POLUS, ANTONIUS (vere SMITH).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1593 London (367)  
e. 1 November 1614 Louvain (*ibid.*)  
o. c. 1621 Louvain

dis. August? 1622 (Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 293)  
1615, 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [340, 353, 358];  
1619 teacher of rudiments, English College, St. Omers [367]; 1621 Liège [384]; 1621/22 York (England) [392].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. A.F. Allison, «John Gerard and the Gunpowder Plot,» *Recusant History* 5 (1959) 43-63.

POLUS, GERMANUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Derbyshire (Angl. 13, f. 6v)  
e. 1620 (*ibid.*)  
o. between 1600 and 1608 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 249)  
p. four vows 25 October 1629 Leicestershire (Germ. 8, ff. 38r, 47r)  
d. 5 May 1648 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 31v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75v)],  
1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [384, 392, 400, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

POLUS, GERVASIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1572 Derbyshire (Angl. 13, f. 6r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 93)  
e. 1607 England (Angl. 13, f. 6r)  
o. 20 November 1598 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 93; *Seminary Priests*, I, 280)

- p. four vows 15 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 241r, 250r)
- d. 7/17 March 1641 London (Angl. 7, f. 141v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 28r)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 minister, procurator, consultor, 1638 minister, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [384, 392, 400, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

POLUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1574 Derby (*Liber Ruber*, I, 93)
- e. 12 April 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22r; 172, f. 25r)
- o. between 1599 and 1603
- d. 20 September 1604 San Lucar (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 25r)

1598 novice, Rome [193, 199]; [4 November 1598, permission to travel to Spain (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 34v)]; 1599 sent from Rome to Spain [212]; 1603 confessor, lecturer in moral theology, English College, Valladolid [212].

PONDUS. cf. POUNDUS.

PONEHART, CONRAD. Brother.

- b. 1582 Luxembourg (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294r)
- e. December 1611 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- v. 1 January 1614 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- d. 29 May 1660 Douai (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 61)

1612 novice, 1615, 1617 English College, St. Omers [311, 341, 354].

PONSA. cf. PONEHART.

PORTLANDUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 10r)
- e. c. 1615 (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1620 Louvain
- d. 23 September 1621 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 87r)

1618 theologian, Louvain [358, 359]; 1621 English College, St. Omers [384].

PORTUGUESE JESUITS (1582). cf. Dias, Estevão; Frefre, Pedro, and Gonçalves, André.

PORTUGUESE JESUITS (1601). cf. Cardim, Fernão; Álvares, Gaspar; Fernandes, Manuel; Valada, Manuel; Mendes, Gonçalo; Lourenço, Bartolomeus.

PORTUS, JOANNES. cf. LAYTONUS, JOANNES.

PORTUS, THOMAS (vere LAYTON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1592 Derby (Angl. 13, f. 55v) or York (402)
- e. 28 October 1614 (Neap. 81, f. 279r)
- o. May 1619 (Fl. Belg. 12, f. 45v)
- p. four vows 26 April 1626 St. Omers (Germ. 7, ff. 249r, 256r)
- d. 7 January 1661 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132v; Angl. 7, f. 201r)

1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [340, 353, 358, 359]; [18 September 1621, sent to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78r)]; [1622 (Neap. 81, f. 279r)], 1623 Naples [413]; [24 April 1623, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79r)]; 1623 procurator, consultor, 1624 procurator, consultor, 1625 procurator, consultor, 1626 procurator, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88r)] English College, St. Omers [401, 402, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 procurator, 1630 procurator, 1631 procurator, 1632 procurator, 1633 procurator, 1634 procurator, Brussels [453, 456, 464, 472, 476, 483, 490, 493, 502, 506]; 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 215r)] English College, St. Omers [516, 519, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 98.

POULTONUS, AEGIDIUS. cf. PALMERUS, AEGIDIUS.

POULTONUS, CAROLUS. cf. PALMERUS, CAROLUS.

POULTONUS, FERDINANDUS. cf. MORGANUS, JOANNES.

POULTONUS, FERDINANDUS. cf. BROOKUS, JOANNES.

POULTONUS, FERDINANDUS. cf. PALMERUS, FERDINANDUS.

POULTONUS, GULIELMUS. cf. PALMERUS, FRANCISCUS.

POULTONUS, HENRICUS. cf. POLLARDUS, HENRICUS.

POULTONUS, HENRICUS. cf. PALMERUS, MATTHAEUS.

POULTONUS, THOMAS (alias PALMERUS, BROOKUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 14 July 1577/8 Burton, Buckingham (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160; *Responsa*, I, 233-37)

e. 1616 (419)

o. 8 December 1613 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160)

p. spiritual coadiutor (473) 1629? London?

dis. 12 December 1630 (473)<sup>2</sup>

re-admitted 7 September 1632 (482)

d. 20 February 1637 England (Angl. 7, f. 118v)

1621, 1621/22 Suffolk (England) [384, 392]; 1623 Northampton (England) [401]; 1624 provincial procurator, 1625 provincial procurator, 1626 provincial procurator, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)], 1629 provincial procurator, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419, 424, 425, 433, 453]; 1630 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460].

1632, 1633, 1634 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 Residence of St. Mary (England) [516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, «Priestly Perservance», 294. || <sup>2</sup> Cf. SC, Anglia IV, 91; ARSI, Germ. 113, p. 470.

POUNDES. cf. POUNDUS.

POUNDUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Brother.

b. 29 May 1539 Belmont, Hampshire (Angl. 38/I, f. 107)

e. c. 1 December 1578 (Fl. Belg. 2, pp. 131-32, 158; Angl. 8, ff. 9r-12r)

d. 5 March 1615 Belmont, Hampshire (Foley, *Records*, VII/1, 626)

1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 304, 319].

---

<sup>1</sup> It is clear from the documents in Angl. 8 that Pound had solicited the assistance of his friend Thomas Stephens in his petition to gain admission to the Society. It is not clear, however, when that petition was granted. The entries in the catalogues do not clarify the matter.

POWELL. cf. POWELLUS.

## POWELLUS, GRIFFINUS. cf. POWELLUS, VINCENTIUS.

## POWELLUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1564 Denbigh (Wales) (Angl. 14, f. 85v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 35)
- e. 11 July 1586 Trier (Angl. 14, f. 85v)
- o. between 1590 and 1593 Germany?
- d. 28 July 1597 Cologne (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 118v)

1586 novice, 1587 novice, Trier [106, 114]; 1590 Molsheim [134]; 1593 Trier [149]; [1593 Cologne (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 57v); [1597 Cologne (Rhen. Inf. 16, f. 79v)].

## POWELLUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Essex (461)
- e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. 20 March 1638 Liège (528)
- p. four vows 3 December 1643 London (Germ. 12, ff. 271r, 274r)
- d. 15/16 August 1653 England (Angl. 7, f. 191v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 122r)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, 1638 repeated humanities, [1639 repeating theology (Angl. 13, f. 205v)] Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## POWELLUS, VINCENTIUS (alias GRIFFIN POWELL). Priest.

- b. 1540 Bangor (*Nadal*, II, 589)
- e. 4 October 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5r; 170, f. 59r)
- v. 1 January 1563 Rome (17) and 1567 Ingolstadt (Ital. 57, f. 385r)
- o. c. 1565 Ingolstadt
- d. 8 December 1572 Ingolstadt (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 100v)<sup>1</sup>

1562 novice, 1564 philosopher, Rome [6, 7]; 1564/5 sent to Germany Superior [14]; 1565 theologian, 1566 theologian, 1568, 1569, 1572 Ingolstadt [17, 22, 56, 62, 90].

---

<sup>1</sup> Powell was such an invalid and unable to work despite frequent new assignments that his dismissal from the Society was considered in February, 1572. Cf. Germ. 134/I, f. 86.

## POYNTZ, JOANNES. cf. STEPHENS, JOANNES.

PRESCOTTUS, CUTHBERTUS. cf. STEPHENS, JOANNES.

PRICAEUS. cf. PRICIUS.

PRICIO. cf. PRICIUS.

PRICIUS, IGNATIUS (alias or vere ANDREWS). Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Monmouth (503)
- e. 1634 Watten
- o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 21 December 1647 (o.s.) Francis Xavier (Germ. 66, f. 251r)
- d. 16 January 1679 England (Angl. 7, f. 240r)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636 philosopher, 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] Liège [516, 527].

PRICIUS, ISAAC. Scholastic?

- b. c. 1563 Huntingdon (Rom. 53, f. 64r); Lincoln diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 19)
- e. 15 August 1581 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 16r; 171/A, f. 76r)
- d. 1592 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)

[1584 student, Roman College (Rom. 53, f. 64r)]; [14 September 1585, permission to travel to Pont-à-Mousson (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)].

PRICIUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Chester (Angl. 13, f. 8r)
- e. 1600 Montilla (Spain)
- o. between 1593 and 1601 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, I, 282; *Valladolid*, p. 19)
- p. four vows 4 October 1614 Valladolid (Hisp. 3, ff. 923r, 924r)
- d. 27 February 1645 Worcester (Angl. 7, f. 145r)

1600 novice, Montilla [213]; [1603 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 173v)]; [1606 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 216r)]; [1611 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 241v)]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)];<sup>2</sup> 1618 prefect of studies, consultor, 1621 professor of Sacred Scripture, Louvain [358, 359, 384, 392]; [1621/22 procurator, Madrid (Tol. 22, f. 59v)]; 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 76r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 superior, 1636 superior, 1638 superior [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 199v)] Residence of St. George

(Worcester, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #661; AR Foreign, p. 129. || 2 Price was in Valladolid by May, 1612 and remained there at least until November, 1616. Cf. Cast. 7, f. 453r; Cast. 8, ff. 93r, 125r.

PRICIUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Cheshire (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. c. 1600 England (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1594 and 1599 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 19)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 7 February 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 82r)
- d. 23 July 1625 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r)

1609, 1609/10 England [287, 296]; 1610 English College, St. Omers [298]; 1611, 1613 England [304, 319]; 1621, 1621/22 Lincoln (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624 Hampshire (England) [401, 418]; 1624/25 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##662, 663.

PRISAEUS. cf. PRICIUS.

PRICCARDUS. cf. PRICHARDUS.

PRICCIARDUS. cf. PRICHARDUS.

PRICHARDUS, EDUARDUS. Brother.

- b. 25 March 1577 (Rom. 56, f. 171r)
- e. 22 July 1610 Louvain (Rom. 55, f. 252v)
- p. 21 November 1619 Rome (Ital. 43, f. 146r)
- d. 24 October 1648 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 54r)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; [May 1614 English College, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 27r)]; 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252v)], 1623, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1630, 1632, [1633 (Rom. 56, f. 289r)], 1635, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35v)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)], English College, Rome [347, 355, 361, 370, 409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

PRICIARDO. cf. PRICHARDUS.

PRISEUS. cf. PRICIUS.

PRISIUS. cf. PRICIUS.

PRITCHARDUS. cf. PRICHARDUS.

PRIXIUS. cf. PRICIUS.

PROBUS, AUGUSTINE. Priest.  
1615 theologian, Louvain [339].

PUEBLA, JACINTUS DE LA. Priest.

d. 11 April 1679 Seville (Hist. Soc. 50, f. 4v)  
1631 minister, confessor, presider at conferences, English College,  
Seville [475].

PUGH. cf. PHILIPPI.

PULLEN, JOSEPHUS. cf. POLONUS, JOSEPHUS.

PULTONUS. cf. POULTONUS.

PUTNAEUS, GULIELMUS. Brother.

b. c. 1576 Shropshire (419)

e. 1624 London

p. 6 August 1637 Wales (Germ. 82, f. 100r)

d. 7 May 1658 (Angl. 11, f. 160r)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius  
(England) [418, 419, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)], 1629, 1630,  
1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193v)] College of St.  
Francis Xavier (Wales) [433, 453, 460, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

PUTNENS. cf. PUTNAEUS.

PUTNEIUS. cf. PUNTAEUS.

PUTNEUS. cf. PUTNAEUS.

PYBORN. cf. PIBURNUS.

PYBORNE. cf. PIBURNUS.

PYBORNUS. cf. PIBURNUS.

PYBURNE. cf. PIBURNUS.



PYBURNUS. cf. PIBORNUS.

QUANDROS, JUAN. Priest.

d. 27 November 1663 Cadiz (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 82v)

1621 prefect of students, professor of cases, 1623 prefect of students, 1625 prefect of students, English College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428].

QUENSINGTONUS. cf. KENSINGTONUS.

QUOIAU. cf. QUOYAN.

QUOYAN, GABRIEL. Brother.

e. 1597

d. 29 October 1624 Arras (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 41)

1598 novice, 1601, 1602, 1603 English College, St. Omers [195, 224, 230, 239]; 1604 sent back to province [247].

QUOYES. cf. QUOYAN.

RABANO, HILARIO. Brother.

1600 English College, Seville [213].

RADFORDUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest

b. c. 1562 Derby (Angl. 13, ff. 40r, 68r) or Northampton (Angl. 13, f. 7r)

e. 1607 England (*ibid.*)<sup>2</sup>

o. 14 March 1587 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, I, 284)

p. spiritual coadiutor 20 January 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 62, f. 65r)

d. 9 January 1630 Devon (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 461)

1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]]; 1621, 1621/22 Northampton (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #667. A John Radford entered the novitiate in Rome on 24 December 1584 (Rom. 171/A, f. 96v). Is this the same John? Was he dismissed from the Society to re-join it later? || <sup>2</sup> Radford had applied to the Society on 1 May 1593 (cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/647) but his actual admission was delayed because he was unable to leave England for the novitiate. Cf. Caraman, *Henry Garnet*, p. 193.

RAIUS. cf. RAYUS.

RANDO. cf. RANDUS.

RANDUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1578 Oxford (Angl. 13, f. 6v); Warwickshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 106)
- e. 2 November 1600 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23r; 172, f. 44v)
- o. 1607?
- p. four vows 6 December 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 13r, 24r)
- d. 4 August 1656 England (Angl. 7, f. 195r) or 5 July 1656 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132r)

1602 novice, 1603 theologian, 1604 theologian, 1605 theologian, 1606 theologian, Rome [233, 241, 249, 250, 257, 267]; 1609 sent to England [289]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611 England [287, 296, 297, 303]; 1613 English confessor, 1614 English confessor, Douai [321, 328]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 Northampton (England) [384, 392, 401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76r)] Residence of St. George (England) [425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200v)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

RAPER, MICHAEL. Brother novice.

- b. c. 1579 Yorkshire (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 16 October 1608 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- dis. late 1608 (*ibid.*)

RASTALL, EDUARDUS. Scholastic?

- b. 1543 Gloucestershire (Angl. 14, f. 77v)
- e. 15 March 1568 Rome (Rom. 169, ff. 8r, 9v; 170, f. 95v)

1568 novice, Rome [51]; 1569 sent to Germany Superior [70]; 1570 socius to novice master, Munich [72]; 1572 theologian, Ingolstadt [89]; 1574 theologian, Dillingen [88].

RASTALL, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1530 Gloucester (Angl. 14, f. 77v)
- e. 4 April 1568 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 8r; 170, f. 95v)
- o. 1566 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- d. 5/15 June 1577 near Munich (Angl. 14, f. 77v; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 100r)

1568 novice, Rome [51]; 1569 sent to Germany Superior [70]; 1569

Augsburg [63]; 1571, 1572 Hall [80, 82]; 1574 confessor, Dillingen [88, 89].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675. || <sup>2</sup> John moved to Innsbruck in 1574 and remained there until his death. Apparently he was under consideration for rector when he died. Cf. Germ. Sup. 1, ff. 8r, 8v; Germ. Sup. 1a, f. 54r; Germ. 138, ff. 24r, 25r, 166r.

RASTELIUS. cf. RASTALL.

RASTELLUS. cf. RASTALL.

RASWELL, GULIELMUS. Scholastic

- b. England
- e. 12 November 1563 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6r; 170, f. 67r)
- v. 6 January 1564 Rome (Ital. 57, f. 49r)

RAUS. cf. RAYUS.

RAY. cf. RAYUS.

RAYE. cf. RAYUS.

RAYMERUS. cf. RIMERUS.

RAYNERIUS, JACOBUS. Cf. PADUANUS.

RAYOUS. cf. RAYUS.

RAYUS, ROBERTUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1592 Oxford (400)
- e. 2 March 1614 Louvain (367)
- p. 28 October 1630 St. Omers (Germ. 81, f. 375r)
- d. 14 January 1634 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 113v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 502)

1614 novice Louvain [327]; 1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1617 Watten [354]; 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629, 1630 English College, St. Omers [360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632 Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 English College, St. Omers [490].

RECORDAEUS, AURELIUS. Brother.

d. 8 November 1644 Ancona (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 4v)  
1595 English College, Rome [165].

REQUEITO. cf. BECKET.

RETIG, GUALTERUS. Priest.

b. c. 1612 Germany (Angl. 13, f. 112v)

e. c. 1627 (*ibid.*)

1632 theologian, Liège [481].

REYMERUS. cf. RIMERUS.

RHEES, GULIELMUS. cf. RIVIVS, GULIELMUS.

RIBADENEIRA, PEDRO DE.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1 November 1526 Toledo (*Ribadeneira*, I, vi)

e. 18 September 1540 Rome (*ibid.*)

o. 8 December 1553 (*Ribadeneira*, I, vii)

p. four vows 3 November 1560 Rome (*Ribadeneira*, I, viii)

d. 22 September 1611 Madrid (*Ribadeneira*, I, x)

Ribadeneira had escorted the Duke of Feria to London in November, 1558 shortly before the deaths of Queen Mary and Cardinal Pole. He remained there until the following March.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 62-63; Carlos Gómez-Centurión Jiménez, «The New Crusade: Ideology and Religion in the Anglo-Spanish Conflict» in *England, Spain and the Gran Armada 1585-1604*, edited by M.J. Rodríguez-Salgado and Simon Adams (Edinburgh, 1991) pp. 264-99.

RIBERA, FRANCISCUS DE. Priest.

d. 19 January 1658 Granada (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 43v)

1628 professor of moral theology, repetitor of theology, prefect of students, consultor, confessor, English College, Seville [447].

RIBERA, JACOBUS DE. Priest.

d. 2 July 1659 Seville (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 32r)

1631 rector, confessor, preacher, 1633 rector, confessor, 1634 rector, confessor, English College, Seville [475, 492, 505].

**RICHARDSONUS, JOSEPHUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Warwickshire (511)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 26 March 1644 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 68v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 30 August 1647 (Angl. 15, f. 104v)
- d. 4/17 December 1670 England (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 647)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] Liège [527].

**RIGBAEUS, EDUARDUS.** Brother.

- b. 12 May 1581 Lancashire (Rom. 55, f. 252v; Rom. 56, f. 171r)
- e. 18 June 1608 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- p. 21 November 1619 Rome (Ital. 43, f. 148r)
- d. 3 March 1646 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 54r)

1610 student, 1611, 1613, 1614 Louvain [298, 306, 320, 327]; 1615 Liège [341]; 1618, 1619 English College, Rome [361, 370]; [3 October 1620, sent to Monte Cassino (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78r)]; [1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252v)], 1623, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1630, 1632, 1633, 1635, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)], [1639 (Rom. 57, f. 173r)] English College, Rome [409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

**RIGBAEUS, LAURENTIUS** (vere HENRY MORLEY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1601 Bury, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 196; *Responsa*, I, 341-42)
- e. 1629 Watten (473)
- o. August 1626 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 196)
- dis. 1648 (Angl. 11, f. 102v)

1630 novice, Watten [460]; 1631 prefect of sodality, 1632 teacher of rudiments, 1633 professor of humanities, 1634 professor of humanities, English College, St. Omers [472, 473, 481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> AR Foreign, p. 116.

**RIGBAEUS, ROGERIUS** (alias or vere KNOWLES). Priest.

- b. c. 1608 Lancashire (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. 1638 Liège
- p. four vows 17 June 1645 London (Germ. 12, ff. 396, 397)

d. 1646 Maryland (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62v)  
 1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher,  
 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, Liège [472,  
 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 repeating humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638  
 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [527].

RIGBEUS. cf. RIGBAEUS.

RIGBEY. cf. RIGBAEUS.

RIGHBEUS, cf. RIGBAEUS.

RIMER. cf. RIMERUS.

RIMERIUS. cf. RIMERUS.

RIMERUS, JOANNES. Brother.

b. c. 1585 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 10v)  
 e. 2 January 1611 Louvain (367)  
 p. 22 October 1623 St. Omers (Germ. 80, f. 311r)  
 d. 24 April 1646 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 44r)  
 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623,  
 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632,  
 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English College, St.  
 Omers [321, 328, 341, 354, 360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418,  
 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 502, 516, 527].

RINALDIUS, PHILIPPUS. Priest.

d. 21 July 1622 Viterbo (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 13v)  
 1595 prefect of students, consultor, English College, Rome [165].

RIO, GONCALO DEL. Priest.

1595 rector, English College, Seville [164].

RISDONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

b. 2 June 1586 Devonshire (Neap. 81, f. 233r; Rom. 56, f.  
 171r)  
 e. 2 June 1616 (*ibid.*; Rom. 55, f. 252r)  
 o. before 1618  
 p. four vows 2 February 1628 Rome (Ital. 8, ff. 153r, 154r)  
 d. 27 October 1644 Rome (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 29v)  
 1618 writer, Louvain [359]; [7 June 1619, sent to Naples (Hist. Soc.  
 62, f. 77v)]; [1619 (Neap. 81, f. 233r)], 1620, 1621 Naples [380, 388];

[1622 (Rom. 55, f. 252r)], 1623 procurator, consultor, 1625 procurator, consultor, 1626 procurator, consultor, 1627 procurator, consultor, 1628 procurator to the province, consultor, 1630 procurator to the province, consultor, 1632 procurator to the province, consultor, 1633 procurator to the province, 1635 procurator to the province, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)] English College, Rome [409, 410, 431, 437, 443, 450, 467, 486, 497, 513]; [10 November 1637, sent to Placencia (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83v)]; [1639 English College, Rome (Rom. 57, f. 173r)].

RISHTON. cf. FARRINGTON.

RIVIO, THOMAS. cf. BECKET, THOMAS.

RIVIUS, GULIELMUS (vere RHEES). Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Wales (482; *Responsa*, II, 381-82)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 30 November 1630 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 208; *Seminary Priests*, II, 263)
- d. 1 May 1642 (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 28v) or 26 June 1642 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 142v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 503, 516, 527].

ROB (or ROBY), THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Scotland (503)
- e. c. 1625 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1634
- p. four vows 26 May 1641 Douai (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 130r)
- d. 1 September 1684 Douai (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 253r)

1634 procurator for Scotland, 1636 procurator for Scotland, 1638 procurator for Scotland, [1639 procurator for Scotland (Angl. 13, f. 188r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

ROBENSONUS. cf. ROBINSONUS.

ROBERTI, EDUARDUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1606 Devon (454)
- e. 1629 Watten

1629 novice, Watten [453, 454].

## ROBERTI, FABRITIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1585 Leicestershire (Angl. 13, f. 72v)
- e. 1628 England (*ibid.*)
- p. 31 March 1646 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 86v)
- d. 1661 (Angl. 11, f. 182r)

[1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [527].

## ROBERTI, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Herefordshire (Angl. 13, f. 213r)
- e. 1638 Ghent
- o. 31 March 1646 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 86v)
- d. 20 June 1652 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 191r)

1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213r)].

## ROBERTUS, PETRUS ANTONIUS. Priest.

- d. 27 March 1588 Milan (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

## ROBINSON. cf. ROBINSONUS.

## ROBINSONUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Woodside near Carlisle, Cumberland (*Liber Ruber*, I, 146; *Responsa*, I, 175-76)
- e. c. 1615 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 18 December 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 146)
- p. four vows 25 February 1628 Lancashire (Germ. 7, ff. 475r, 482r)
- d. 14 November 1667 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 28v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624 minister, procurator, consultor, 1625 minister, procurator, consultor, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1633, 1634, 1636 confessor, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## ROBINSONUS, EDMUNDUS. cf. CORNELIUS, EDMUNDUS.

## ROBINSONUS, EDUARDUS. cf. RODNAEUS, EDUARDUS.



**ROBINSONUS, FRANCISCUS.<sup>1</sup>**

[28 May 1607, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 72r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Is this the Francis Robinson born in the diocese of York around 1569 and ordained in Rome on 5 April 1597 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 83; *Seminary Priests*, I, 293)? If so, there is no other record of his having tried his vocation as a Jesuit.

**ROBINSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest/Novice?**

e. 2 June 1617 Liège (354)

1617 novice, Liège [354].

**ROBINSONUS, JOANNES. Priest.**

b. c. 1587 Cumberland (503)

e. c. 1628 (*ibid.*)

o. before 1629

p. spiritual coadiutor 17 April 1644 Oxford (Germ. 65, f. 344r)

d. 30 September 1669 Watten (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 90v)

1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635 Residence of St. Stanislaus (England) [511]; 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [516]; 1638 [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199v)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [527].

**ROBINSONUS, JOANNES. cf. TAYLORUS, JOANNES.****ROBINSONUS, JOANNES. Scholastic.**

b. c. 1610 Monmouth (454) or Gloucester (473)

e. 1628 Watten

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [516].

**ROBINSONUS, ROBERTUS. cf. ROOKWOODUS, ROBERTUS.****ROBINSONUS, THOMAS. Priest.**

b. Lincoln (*Seminary Priests*, I, 294)

e. 1575 (*ibid.*)

o. 1573 Easter Brussels (*ibid.*)

d. 1593? (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)

**ROBINSONUS, THOMAS (vere BEVERIDGE). Priest.**

- b. 13 June 1582 (305) or 13 July 1584 Sutton, Derby (*Liber Ruber*, I, 119; *Responsa*, I, 72-74)
- e. 2 February 1606/7 Louvain (305; SC, Anglia III, 98)
- v. 3 February 1608/9 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1613 Louvain
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 5, ff. 244r, 247r)
- d. 27 February 1658 (Angl. 11, f. 160r)

1610 theologian, 1611 theologian, Louvain [298, 305, 306]; [May 1614 English College, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 27r)]; [1615 (Neap. 81, f. 146v)], 1617, 1618 Naples [357, 363]; [16 February 1619 sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77r)]; 1621 professor of Sacred Theology, Louvain [384]; 1623 Leicester (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**ROBINTON. cf. ROBINSONUS.****ROCHESTER. cf. ROFFUS.****ROCHEFORD, ROBERTUS. Priest.**

- b. 1541 Wexford, Ireland (Borja de Medina, «Jesuitas en la Armada,» 37)
- e. 5 December 1564 Rome (*ibid.*)
- d. 19 June 1588 on a ship on his way to England (AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

**RODNAEUS, EDUARDUS (vere ROBINSONUS). Priest.**

- b. 13 March 1591/2 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 167; *Responsa*, I, 257-58)
- e. 15 June 1619 Liège (400)
- o. 29 April 1618 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 167)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 September 1629 Liège (Germ. 63, f. 516r)
- d. 22 July 1636 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 116r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/23 procurator, confessor, 1623 procurator, 1624 procurator, confessor, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 prefect of the church, 1630, 1631 confessor, prefect of the church, 1632 confessor, prefect of the church, 1633 prefect of the church, 1634 prefect of the church,

missionary, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

RODNEUS. cf. RODNAEUS.

RODRIGUEX, ALONSO. Priest.

1597 rector, English College, Valladolid [180].

RODRIQUEZ, ANTONIO. Brother.

1600 English College, Seville [213].

ROFFENSIS. cf. ROFFUS.

ROFFUS, EDUARDUS (vere ROSS). Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Sussex (419; Angl. 13, ff. 7v, 41r, 69v, 97r, 145r, 192r) or London (Angl. 13, f. 16v)
- e. c. 1618 England (*ibid.*; *Seminary Priests*, II, 272)
- o. between 1609 and 1618 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 105)
- p. four vows 14 July 1628 Gatehouse Prison, London (Germ. 7, ff. 516r, 525r)
- d. 27 January 1665 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109v)

1621, 1621/22 Suffolk (England) [384, 392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624, 1625 consultor, 1626 consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 consultor, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634, 1636 consultor, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 516, 527].

ROFFUS, THOMAS (alias ROCHESTER; vere ROGERS). Priest.

- b. c. 1596 Burwell, Cambridge (*Liber Ruber*, I, 182; *Responsa*, I, 301)
- e. 29 November 1620 Liège (400)
- o. 9 August 1620 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 182)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 30 November 1631 Durham (Germ. 63, f. 765r)
- d. 27 September 1657 England (Angl. 7, f. 197v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 132v)

1621 novice, 1621/22 novice, Liège [384, 392]; 1622/23 teacher of rudiments, English College, St. Omers [399, 400]; 1623 theologian, Louvain [401, 402]; 1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, Liège [418, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) (Angl. 13, f. 78v)]; 1629, 1630 teacher of grammar, 1631 teacher of grammar, College of Blessed Aloysius

(England) [453, 460, 472]; 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198)] Residence of St. John (England) [481, 482, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ROGERII. cf. ROGERSIUS.

ROGERIUS. cf. ROGERSIUS.

ROGERSIUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1599 Norfolk (426)
- e. 1623 Liège
- o. c. 1633 Liège
- p. four vows 3 August 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 46r, 55r)
- d. 5/15 November 1660 England (Angl. 7, f. 200v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 45r)

1623 novice, Liège [401]; 1624 novice, Watten [418]; 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, Liège [425, 426, 433, 453, 454, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [502, 503]; 1635 to Maryland [511]; 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516, 517]; 1638 Residence of St. George (England) [527]; [1639 Residence of St. Mary (England) (Angl. 13, f. 201r)].

ROGERSIUS, GERARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1600 Westphalia (392)
- e. 17 October 1620 Liège (400)
- p. 28 August 1633 Liège (Germ. 83, f. 175r)
- d. 9 September 1637 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 118v)

1621 novice, Liège [384]; 1621/22 English College, St. Omers [392]; 1622/23, 1623 Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

ROGERSIUS (senior), JOANNES (occasionally THOMAS). Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Feltham near Frome, Somerset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 137; *Responsa*, I, 147-48)
- e. 1611 Louvain (*Liber Ruber*, I, 137; *Seminary Priests*, II, 269)
- o. 21 November 1610 Rome (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 17 September 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 256r, 257r)

- d. 7 August 1657 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 197r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 74v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201v)] Residence of St. Thomas (Hampshire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

ROGERSIUS (junior), JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Scholastic/Brother.

- b. c. 1603 Wales (461)  
 e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)  
 p. 3 May 1642 Liège (Germ. 82, f. 565r)  
 d. 24 September 1652 (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 67r) or 15 October 1652 London (Angl. 7, f. 191v)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 socius to procurator, 1636 socius to provincial, Brussels [502, 506, 516, 519]; 1638 socius to provincial, [1639 socius to provincial (Angl. 13, f. 187r)] London [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> It seems that Rogers changed his grade from that of a scholastic to that of a brother around 1634.

ROGERSIUS, THOMAS. cf. MANLIUS, THOMAS.

ROGERSIUS, THOMAS. cf. ROFFUS, THOMAS.

RONDA, GASPAR. DE. cf. GIRONDA, GASPAR.

ROOKEWOODUS. cf. ROOKWOODUS.

ROOKWOODUS, EDUARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1596 Suffolk (Angl. 13, f. 211r)  
 e. 1637 Watten (*ibid.*)

1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [527].

ROOKWOODUS, ROBERTUS (alias ROBINSON and TOWNSEND).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Suffolk (Angl. 13, f. 7v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 110)  
 e. 1614 Louvain  
 o. 1 August 1604 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 110)  
 dis. 1622

1614 Louvain [327]; 1621, 1621/22 Suffolk (England) [384, 392].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 293; *Seminary Priests*, II, 271. Both claim that Rookwood was dismissed from the Society in 1632. If so, there is no evidence that he was a member from 1622 to 1632 unless his identity is hidden under an alias.

ROSS, EDUARDUS. cf. ROFFUS, EDUARDUS.

ROYOUS. cf. RAYUS.

RUBISONIUS. cf. ROBINSONUS.

RUIZ, BENITO. Brother.

d. 24 April 1628 Seville? (Baet. 9/I, f. 107r)

1621, 1623, 1625, 1628 English College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428, 447].

RUIZ DE VALLEJO, PEDRO. Priest.

d. February 1611 Compostela (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 43r)

1607 rector, English College, Valladolid [272].

RUSSELLUS, RUDOLPHUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1612 Stafford (482)

e. 1630 Watten

d. 23 October 1634 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 114r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [481, 482, 490].

RUSSELL, SIMON (vere WILSON). Scholastic.

b. c. 1601 Wyrley, Staffordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 193; *Responsa*, I, 331-32; 402)

e. 1623 Liège

d. 21 September 1625 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 96r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 160r)

1623 novice, Liège [401, 402]; 1624 novice, Watten [418].

RUSSELL, THOMAS. Priest.

d. October 1623 London (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 14r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r)

RYMER. cf. RIMERUS.

RYMERUS. cf. RIMERUS.

RYS, DANIEL DE. Brother.

d. 12 February 1633 Bruges (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 45)  
1605 English College, St. Omers [254].

SABEL. cf. WHICHCOTUS.

SABIL. cf. WHICHCOTUS.

SADLERUS, ALBERTUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1590 Berkshire (Angl. 13, ff. 77v, 107v, 154v, 290r, 312r; 454) or Wiltshire (Angl. 13, f. 201r, 230r)
- e. c. 1616 (454)
- o. before 1628
- p. four vows 5 July 1632 Worcester (Germ. 8, ff. 321r, 328r)
- d. 30 September 1672 (o.s.) England (Angl. 11, f. 211r)  
[1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 201r)] Residence of St. Mary (England)  
[453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> All the catalogues clearly state that Sadler entered the Society in 1616. Between that date and 1628 he must be hidden under an alias.

SADLERUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Essex (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1639 Liège
- p. four vows 8 December 1645 (o.s.) St. John's (Germ. 12, ff. 398r, 399r)
- d. 24 April 1674 London (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 92v)  
1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [481, 482, 490, 502, 516].

SAILEMORUS, JOANNES (alias THOMAS THOMPSON/  
JOHNSON; vere SICKLEMORUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1570 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293r; *Seminary Priests*, I, 315)
- e. 11 November 1610 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293r)<sup>1</sup>
- v. 5 January 1613 (*ibid.*)
- o. 14 October 1594 Rome (*ibid.*) or 13 October 1596 (*Seminary Priests*, I, 315)

1610 novice, 1611 novice, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612, 1613, 1614, English College, St. Omers [311, 321, 328].

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1601 Sicklemore sought admission into the Society. He petitioned Henry Garnet for acceptance. Garnet wanted to send him to the novitiate in Belgium (cf. SC, Anglia III, 7). Presumably he was prevented from doing so until 1610.

SALESEL, JUAN. cf. SALKELD, JOANNES.

SALESBURIUS. cf. SALISBURIUS.

SALESDONUS. cf. SILESDONUS.

SALEUS, ANDREAS. cf. SAVILLUS, ANDREAS.

SALEUS, EDMUNDUS. cf. NEVILLUS, EDMUNDUS.

SALISBURII. cf. SALIBSURIUS.

SALISBURIUS, FRANCISCUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1605 Sussex (400) or Oxford (419)
- e. 30 August 1622 Liège (400)
- dis. 12 September 1626 (434)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 philosopher, 1625 philosopher, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425].

SALISBURIUS, GULIELMUS (or POLICARPIUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Caernarvonshire (482)
- e. 1630 Watten

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 461, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [511, 516].

SALISBURIUS, JOANNES (alias Parr).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- e. 1604 England (*ibid.*)



- o. 21 November 1600 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 33)
  - p. four vows 6 December 1618 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 6r, 7r)
  - d. 14 March 1626 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r)
- 1609, 1609/10, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 rector, 1624 rector, 1625 rector, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #747; Polgár, III/3, 148.

**SALISBURIUS, THOMAS** (vere or alias EDMUNDUS; vere PLOWDEN).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Oxford (400)
  - e. 3/4 September 1617 Liège (354, 400)
  - o. c. 1622 Louvain?
  - p. four vows 15 October 1630 (o.s.) London (Germ. 8, ff. 141r, 154r)
  - d. 3 February 1664 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 133r)
- 1617 novice, Liège [354]; 1618 theologian, 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, Louvain [359, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 minister, consultor, 1624 minister, consultor, procurator, 1625 minister, consultor, procurator, 1626 minister, consultor, procurator, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 66v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 consultor, College of the Holy Apostles (formerly the Residence of St. Francis Borgia, England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 consultor, College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191r)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [511, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign p. 124.

**SALISDONIUS.** cf. SILESDONUS.

**SALKELD, JOANNES.** Priest.

- b. c. 1576 Westmoreland (Baet. 8, f. 174v)
- e. 1602 Montilla (*ibid.*)
- o. 1608 (Clancy, «Priestly Perservance,» 308; *Seminary Priests*, II, 276)
- dis. 1606?<sup>1</sup>
- d. 1659 (*ibid.*)

[1603 novice, Montilla (Baet. 8, f. 174v)]; [1606 Montilla (Baet. 8, f. 208v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Salkeld had apostatized by June, 1610 (Angl. 37, f. 114r).

SALQUEL. cf. SALKELD.

SALVINUS, CAROLUS. cf. THURSBÆUS, CAROLUS.

SALVINUS, ROBERTUS (alias TYRWHITT vere CONSTABLE).  
Priest.

- b. c. 1597 Everingham, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 178; *Responsa*, I, 289-90; 400)
- e. 7 September 1619 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29r; 172, f. 195r; 400)
- o. c. 1625 Liège?
- p. four vows 21 September 1637 Lincoln (Germ. 10, ff. 32r, 39r)
- d. 29 April 1678 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 237r)

1619 novice, Rome [370]; [9 June 1621, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78r)]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 theologian, Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 teacher of grammar, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88v)], 1629 confessor, English College, St. Omers [433, 434, 453]; 1630 sent to Spain [461];<sup>1</sup> 1632 Residence of St. Anne (England) [481, 482]; 1633 Residence of St. Mary (England) [490, 491]; 1634, 1636 College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197v)] Residence of St. Michael (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Salvin was sent to the English College, Valladolid. He was barely there when he was asking to return to the English province. Cf. Cast. 10, ff. 60, 60v.

SALVINUS, RUDOLPHUS. cf. SMITHÆUS, RUDOLPHUS.

SAMERIE, HENRI.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1540 Luxembourg (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 319v)
- e. January 1561 Cologne (*ibid.*)
- o. 1560 (*ibid.*)

p. three vows 26 December 1596 Liège (Germ. 3, ff. 34r, 37r)

d. 5 January 1610 Luxembourg (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 22)

Disguised as a physician, Samerie visited the imprisoned Mary Queen of Scots in England two or three times in the early 1580s.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 151; A. Lynn Martin, *Henry III and the Jesuit Politicians* (Geneva, 1973).

## SAMPSONUS. cf. SIMPSONUS.

### SANCHAEUS, FRANCISCUS (vere SANKEY). Priest.

b. 1604 Lancashire (454)

e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1634 Liège?

p. four vows 19 September 1641 London (Germ. 11, ff. 151r, 162r)

d. 26 March 1663 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 46v)

1629 novice, Watten [453, 454]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, 1636 minister, consultor, procurator, Ghent [502, 503, 516]; 1637 spiritual prefect, confessor, 1639 spiritual prefect, confessor, English College, Seville [523, 533].

### SANCHAEUS, GULIELMUS (vere SANKEY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1608 Lancashire (461)

e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)

o. 20 March 1638 Liège (528)

p. four vows 20 December 1643 Valladolid (Hispan. 10, ff. 339r, 340r)

d. 6 January 1680 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 245v)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 tertian, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 212r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 141.

### SANCHAEUS, LAURENTIUS (vere SANKEY). Priest.

b. c. 1606 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 195v)

- e. c. 1636 (*ibid.*)
  - o. before 1639
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 24 March 1648 Maryland (Germ. 66, f. 274r)
  - d. 13 February 1657 Virginia (Angl. 7, f. 195v)
- [1639 College of Blessed Aloysius (Angl. 13, f. 195v)].

SANCHEZ. cf. SANCHAEUS.

SANCHIUS. cf. SANCHAEUS.

SANCTIS, LAURENTIUS DE. Brother.

- d. 11 June 1611 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 5r)
- 1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1605, 1606 English College, Rome [165, 179, 184, 193, 199, 257, 267].

SANDERSONUS, THOMAS (vere HOLLAND).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Lancashire (419)
  - e. 16 May 1624 Watten (426)
  - o. c. 1630 Liège?
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 28 May 1634 Ghent (Germ. 64, f. 46r)
  - d. 12/22 December 1642 London (Angl. 7, f. 143r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73r)
- 1624 novice, Watten [418, 419]; 1625 humanities, 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82v)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, Liège [425, 426, 433, 453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632 prefect, English College, St. Omers [481, 482]; 1633 minister, procurator, consultor, 1634 minister, procurator, consultor, Ghent [490, 491, 502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 188v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [511, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 683/1/23; Polgár, III/2, 145.

SANGERUS, JOHN. cf. BEDFORDUS, ROBERT.

SANKEY. cf. SANCHAEUS.

SANS. cf. SANCHAEUS.

SARTORIUS, ZACHARIAS.

- d. 25 September 1655 Grunpae? (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 138r)
- 1632 theologian, Liège [481].

SAUL. cf. SAVILLUS.

SAUVACUS. cf. SAVAGE.

SAUVAGE. cf. SAVAGE.

SAUVAGHE. cf. SAVAGE.

SAVAGE, GULIELMUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1563 Essex (203) or 1560 (264)
- e. 22 July 1598 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 52)
- v. 1600 (264)
- d. 26 October 1611 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 20r)

1598 novice, 1599 novice; 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1609, 1610 English College, St. Omers [195, 203, 224, 230, 239, 247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298].

SAVILLUS, ANDREAS (vere SALE). Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Ireland (Angl. 13, f. 167r)
- e. 1635 Watten (516)
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. four vows 19 May 1645 Dublin (Hist. Soc. 32, f. 13r)
- d. 20 January 1686 Ireland (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 14r)

1636 novice, Watten [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian, (Angl. 13, f. 209r)] Liège [527].

SAVILLUS. cf. WHICHCOTUS.

SCAMELIUS. cf. SCAMELUS.

SCAMELUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Wiltshire (Angl. 13, f. 7v)
- e. 1611 Spain (*ibid.*)
- o. before April 1610 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 279)
- d. 16 February 1624 Worcester (Angl. 7, f. 92r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 258r; 418)

1601 English College, St. Omers [224]; 1602 tertian, Tournai [230]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 Worcester (England) [384, 392, 401].

---

<sup>1</sup> There is some confusion about Scamel. According to the testimony of both Angl. 13 and Anstruther, Scamel did not join the Society until 1610/1611. Nonetheless there was a Jesuit with a name similar to Scamel in Flanders in 1601 and 1602. Had Scamel left the Society to return later?

Did he remain in the Society throughout this period? Or, were there two Jesuits with similar names?

SCEPPERUS. cf. SCHEPER.

SCHACLETONUS. cf. SHACKLETONUS.

SCHAMBLE, SAMUEL. Priest.  
1609/10 England [296].

SCHAPMANNUS. cf. CHAPMAN.

SCHELAR. cf. SCHOELLER.

SCHEPER, HERMANNUS. Priest.

b. c. 1600 Münster (503)

e. c. 1617 (*ibid.*)

d. 2 October 1645 Bergues (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 60)

1634 preacher, missionary, 1636 preacher, missionary, Watten [502, 503, 516]; 1638 back to the Flandro-Belgian province [529].

SCHERWODUS. cf. SHERWOOD.

SCHOELLER, IUDOCUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1609 Westphalia (Angl. 13, f. 159r)

e. c. 1629 (*ibid.*)

1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [490, 502].

SCHONDONCHUS. cf. SCHOONDONCKUS.

SCHONDONKUS. cf. SCHOONDONCKUS.

SCHOONDONCHUS. cf. SCHOONDONCKUS.

SCHOONDONCKUS, AEGIDIUS. Priest.

b. 31 August 1556 Bruges (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 292v)

e. 13 October 1576 Bruges (*ibid.*)

v. 19 April 1579 Douai (*ibid.*)

o. 1585 Arras (*ibid.*)

v. spiritual coadiutor 5 July 1592 Tournai (*ibid.*)

d. 27 January 1617 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 38; 354)

[appointed rector 9 June 1601 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 138v)], 1602 rector,

1603 rector, 1604 rector, 1605 rector, 1606 rector, 1607 rector, 1609 rector, 1610 rector, 1611 rector, 1612 rector, 1613 rector, 1614 rector, 1615 rector, English College, St. Omers [230, 239, 247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341].

SCHOPEE. cf. SCHEPER.

SCHOTTUS. cf. SCOTTUS.

SCHUTZIUS, JOANNES. Priest.

b. c. 1611 Geisenheim (491)

e. c. 1630 (*ibid.*)

d. 18 July 1661 Mainz (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 80r)

1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502].

SCHYFF, CLAUDIUS. Priest.

d. 16 October 1632 Breda (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 44)

1626 captive in England [435].

SCHUZ. cf. SCHUTZIUS.

SCONDONCHUS. cf. SCHOONDONCKUS.

SCOT. cf. SCOTTUS.

SCOTT. cf. SCOTTUS.

SCOTTUS, CHRISTOPHERUS. Brother.

b. c. 1590 York (400)

e. 16 November 1621 Liège (*ibid.*)

p. 25 January 1633 Liège (Germ. 83, f. 177r)

d. 9 September 1636 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 116v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 197v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1621/22 novice, Liège [392, 393]; 1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 87v)] Ghent [399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

SCOTTUS, THOMAS. cf. LAITHWAITE, THOMAS.

SCOTUS. cf. SCOTTUS.

SCRIPSAM, JOANNES. cf. STEPHENS, JOANNES.

**SCRIVENARIUS, HUGO.** Scholastic.

- b. c. 1564 Herefordshire (Angl. 14, f. 82r)
- e. 20 January 1583 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 86r)
- v. 27 December 1585 (108)
- dis. late 1591 (142)

[1584 theologian, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 65v)]; 1587 preceptor, 1588 preceptor, Graz [108, 120]; 1590 preceptor, Brno [129]; 1591 preceptor of syntax, Vienna [140].

**SCRIVENERIUS.** cf. SCRIVENARIUS.**SCRIVERIUS.** cf. SCRIVENARIUS.**SEBORNES.** cf. SWINBURNUS.**SECIVERIUS.** cf. SCRIVENARIUS.**SELDON, HUGO** (alias SHELLEY; vere SHELDON). Brother.

- b. c. 1566 Staffordshire (SC, Anglia III, 98; ARSI, Rom. 54, f. 269r)
- e. 24 August 1602 Tournai (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- dis. 1604 (247)
- e. 27 July 1608 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- d. 7 April 1612 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 23v)

1604 dismissed [247]; [1611 English College, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 269r)].

**SELINUS, GULIELMUS.** Priest.

1603 tutor, English College, Rome [241].

**SELOS, ANTONIUS.** Brother.

- e. 1593/4 St. Omers
- d. 22 September 1615 Mons (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 37)

1594 novice, English College, St. Omers [158].

**SEQUIN, PHILIPPUS.** Brother.

- d. 5 May 1616 Aire (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 38)

1613, 1614 English College, St. Omers [321, 328].

**SEWARDUS, ROBERTUS.** cf. BERINTONUS, THOMAS.**SHACKLETONUS, GULIELMUS** (alias STANTONUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 140; *Responsa*, I, 154-55)



- e. c. 1612 Louvain
- o. 1 April 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 140)
- p. four vows 23 February 1623 Lancashire (Germ. 7, ff. 69r, 76r)
- d. August 1655 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 194r)

1613 novice, Louvain [320]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 consulator, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 71r)], 1629 minister, consulator, 1630 minister, consulator, 1631 minister, consulator, 1632 minister, consulator, 1633 minister, consulator, 1634 minister, consulator, 1636 minister, consulator, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

SHACLETONUS. cf. SHACKLETONUS.

SHAKLETONUS. cf. SHACKLETONUS.

SHARPUS, JACOBUS (alias JOHN/JAMES/GEORGIUS POLLARD).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 26 September 1576 Yorkshire (305)
- e. 1608 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 14 April 1604 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 68) or 9 April 1605 (305)
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 237r, 238r)
- d. 11/21 November 1630 Lincoln (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 473)

1609, 1609/10, 1610 England [287, 296, 297]; 1610 Louvain [298]; 1611 Douai [305, 306]; 1613 professor of Sacred Scripture, consulator, Louvain [320]; 1621 York [384]; 1621/22 Staffordshire 392]; 1623 York [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626 Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [418, 419, 425, 433]; [1628 Residence of St. Anne (England) (Angl. 13, f. 75v)]; 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [453, 460].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #720; «Father Pollard's Recollections of the Yorkshire Mission» in *The Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers Related by Themselves*, edited by John Morris, Third Series (London, 1877) 441-70.

SHEILLI. cf. SHELLAEUS.

SHELDON, HUGO. cf. SELDON, HUGO.

## SHELLAEUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1552 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 9v)
- e. 9 October 1616 Liège (354)
- d. 22 November 1622 Liège (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 165r)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, 1621, 1621/22 Liège [354, 360, 384, 392].

## SHELLAEUS, ODOENUS (alias TYCHBORNUS, JOANNES and ANTONII, ANTONIUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1585 Hampshire (Angl. 13, f. 7v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 136; 400)
- e. 1 December 1614 Liège (341, 400)
- o. 18 December 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 136)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 22 February 1628 London (Germ. 63, f. 444r)
- d. 28 June 1666 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 109v)

1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1618 socius to procurator, 1619 socius to procurator, Brussels [358, 359, 369]; 1621 minister [384], 1621/22 vice-rector [392], 1622/23 rector, consultor to vice-provincial, 1623 rector, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 rector, 1625 rector, 1626 rector, Liège [418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v), 1629 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453, 454]; 1630 provincial procurator, consultor, 1631 provincial procurator, consultor, 1632 provincial procurator, consultor, 1633 provincial procurator, consultor, 1634 provincial procurator, consultor, 1636 provincial procurator, consultor, 1638 provincial procurator, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## SHELLAEUS, HUGO. cf. SELDON, HUGO.

## SHELLAEUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1586 Sussex (*Liber Ruber*, I, 140; *Responsa*, I, 156; 400)
- e. 20 November 1619 Liège (400)
- o. 21 November 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 140)
- p. four vows 7 October 1632 London (Germ. 8, ff. 333r, 336r)
- d. 10 January 1651 Oxfordshire (Angl. 7, f. 185r)

1621 novice, 1621/22 minister, procurator, consultor, prefect of the church, 1622/3 minister, 1623 minister, Liège [384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 minister, procurator, consultor, admonitor, 1625 minister, procurator, admonitor, Ghent [418, 419, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 78r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636

Residence of St. Thomas (England) [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1638 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [527]; [1639 Residence of St. Thomas (England) (Angl. 13, f. 202v)].

SHELLEI. cf. SHELLAEUS.

SHELLEIUS. cf. SHELLAEUS.

SHELLEUS. cf. SHELLAEUS.

SHERINGTONUS, THOMAS. cf. SHERWOOD, THOMAS.

SHERWOOD, JOANNES. Scholastic?

b. c. 1561 London (Angl. 14, f. 84v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 31)

e. 1584/5 Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 78v)

d. in Society, n.d. (*Liber Ruber*, I, 31)

[1587 novice, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 78v)], 1593 [149].

SHERWOOD, THOMAS (alias SHERINGTONUS). Priest.

b. c. 1583 Wells, Somerset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 150; *Responsa*, I, 189-95)

e. 1612? Rome

o. 17 October 1610 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 150)

v. 21 July 1612 Rome (Ital. 1, f. 102r)

d. 21 November 1612 (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 709)

SIBORNO. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SICKLEMORE, JOANNES. cf. SAILEMORUS, JOANNES.

SILES DONUS, EDUARDUS (vere BEDINGFELD). Priest.

b. c. 1594 Bedingfeld, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 173; *Responsa*, I, 276-77)

e. 18/19 October 1617 Liège (354, 400)

o. c. 1622 Louvain?

p. four vows 28 October 1630 St. Omers (Germ. 8, ff. 127r, 128r)

d. 3 January 1659 (Angl. 7, f. 199r)

1617 novice, 1619 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621 theologian, 1621/22, theologian, Louvain [384, 392]; 1622/3 professor of rudiments, 1623 prefect of morals, English College, St. Omers [399, 400, 401]; 1624 Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, 1626 minister, procurator, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 87r)], 1629 minister, procurator, consultor, 1630

procurator, confessor, 1631 procurator, Ghent [425, 426, 453, 460, 472]; 1632 socius to the substitute for the provincial, Belgium [481]; 1633 minister, consultor, prefect of health, 1634 minister, consultor, English College, St. Omers [490, 502]; 1636 College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

**SILESDONUS, HENRICUS** (vere BEDINGFELD). Priest.

- b. c. 1582 Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 115; *Responsa*, I, 18-19)
- e. 27 October 1602 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 24r; 172, f. 63v)
- o. between 1606 and 1611 Rome
- p. four vows 30 August 1618 Louvain (Germ. 5, ff. 449r, 454r)

d. 11/21 August 1659 (Angl. 7, f. 199r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 60r)  
 1603 novice, 1605 theologian, 1606 theologian, Rome [241, 257, 267];<sup>1</sup> [1611 English College, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 269r)]; 1614 rector, 1615 rector, 1617 rector, 1618 rector, Louvain [327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359]; [9 June 1621, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78r)]; 1621/22 rector, 1622/23 rector, 1623 rector, consultor to the provincial, Liège [392, 399, 400, 401]; [5 February 1623, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79r)]; 1624 rector, 1625 rector, 1626 rector, [1628 rector (Angl. 13, f. 84r)], 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, 1632 rector, Watten [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of health, 1634 confessor, prefect of health, Liège [490, 502]; 1636 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, prefect of health, Ghent [516]; 1638 consultor to the provincial, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1608 and 1609 Silisdon was at the English College, Rome. Cf. his letters to Father Paolo Bombino regarding the latter's history. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 651/625.

**SILISDONIUS.** cf. **SILESDONUS.**

**SILISDONUS.** cf. **SILESDONUS.**

**SILLA.** cf. **SYLLA.**

**SILLISDOMUS.** cf. **SILESDONUS.**

**SILLISDONIUS.** cf. **SILESDONUS.**

SILLISDONUS. cf. SILESDONUS.

SILVESTER. cf. SYLVESTER.

SILVESTRE. cf. SYLVESTER.

SIMCOCKS, JOANNES. cf. MANNERIUS, JOANNES.

SIMONIS. cf. SIMONIUS.

SIMONIUS, JOANNES. cf. JUKESIUS, JOANNES.

SIMONIUS, JOSEPHUS (vere EMMANUEL LOBB).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1594 Portsmouth, Hampshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 180; *Responsa*, I, 298-99)
- e. 28 October 1619 Liège (400)
- o. c. 1628 Liège?
- p. four vows 25 January 1633 Liège (Germ. 8, ff. 360r, 369r)
- d. 24 July 1671 London (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 114r)

1621 novice, Liège [384]; 1621/22 professor of grammar, 1622/23 professor of syntax, 1623 professor of poetics, 1624 professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [392, 399, 400, 401, 418]; 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 prefect of students, consultor, English College, St. Omers [460, 461]; 1631 professor of dialectics, 1632 professor of physics, 1633 professor of metaphysics, 1634, 1636 professor of Sacred Scripture, prefect of the church, 1638 professor of theology, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 102; Clancy, pp. 58, 129; Polgár, III/2, 424; III/3, 202; William H. McCabe, S.J., *An Introduction to the Jesuit Theater* (St. Louis, 1983); Louis J. Oldani, S.J. and Philip C. Fischer, S.J., ed., *Jesuit Theater Englished* (St. Louis, 1989); James A. Parente, Jr., «Tyranny and Revolution on the Baroque Stage: the Dramas of Joseph Simons,» *Humanistica Lovaniensia* 32 (1983) 309-24.

SIMONS. cf. SIMONIUS.

SIMPSONUS, CHRISTOPHERUS (or SAMPSONUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Upsall, Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 208; *Responsa*, II, 382-83; 503)

- e. 1634 Watten
  - o. 26 August 1629 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 208)
  - p. four vows 5 October 1648 St. John's (Germ. 13, ff. 430r, 431r)
  - d. 3 March 1674 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 38v)
- 1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 198v)] Residence of St. John (England) [511, 516, 527].

SIMSONUS. cf. SIMPSONUS.

SIMSONUS, PETRUS. cf. BENSONUS, PETRUS.

SINGLETONIUS. cf. SINGLETONUS.

SINGLETONUS, EDUARDUS or JOANNES. cf. MORGANUS, EDUARDUS.

SINGLETONUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1567 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 83v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 42)
  - e. 19 March 1584 Naples (*ibid.*)
  - v. 1586 Naples (190)
  - o. c. 1591 Rome?
  - d. 1602 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- [1587 novice, Naples (Neap. 80, f. 8r)]; [1587 philosopher, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 69v)]; [1590 philosopher, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 150r)]; 1591 sent to Poland [144]; 1593 Rome [149]; 1594 professor of philosophy, Braniewo [162]; 1596 professor of cases of conscience, 1597 professor of cases of conscience, consultor, Pultusk [188, 189, 190]; 1598 lecturer in scholastic theology, consultor, 1599 Poznań [198, 210, 211]; 1601 lecturer in scholastic theology, Vilnius [228].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Roman Darowski, S.J. «Richard Singleton, S.J. (1566-1602), First Professor of Philosophy at Braniewo,» *Gregorianum* 62 (1981) 159-72; Roman Darowski, S.J., «Ryszard Singleton, S.I. (1566-1602) pierwszy profesor filozofii w Braniewie,» *Studia Philosophiae Christianae* 17 (1982) 2, 41-56.

SINIBALDI, VINCENTIUS. Priest.

- d. 3 February 1644 Perugia (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 75v)
- 1623 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [409].

SLADE, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1550 diocese of Lichfield (*Seminary Priests*, I, 319)

- e. 20 March 1582 Verdun (*ibid.*)
- o. 29 March 1578 Cambrai (*ibid.*)
- dis. 1589 (Clancy, «First Generation,» 160)
- d. 1600 Ingolstadt (*ibid.*)

SMALLEY, GULIELMUS. cf. WILLIAMSONUS, GULIELMUS.

SMITHAEIUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMITHAEUS, ANTONIUS. cf. POLUS, ANTONIUS.

SMITHAEUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1611 Durham (Angl. 13, ff. 161v, 206v; 473) or Northumberland (Angl. 13, f. 117r)
  - e. 1631 Watten
  - o. c. 1640 Liège
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 25 July 1648 London (Germ. 66, f. 311r)
  - d. 8 October 1671 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 91v)
- 1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502]; 1636 repeating humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206v)] Liège [527].

SMITHAEUS, GULIELMUS (vere or alias SOUTHERN). Priest.

- b. c. 1594 Staffordshire (473)
  - e. 1625 Watten
  - o. between October 1619 and 1625 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 133)
  - p. four vows 22 June 1640 Worcester (Germ. 11, ff. 50r, 51r)
  - d. 13 September 1658 (Angl. 7, f. 198r)
- 1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 433]; [1628 theologian, Liège (Angl. 13, f. 81r)]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 200r)] Residence of St. George (England) [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

SMITHAEUS, JOANNES. cf. SWEETUS.

SMITHAEUS, JOANNES. Brother.

1626 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [433].

SMITHAEUS, NICHOLAUS (occasionally called RICHARDUS).<sup>1</sup>  
Priest.

- b. 1558 London (Angl. 13, f. 44v) or Lincoln (Angl. 13, f. 7r)
- e. 29 October 1578 Rome (Rom. 169 f. 15r; 171/A, f. 57r)
- dis. 21 February 1579 Rome (*ibid.*)
- e. 1592 Brussels<sup>2</sup>
- o. 3 March 1583 Laon (*Seminary Priests*, I, 320)
- p. four vows 14 May 1609 near London (Germ. 4, ff. 522r, 526ar)
- d. 4 January 1630 Leicester (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 461)

1593 sub-minister, Brussels [152]; 1594 minister, 1596 minister, consultor, 1597 minister, consultor, confessor, 1598 minister, consultor, confessor, 1599 minister, English College, St. Omers [158, 168, 170, 181, 195, 203]; 1602, 1603 consultor, English College, Rome [233, 241]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 74v)]; Residence of St. Dominic (Lincoln, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 Residence of St. Anne (England) [453].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #565.5. || <sup>2</sup> In Angl. 14, f. 80v, Smith was sent from the novitiate in Rome to Naples on 21 February 1579 and from there to Belgium at an unspecified date. He seems to have returned to England (assuming that he is the Nicholas to whom the general wrote on 15 April 1580 [Fl. Belg. 2, p. 158]). He then seems to have entered the Society again. Around the end of 1582, he was dismissed for reasons of health (Franc. 1, ff. 144v, 157r). By 27 September 1584 he was interested in trying again if his health improved during his stay in Louvain (Angl. 37, ff. 9r, 10v). Anstruther traces his efforts to re-join the Society (*Seminary Priests*, I, 320-21).

SMITHAEUS, RICHARDUS. cf. SMITHAEUS, NICHOLAUS.

SMITHAEUS, RODOLPHUS. cf. BABTHORPUS, RODOLPHUS.

SMITHAEUS, RUDOLPHUS (vere SALVIN). Scholastic.

- b. 1598/1600 Croxdale, Durham (*Liber Ruber*, I, 193; *Responsa*, I, 332-33; 434)
- e. 24 March 1625 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 30v; 172, f. 233v)
- o. 21 December 1624 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 193)



d. 11 April 1627 (Angl. 7, f. 97v)  
 [1 May 1625, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79v)]; 1625 novice,  
 Watten [425]; 1626 theologian, Liège [433, 434].

SMITHAEUS, THOMAS. cf. HODGSONUS.

SMITHAEUS, THOMAS. cf. BABTHORPUS, THOMAS.

SMITHEUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMITHIUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMITHSONUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. JACSONUS, FRANCISCUS.

SMITHSONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1612 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 213r)
  - e. c. 1637 (*ibid.*)
  - o. 31 March 1646 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 86v)
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 8 September 1650 (Angl. 16, f. 177v)
  - d. 2 August 1684 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 135r)
- 1638 novice, Ghent [527]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 213r)].

SMITTEUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMITTEUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMYTHAEUS. cf. SMITHAEUS.

SMYTONUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. JACSONUS, FRANCISCUS.

SNOW. cf. SNOWUS.

SNOWE. cf. SNOWUS.

SNOWUS, THOMAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1589 Dorset (Angl. 13, f. 89v)
  - e. 28 September 1615 Liège (341)
  - p. 19 October 1631 St. Omers (Germ. 83, f. 66r)
  - d. 6 October 1650 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 185r)
- 1615 novice, Liège [341]; [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 319r)] 1621, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 331v)] Seville [385]; 1623 sent to Portugal [403]; [17 December 1628, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 81r)]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f.

216r)] English College, St. Omers [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

SOLARUS, JOANNES FRANCISCUS. Priest.

1602 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [233].

SOM, HENRICUS DEL. Brother.

d. 31 October 1613 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 36)  
1607, 1609, 1610, 1611 English College, St. Omers [274, 289, 298, 306].

SOMMERWELLUS, FRANCISCUS (vere ABRAHAM HONNACOTTUS). Novice.

- b. c. 1586 near Great Torrington, Devon (*Liber Ruber*, I, 143; *Responsa*, I, 167-68)
- e. 1 January 1612 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 143)
- d. 1 January 1612 Rome (*ibid.*)

SOPIET. cf. HAPIET.

SOPRAMUS, JOANNES HIERONYMUS. Priest.

d. 2 November 1629 Viterbo (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 9v)  
1595 tutor in logic, English College, Rome [165].

SOTHWELLUS. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

SOTTWELLO. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

SOTUELO. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

SOTWELLO. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

SOTWELLUS. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

SOUTHERN, GULIELMUS. cf. SMITHAEUS, GULIELMUS.

SOUTHWELLUS, JOANNES (vere BACON). Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Norfolk (400)
- e. c. 1616 (*ibid.*)
- v. 3 May 1619 (Cast. 15, f. 391v)
- o. c. 1625 Liège?
- p. four vows 19 October 1631 St. Omers (Germ. 8, ff. 219r, 228r)
- dis. 1664 (Angl. 11, f. 198v)

[1622 Salamanca [Cast. 15, f. 391v)]; 1622/3 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 theologian, Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 repeating theology, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 professor of philosophy, Liège [433, 434, 453]; 1630 confessor, English College, St. Omers [460, 461]; 1631, 1632 Residence of St. George (England) [472, 473, 481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516]; 1638 Liège [527]; [1639 Residence of St. Thomas (England) (Angl. 13, f. 202v)].

SOUTHWELLUS, NATHANAEL (vere BACON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 14 August 1598 Norfolk (Rom. 56, f. 171r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 185)
- e. 8 March 1625 London (Rom. 56, f. 171r)
- o. 21 December 1622 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 185)
- p. four vows 31 July 1634 Rome (Rom. 57, f. 35r)<sup>2</sup>
- d. 2 December 1676 Rome (Angl. 7, f. 211r)

1625 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425]; 1626 novice, Watten [433]; 1627 minister, 1628 minister, procurator, consultor, 1630 minister, consultor, procurator, 1632 minister, consultor, procurator, 1633 minister, consultor, procurator, 1635 minister, consultor, procurator, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)] English College, Rome [443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513]; [10 November 1637, sent to Placencia (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 7. || <sup>2</sup> On 10 December 1631 Southwell had petitioned the general for the grade of spiritual coadiutor. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 739/166.

SOUTHWELLUS, ROBERTUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. October/December 1561 Horsham, St. Faith, Norfolk
- e. 17/18 October 1578 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15r; 171/A f. 56v)
- o. before 1584 Rome
- d. 21 February 1595 London

[1584 English College, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 72r)]; [2 May 1586, permission to travel to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44v)]; 1586 sent to England [105]; 1593 London [149].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725; AR Foreign, p. 153; Polgár, III/3, 239-44; Miyo Takano, «'Saint Peter's Complaint' in the Genre of Complaint» in *Poetry and Drama in the Age of*

*Shakespeare: Essays in Honour of Shonosuke Ishii* (Tokyo, 1982) 61-71; Toyohiko Tatsumi, «'Saint Peter's Complaint' as Poetry for Martyrdom» in *Poetry and Drama in the Age of Shakespeare*, *supra*, 42-60; John N. King, «Recent Studies in Southwell,» *English Literary Renaissance* 13 (1983) 221-27; Brian Oxley, «The Relation between Robert Southwell's Neo-Latin and English Poetry,» *Recusant History* 17 (1984-1985) 201-07; Brian Oxley, «'Simples are by compounds far excel'd:' Southwell's Longer Latin Prose and 'St Peters Complaint,'» *Recusant History* 17 (1984-1985) 330-40; Sachiko Yoshida, «The Language of Robert Southwell's Poetry» in *Poetry and Faith in the English Renaissance: Essays in Honour of Toyohiko Tatsumi* (Tokyo, 1987) 37-47; Margaret Roberts Lorraine, «Transformations in the Poetry of the English Counter-Reformation: The Examples of Southwell and Crashaw,» (unpublished Ph.D. thesis, University of Missouri [Columbia], 1982).

**SOUTHWELLUS, THOMAS (vere BACON).<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1592 Sculthorpe near Walsingham, Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 160; *Responsa*, I, 239-40)
- e. 20 October 1613 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28r; 172, f. 165v)
- o. c. 1620 Louvain?
- p. four vows 26 April 1626 St. Omers (Germ. 7, ff. 248r, 257r)
- d. 11 December 1637 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 119r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 46v)

[May 1615 novice, Rome (Rom. 55, f. 20v)]; 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, 1621, 1621/22 professor of Sacred Scripture, prefect of the sodality, confessor, 1622/23 professor of Sacred Scripture, consultor, 1623 professor of Sacred Theology, prefect of the sodality, prefect of the church, consultor, Louvain [353, 358, 359, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 professor of Sacred Theology, consultor, 1625 professor of Sacred Theology, consultor, prefect of the church, 1626 professor of Sacred Theology, prefect of the church, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)], 1629 professor of theology, prefect of students, consultor, 1630 professor of theology, consultor, 1631 professor of theology, prefect of students, prefect of sodality, consultor, 1632 professor of theology, prefect of students, consultor, 1633 professor of theology, confessor, admonitor, 1634 prefect of students, admonitor, 1636 prefect of students, admonitor, Liège [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, pp. 7-8.

## SUTHWELLUS. cf. SOUTHWELLUS.

## SPAREUS, GEORGIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1580 Worcester (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- e. 7 July 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- d. 22 January 1613 St. Omers (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 36)

1611, 1612, English College, St. Omers [306, 311].

SPENCERUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 10 August 1600 Lincoln (Fl. Belg. 16, f. 3v; 454)
- e. 14 March 1626 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. 18 March 1632 (*ibid.*)
- p. four vows 5 August 1641 Liège (Germ. 11, ff. 173r, 180r)
- d. 17 January 1670 England (Angl. 7, f. 207r; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 112r)

[1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 85v)]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635, 1636 prefect of the church, catechist, missionary, Watten [511, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 100v)] Residence of St. Dominic (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, pp. 88-89.

## SPENSERUS. cf. SPENCERUS.

## STAFFORDUS, GREGORIUS. Brother?

- b. c. 1601 Derby? (Cast. 15, f. 584r)
- e. c. 1620 (*ibid.*)

[1628 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 584r)].

## STAFFORDUS, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Staffordshire (434)
- e. 1624 Watten (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1633 Liège?
- p. four vows 20 August 1640 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 35r, 44r)
- d. 14/24 August 1657 England (Angl. 7, f. 197r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 59v)

1625 novice, Watten [425]; 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83r)], 1629 theologian, 1630 theologian, 1631 theo-

logian, 1632 theologian, Liège [433, 434, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 tertian, Ghent [490, 491]; 1634 teacher of rudiments, 1636 professor of grammar, 1638 professor of humanities, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [502, 503, 516, 527].

**STAFFORDUS, IGNATIUS** (alias LEE, STEPHENS; vere BAD-DULEY).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1599 Staffordshire (Cast. 15, f. 404r)
- e. 1618 Villagarcia
- o. between 1622 and 1625 Spain?
- p. four vows 21 September 1626 Lisbon (Lus. 5, ff. 157r, 158r, 173r, 176r)
- d. 11 February 1642 Lisbon (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 38r)

[1619 novice, Villagarcia (Cast. 15, f. 363r)]; [1622 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 405r)]; [1625 Lisbon (Lus. 44, f. 413r-v)]; [1628 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 584r)]; [1636 Castille (Cast. 16/I, f. 146v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 8.

**STAFFORDUS, JOANNES.** Brother.

- b. c. 1594 Devon (Angl. 13, f. 57v; 400) or Stafford (Angl. 13, f. 10v)
- e. 18 February 1619 Liège (400)
- d. 10 October 1630 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 110v; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 460)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1619 novice, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 English College, St. Omers [367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84r)], 1629 Liège [453].

**STAFFORDUS, JOANNES.** Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Staffordshire (402)
- e. 1623 Liège
- o. c. 1629 Liège
- p. spiritual coadiutor 2 June 1640 Leicester (Germ. 65, f. 30r)
- d. 1667 England (Angl. 11, f. 204v)

1623 novice, 1624 philosopher, 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 82r)] Liège [401, 402, 418, 425, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 sent to England [460]; 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [470, 471,

481]; 1633, 1634 Residence of St. George (England) [490, 491, 502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [511, 516, 527].

STAFFORDUS, ROBERTUS. cf. STANFORDUS, ROBERTUS.

STAFORD. cf. STAFFORDUS.

STAFORDIUS. cf. STAFFORDUS.

STANCHEIUS, GULIELMUS. cf. WISEMAN, THOMAS.

STANDISH, LAURENTIUS. cf. FISHERUS, LAURENTIUS.

STANDISH, ROBERTUS. cf. WISEMAN, JOANNES.

STANFORDUS, ROBERTUS (alias STAFFORDUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1593 Staffordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 167; *Responsa*, I, 258-59)
- e. 31 October 1617 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 28v; 172, f. 187r)
- o. 20 August 1617 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 167)
- p. four vows 29 June 1628 Watten (Germ. 7, ff. 478r, 479r)
- d. 18/9 November 1659 London (Angl. 7, f. 199v; Angl. 11, f. 175v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 123r)

1618 novice, Rome [361]; [1619 novice, theologian (Mediol. 48, f. 148v)], 1620 theologian, 1621 theologian, professor of Greek, Milan [371, 364]; 1621/22 professor of poetry, 1622/23 prefect of students, professor of rhetoric, consultor, 1623 prefect of students, consultor, confessor, English College, St. Omers [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 tertian, Ghent [418, 419]; 1625 socius to the master of novices, spiritual prefect, admonitor, confessor, prefect of the church, 1626 socius to the master of novices, spiritual prefect, admonitor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)] Watten [425, 433]; 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, 1632 rector, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 rector, master of novices, 1634 rector, master of novices, 1636 rector, master of novices, Watten [490, 502, 516]; 1638 rector of Watten and master of novices, tertian instructor, Ghent [527]; [1639 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 211v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##689, 690.

## STANLAEUS, EDUARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1566 Chester (419, 503) or Staffordshire (400, 482)
- e. 18 October 1618 Liège (400)
- o. 21 December 1611 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 156)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 1 June 1628 (o.s.) Watten (Germ. 63, f. 435r)
- d. 9 January 1639 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1618 novice, 1621 Liège [360, 384]; 1621/22 procurator, 1622/23 procurator, minister, 1623 procurator, confessor, Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 consultor, 1625 consultor, 1626 consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)], 1629 consultor, confessor, Watten [418, 419, 425, 433, 453]; 1631 confessor, 1632 confessor, 1633 Ghent [472, 481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636 Watten [502, 503, 516].

## STANLAEUS, EDUARDUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1612 Lancashire (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- p. 2 July 1647 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 340r)
- d. 23 January 1678 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 237r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [491, 492, 502]; 1636 Liège [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English College, St. Omers [527].

## STANLEUS. cf. STANLAEUS.

## STANMERUS, THOMAS. cf. STANNAEUS, THOMAS.

## STANNAEUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1560 Salisbury (Angl. 14, f. 86v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 30)
- e. 11 April 1589 Brussels (Angl. 14, f. 86v)
- o. 12 May 1585 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 30)
- v. 1590 England (Angl. 14, f. 86v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 9 October 1603 near London (Germ. 60, f. 258r)
- d. 29 May 1617 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 52v)

1598 England [194]; 1607, 1609 consultor, 1610 consultor, 1611 confessor, 1612 prefect of students, 1613 prefect, 1614 prefect, 1615 confessor, prefect of health, English College, St. Omers [274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321, 328, 341].

## STANNEUS. cf. STANNAEUS.



STANTONUS, ANTONIUS (vere or alias JOANNES). Priest.

- b. 17 January 1586 Cirencester, Gloucestershire (*Responsa*, I, 187-88; *Seminary Priests*, II, 309-10)
- e. c. 1617 (419)
- o. 27 February 1611 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 149)
- p. four vows 10 June 1629 London (Germ. 8, ff. 39r, 46r)
- d. 7/27 January 1635 (Angl. 7, f. 115r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 511)

1621, 1621/22, 1623 Worcester (England) [384, 392, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [418, 419, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630 Residence of St. Mary (England) [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1633 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [472, 473, 490]; 1634 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502].

STANTONUS, GULIELMUS. cf. SHACKLETONUS, GULIELMUS.

STAPLETONUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest/Novice.

- b. 1536 Henfield, Sussex (*Seminary Priests*, I, 333)
- e. 6 August 1584 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 30r)<sup>2</sup>
- o. October 1563 Louvain (*Seminary Priests*, I, 333)
- dis. February 1587 (Fl. Belg. 1, p. 328)
- d. 12 October 1598 Louvain (*Seminary Priests*, I, 333)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737; AR Foreign, pp. 154-64; Marvin O'Connell, *Thomas Stapleton and the Counter-Reformation* (New Haven, 1964). On his relations with the Society, cf. Germ. 155, f. 125; Fl. Belg. 2, pp. 150, 161; Germ. 161, ff. 57r-58r. || <sup>2</sup> A copy of a letter written as a novice can be found in Angl. 37, f. 9.

STARKEY, GULIELMUS. cf. WISEMAN, THOMAS.

STAVISONUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEFANO. cf. STEPHENS.

STEPHANI. cf. STEPHENS.

STEPHANSONUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEPHANUS. cf. STEPHENS.

STEPHANZONIUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEPHANZONUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEPHENS, FRANCISCUS. cf. GARDINERUS, FRANCISCUS.

STEPHENS, IGNATIUS. cf. STAFFORDUS, IGNATIUS.

STEPHENS, JOANNES (vere CUTHBERT PRESCOTT). Brother.

- b. c. 1579 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 98v) or Essex (419)
- e. 1624 London
- p. 14 June 1641 (Angl. 13, f. 225v)
- d. 20 February 1647 London (Angl. 8, f. 284r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 67r)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 socius to procurator, 1634 socius to procurator, 1636 socius to procurator, 1638 socius to procurator, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

STEPHENS, JOANNES (alias CAMPIANUS, SCRIPSAM; vere POYNTZ).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Gloucester (*Liber Ruber*, I, 198; 419) or Worcester (511)
- e. 1624 Watten
- o. c. 1633 Liège
- p. four vows 4 May 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 45r, 56r)
- d. 6 March 1671 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 113v)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 philosopher, Liège [433, 434]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 89v)], 1629 teacher of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [453]; 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [460, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 teacher of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [502, 503]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 prefect of students, consultor, prefect of sodality, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 professor of Sacred Scripture, prefect of reading, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 126.

STEPHENS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1550 diocese of Salisbury (96); 1549 Bushton, Wiltshire (*Doc. Ind.*, XI, 27\*)

- e. 20 October 1575 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r; 171/A, f. 37v)
  - o. c. 1580 Goa (*Doc. Ind.*, XI, 27\*)
  - p. spiritual coadiutor 2/10 February 1589 Goa? (161; 331)
  - d. 1619 Salsete (Angl. 14, f. 78v; *Doc. Ind.*, XI, 27\*)
- 1578 theologian, Rome [90]; 1579 sent to India [92]; 1584, 1587, 1588, 1594 rector, 1596, 1597, 1599, 1600, 1602, 1605, 1606 consultant, 1608, 1614 Goa [96, 111, 121, 160, 161, 172, 183, 205, 216, 232, 256, 266, 282, 283, 331].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 164; Polgár, III/3, 261-63; Joseph Rosario, S.J., «Thomas Stephens, Pioneering Poet,» *Ignis* 16 (1987) 181-84.

STEPHENSUS. cf. STEPHENS.

STEPHENSONIUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEPHENSONUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. 1552 Windleston, Durham (Angl. 14, f. 85r)
- e. 11 December 1585 Brno (*ibid.*)
- o. 23 December 1581 Soissons (*Seminary Priests*, I, 335)
- p. three vows 5 July 1597 Prague (Germ. 4, f. 40r)
- d. 22/3 March 1624 Watten (Angl. 7, f. 93v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 160r; 418)

1587 novice, 1588 professor of Hebrew, confessor, theologian, Vienna [107, 120]; 1590 lecturer in rhetoric, 1591 lecturer in rhetoric, Olomouc [129, 140] 1591 professor of Greek, Prague [142]; 1593 Vienna [149]; 1594 professor of rhetoric and Greek, 1596 professor of rhetoric and Greek, 1597 professor of rhetoric and Greek, catechist, 1598 prefect, preacher, Prague [159, 171, 182, 196]; 1599 prefect, confessor, Chomutov [204]; 1600, 1602 minister, consultor, English College, Rome [217, 233]; 1609, 1609/10, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319];<sup>1</sup> 1621 Suffolk (England) [384]; 1621/22 confessor, Watten [392]; 1622/23, 1623 Liège [399, 400, 401].

---

<sup>1</sup> Stephenson was in England by the summer of 1604. Cf. his letters to the general, Fondo Gesuitico 651/651.

STEPHENZONIUS. cf. STEPHENZONUS.

STEPHENZONUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEVENSONO. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STEVENSONUS. cf. STEPHENSONUS.

STILIGTONUS. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILINCTONUS. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILINGTONUS. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILINTHON. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILINTON. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILLINCTONUS. cf. STILLINGTONUS.

STILLINGTONUS, GULIELMUS (vere OGLETHORPE?).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1596 York (400)
- e. 30 August 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1622
- p. four vows 7 September 1636 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 306r, 317r)
- d. 17/27 November 1654 England (Angl. 7, f. 192v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 52v)

1622/3, 1623 novice, 1624, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 Watten (Angl. 13, f. 84v)]; 1630 socius to procurator, 1631 procurator, 1634 procurator, Madrid [462, 474, 504]; 1636 procurator, Brussels [516, 519]; 1638 sent to Ireland [528, 529].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 165.

STILLINGTONUS, THOMAS (vere OGLETHORPE). Scholastic.

- b. c. 1594 Yorkshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 168; *Responsa*, I, 261-62)
- e. 10 May 1616 Messina (Angl. 8, ff. 228r-245r)<sup>1</sup>
- d. 15 September 1617 Messina (*ibid.*; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 14v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 52v; Sic. 190, ff. 183r-84v)

---

<sup>1</sup> Letters written by Stillington upon his arrival in Messina and a few months later can be found in SC, Anglia IV, 42, 44.

STILLINGTONUS, THOMAS. cf. THOMAS FARMERUS.

STONUS, ANDREAS (alias JOHN FAIRFAX, ANDREW TOWN, JOHN CUTHBERT). Priest.

- b. c. 1597 York (Angl. 13, f. 150v)
- e. c. 1634 (*ibid.*)
- o. 17 January 1621 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 184)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 8 February 1647 (Angl. 14, f. 167v)
- d. 31 August 1663 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 84r)

1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197v)] Residence of St. Michael [527].

STORAEUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1548 Salisbury (*Nadal*, II, 580)
- e. 1564 Tournai (26)
- v. 4 June 1566 Ingolstadt (26); 1567 Ingolstadt (Ital. 57, f. 391r)
- o. between 1574 and 1584
- p. spiritual coadiutor 31 December 1595 (Germ. 59, f. 324r).
- d. 18 September 1600 Vienna (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 107r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 191v)

1566 novice, Ingolstadt [22, 26]; 1567 philosopher, 1570 philosopher, Dillingen [45, 46, 73]; 1572 Munich [85]; 1574 Germany Superior [88, 89];<sup>1</sup> [1584 penitentiary (Rom. 53, f. 90r)]; 1586 penitentiary,<sup>2</sup> 1593 penitentiary, Loreto [105, 149]; [1593 Florence (Rom. 53, f. 193r)]; 1594 minister, Graz [159]; 1596 minister, 1597 confessor in Italian and German, 1598 confessor in Italian and German, 1599 confessor, 1600 confessor, Vienna [171, 182, 196, 204, 214].

---

<sup>1</sup> In the late 1570s Story worked in both Lucerne and Munich. Cf. Germ. 157, f. 187; Germ Sup. 1a, f. 71r. || <sup>2</sup> In 1590, Story tried his vocation as a Carthusian (Hist. Soc. 54, f. 10v; Rom. 13, ff. 324r, 332v, 383v).

STORELLO. cf. STORAEUS.

STOREUS. cf. STORAEUS.

STORI. cf. STORAEUS.

STORII. cf. STORAEUS.

STRANGEUS. cf. STRANGIUS.

STRANGEWAYS, NICHOLAUS. cf. HARTUS.

STRANGIUS, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1610 Northumberland (473)
- e. 1631 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 11 November 1646 England (Germ. 13, ff. 127r, 128r)
- d. 7 April 1682 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 228r)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 90.

STRANGIUS, THOMAS (alias THOMAS [or JOANNES] HUNGENFORDUS). Priest.

- b. 22 June 1577 Gloucester (367)
- e. 27 October 1600 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23r; 172, f. 44r)
- o. 1604 Rome (367)
- p. three vows 16 December 1612 Mechlin (Germ. 3, ff. 210r, 215r)
- d. 20 November 1639 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 139r)

[1 October 1601, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 69r)]; 1603 sent to England [239, 247]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610 England [287, 296, 297]; 1611 tertian, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618 Louvain [306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358]; 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 Watten [360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 87r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 214r)] Ghent [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

STRAUNGEUS. cf. STRANGIUS.

STREITT. cf. STRETTUS.

STRETTIUS, IUDOCUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1613 Mainz (491)
- e. c. 1630 (*ibid.*)

d. 18 July 1637 Heidelberg (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 31r)  
1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502].

SUFFRENIUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. c. 1570 Salon de Provence (528)

e. c. 1586 (*ibid.*)

o. c. 1598

p. four vows 13 September 1603 Avignon (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 74r)

d. 15 September 1641 Vlissingen (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 37r)

1638 confessor to the dowager queen of France, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius [527, 528].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 330.

SUITEUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SULYARDUS, ANDREAS. cf. SUTTONUS, ANDREAS.

SUMBUORO. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SUNBORNUS. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SUTTONUS, ANDREAS (vere SULYARD). Priest.

b. c. 1604 Suffolk (461)

e. 1628 Watten

o. c. 1634 Liège

p. four vows 5 August 1641 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 153r, 160r)

d. 7 March 1673 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 3r)

[1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 87r)], 1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 theologian, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490]; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196v)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [511, 516, 527].

SUTTONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

b. c. 1547 Burton-on-Trent (Franc. 10, f. 19v; *Seminary Priests*, I, 343)

e. 1582 (Franc. 10, ff. 19v, 77v)

o. 6 April 1577 Cambrai (*Seminary Priests*, I, 343)

- d. March 1590 in a shipwreck near Alicante (Angl. 14, f. 84r; AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)  
 [1584 novice, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 19v)]; [1587 Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 77v)].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Sutton was still at Pont-à-Mousson in 1589. On 11 December he had requested permission to come to Rome to study theology. Cf. Franc. 1, f. 346r.

SWEETAELUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SWEETIUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SWEETNAMUS, JOANNES (alias NICHOLSONUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Northampton (Angl. 13, f. 6r)
- e. 20 April 1608 Coimbra (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 293r)
- o. 1604 (*ibid.*)
- d. 4 November 1622 Loreto (*Seminary Priests*, II, 313)

1615 consultor, preacher, confessor, prefect of the library and of the dormitories, English College, St. Omers [341]; 1621 Lancashire (England) [384]; [1622 penitentiary, Loreto (Rom. 55, f. 256v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##740, 741.

SWEETTUES. cf. SWEETUS.

SWEETUS, JOANNES (alias SMITH).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1572 Devon (*Liber Ruber*, I, 133)
- e. 1 February 1609 Rome (Rom. 172, f. 123v)
- o. between 1606 and 1609 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 134)
- p. four vows 19 January 1623 England (Germ. 7, ff. 67r, 78r)
- d. 26 February 1632 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 111r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

[1611 English College, Rome (Rom. 54, f. 269r)]; 1615 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, English College, St. Omers [341]; 1621 Lincoln (England) [384]; 1621/22 Wales [392]; 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401]; 1624 Northampton (England) [418]; 1625, 1626 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68r)], 1629, 1630 House of Probation of St.



Ignatius (England) [453, 460]; 1631 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, English College, St. Omers [472, 473].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##738, 739; Beryl Newns-Wood, «Priest Captured in Exeter,» *South Western Catholic History* 7 (1989) 3-7.

SWETUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SWIMBORNES. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SWIMBURNUS. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SWINBORNUS. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SWINBURNUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1616 Northumberland (517)
- e. 1636 Watten
- o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 76r)
- p. four vows 15 February 1654 Watten (Germ. 15, ff. 131r, 132r)
- d. 19 August 1669 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 17v)

1636 novice, Watten [516, 517]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher, (Angl. 13, f. 210v)] Liège [527].

SWINBURNUS, SIMON. Priest.

- b. 2 October 1562 Huntingdon (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 340v; Angl. 14, f. 85v) or Yorkshire (Angl. 13, ff. 6r, 13r, 39r, 99r, 144r); Ely diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 20)
- e. 1586 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 20)
- o. 25 March 1586 Rome (*ibid.*; *Seminary Priests*, I, 344)
- p. four vows 10 September 1606 Brussels (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 123v)
- d. 11 November 1638 England (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1593 Spain [149]; 1596 admonitor, consultor, professor of cases, 1597 St. Omers [168, 170]; 1598 socius to master of novices, 1599 socius to master of novices, Tournai [195, 203]; 1601 lecturer in cases, 1602 lecturer in cases, consultor, admonitor, 1603 consultor, admonitor, lecturer in cases, 1604 consultor, admonitor, lecturer in cases, 1605 consultor, admonitor, lecturer in cases, 1606 St. Omers [224, 230, 239, 247, 254, 264]; 1607 lecturer in cases, 1609 professor

of cases of conscience, Antwerp 274, 289]; 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22 Leicester (England) [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)], 1629 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631 Residence of St. Mary (England) [460, 472]; 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [481]; 1633, 1634, 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 502, 516].

SWITEUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SWITUS. cf. SWEETUS.

SWYBURNO. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SWYNBURNUS. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SWYNBURNUS. cf. SWINBURNUS.

SYLLA, DIONYSIUS. Priest.

d. 29 September 1608 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 4v)  
1597 tutor in metaphysics, 1598 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [193, 199].

SYLVESTER, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Norfolk (262)
- e. 1603 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1606
- p. spiritual coadiutor 30 June 1613 Valladolid? (427)
- d. 27 January 1626 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 88v; Hist. Soc. 44, f. 11r)

1606 confessor, 1607 minister, [1611 (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)], [1614 (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)], [1619 (Cast. 15, f. 359r)], [1622 (Cast. 15, f. 405r)], 1625 English College, Valladolid [262, 272, 427].

TAGLIAVIA, HIEROMYUS. Priest.

1602 tutor in metaphysics, English College, Rome [233].

TAILERUS. cf. TAYLORUS.

TALBOT. cf. TALBOTTUS.

TALBOTTUS. cf. TALBOTUS.

## TALBOTUS, ADRIANUS (vere FORTESCUE). Priest.

- b. c. 1601 Oxford (*Liber Ruber*, I, 198; 419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- o. c. 1629 Liège
- p. four vows 4 May 1640 London (Germ. 11, ff. 57r, 76r)
- d. 24 December 1653 England (Angl. 7, f. 192r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 5r)

1624 novice, 1625 novice, Watten [418, 419, 425]; 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81v)], 1629 procurator, teacher of Hebrew, 1630 procurator, Liège [433, 434, 453, 460]; 1631 tertian, Ghent [472]; 1632 procurator, 1633 procurator, 1634 professor of Sacred Scripture, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 socius to the novice master, confessor, prefect, spiritual prefect, Watten [516]; 1638 House of Probation of St. Ignatius [527]; [1639 Residence of St. George (Angl. 13, f. 200v)].

TALBOTUS, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 8 December 1598 Lancashire (Franc. 11, f. 279v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 181; *Responsa*, I, 300)
- e. 18 October 1619 Liège (400)
- o. c. 1625 Liège
- p. four vows 30 January 1633 Paris (Germ. 8, ff. 339r, 346r)
- d. 2/12 May 1660 (Angl. 7, f. 200r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 54v)

1621 novice, Liège [384]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/3 theologian, 1623 theologian, 1624 Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401, 418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 socius to procurator, Brussels [433, 435]; [1628 Ghent (Angl. 13, f. 87v)]; 1629 procurator, 1630 confessor, preacher, 1631 confessor, 1632 confessor, preacher, 1633 confessor, preacher, 1634 confessor, preacher, 1635 confessor, preacher, 1636 procurator, 1637 procurator, Paris [454, 458, 470, 479, 489, 500, 509, 515, 521, 525]; 1640 sent from Venice [536].

---

<sup>1</sup> Requests from individual Jesuits in England to serve as chaplains as their patrons toured the continent were numerous. The general was most reluctant to grant the permission because he did not see such a role as compatible with the Jesuit vocation. In January, 1638 the English provincial begged the general's permission for Talbot to accompany the son of the Viscountess Purbeck to Italy. That permission was granted on condition that Talbot only visit towns and cities that had Jesuit colleges, that he stay in those communities while he was in the area, and that he wear clerical garb in the communities. Cf. Angl. 2, ff. 464r, 475r; Franc. 5, f. 571r.

TALBOTUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1571 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 87r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 81)
- e. 27 October 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22r; 172, f. 28r)
- v. 28 October 1600 Rome (264)
- o. 1 March 1597 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 81)
- p. four vows 3 September 1612 Louvain (Germ. 5, ff. 142r, 145r)
- d. 1652 England (Angl. 11, f. 118v)

1599 novice, 1600 novice, Rome [212, 217]; 1602 Loreto [233]; 1603 Padua [242]; 1604 consultor, English College, Rome [250]; 1605, 1606 English College, St. Omers [250, 254]; 1607 sent to England [274]; 1610 superior, 1611 superior, master of novices, 1613 rector, master of novices, and superior, 1614 rector, master of novices, Louvain [298, 306, 320, 327]; 1621 socius to vice-provincial [384]; 1621/22, 1623, 1624 Northampton (England) [392, 401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 Residence of St. Mary (England) [425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 190v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##743, 744.

## TANCARDO. cf. TANCARDUS.

## TANCARDUS, CARLOS. Priest.

- b. c. 1564 York (Angl. 14, f. 83v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 40)
- e. February 1584 Naples (*ibid.*; Rom. 53, f. 69r)
- o. before 1592
- d. 5 July 1599 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 82r)

[1587 Naples (Neap. 80, f. 8r)]; [1587 student, Roman College (Rom. 53, f. 69r)]; [14 May 1589, permission to travel to Spain (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 46r)];<sup>1</sup> 1593 minister, English College, Seville [149, 150]; 1595 minister, consultor, 1596 minister, consultor, English College, Valladolid 164, 169].

---

<sup>1</sup> The general summoned Tancard from Cadiz to Seville on 16 March 1592 (Baet 3, p. 28). He had been ordained by then.

## TANCARDUS, RICHARDUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1563 York (Angl. 14, f. 85r)
- e. 1585 (*ibid.*)

d. 13 September 1596 Padua (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 67r)  
 1587 novice, Olomouc [110]; 1588 philosopher, Vienna [120]; 1590  
 preceptor of syntax, Chomotov [129]; 1591 professor of Greek and  
 syntax, Prague [140, 142]; 1593 Olomouc [149]; 1594 professor of  
 humanities, 1596 professor of humanities, Vienna [159, 171].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> For the last two years of his life, Tancard had complained about his health and had requested the general's permission to change provinces for those reasons. In August 1595 he had asked to be re-assigned to Italy, Spain, Scotland, or Ireland. Apparently he was being re-assigned when he died in Padua. Cf. Germ. 173, f. 168r; Germ. 175, f. 91r.

TANCREDO. cf. TANCARDO.

TAYLERUS. cf. TAYLORUS.

TAYLORUS, HENRICUS. cf. COMBERFORDUS, HENRICUS.

TAYLORUS, JOANNES (vere ROBINSON). Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Upsall, Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 18r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 178; *Responsa*, I, 291-93; 400)
- e. 21 November 1620 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29r; 172, f. 200v)
- o. c. 1624 Louvain?
- p. spiritual coadiutor 6 December 1631 Durham (Germ. 63, f. 760r)
- d. 20 September 1675 Hampshire (Angl. 7, f. 208v)  
 1621/22 novice, Liège [392]; 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 preacher, catechist, 1625 minister, consultor, prefect of health, Watten [418, 425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 74r)], 1629 Residence of St. John (England) [433, 434, 453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197r)] Residence of St. Michael (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

TEMPESTUS, ROBERTUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1569 Durham (Angl. 13, f. 38r) or Surrey (419)
- e. 1624 London
- o. 21 September 1591 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, I, 349)
- p. four vows 19 March 1636 Hampshire (Germ. 9, ff. 292r, 301r)
- d. 28 July 1640 (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)  
 1624 novice, 1625 novice, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68v)] House of

Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [418, 419, 424, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202r)]  
 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

TEMPLAEUS, THOMAS. cf. FARMERUS, THOMAS.

TERETTUS, THOMAS. cf. TUNSTALLUS, THOMAS.

TERRETTUS, THOMAS. cf. TUNSTALLUS, THOMAS.

TESIMOND, OSWALD (alias PHILIP BEAUMONT).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1563 York (*Liber Ruber*, I, 23)
- e. 1 April 1584 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 93r)
- o. between 1590 and April 1592
- p. four vows 18 October 1603 (o.s.) near London (Germ. 4, ff. 212r, 213r)
- d. 23 August 1636 Naples (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 27r; 524)

[1584 novice, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 88r)]; [1590 theologian, Messina (Sic. 60, f. 10v)];<sup>2</sup> 1593 Messina [149]; [1593 Palermo (Sic. 60, f. 39v)]; 1595 prefect of students, consultor, 1596 prefect of students, consultor, English College, Valladolid [164, 169];<sup>3</sup> [2 December 1611, sent to Naples (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 74v)]; [1611 (Neap. 81, f. 99v)], 1612 Naples [313]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)];<sup>4</sup> 1617 prefect of students, consultor, 1618 prefect of students, consultor, [1619 (Sic. 61, f. 160r)], 1620 prefect of students, confessor, Messina [356, 362, 379]; [10 December 1621, sent to Sicily (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78v)]; [1622 (Sic. 61, f. 278r)]; 1623 consultor, presider over cases of conscience, 1624 consultor, presider over cases of conscience, Messina [411, 412, 422]; 1626 confessor, 1627 confessor, 1628 confessor, 1630 confessor, 1632, [1633 (Neap. 82, f. 113v)] Naples [438, 444, 451, 468, 469, 488]; 1633 consultor, Messina [498, 499]; 1634, 1635, 1636 Naples [508, 514, 520].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. «Father Tesimond's Landing in England» in *The Troubles of Our Catholic Forefathers Related by Themselves*, edited by John Morris, First Series (London, 1872) 143-83. || <sup>2</sup> In April of 1592, the Sicilian provincial was informed that Father Tesimond was very inclined to work in the English mission. Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 733/21/1. || <sup>3</sup> Tesimond was in England by 18 October 1603. Cf. his letter to the general on the date, Fondo Gesuitico 651/654. || <sup>4</sup> Tesimond was still in Valladolid in late 1615 but was seeking re-assignment in Italy. Cf. Cast. 8, ff. 93r, 99v, 100v, 106v, 107r.

TESIMONDO. cf. TESIMOND.

THALBOT. cf. TALBOTUS.

THESIMONDO. cf. TESIMOND.

THIMELBY, RICHARDUS. cf. ASHBAEUS.

THIRSBEIUS. cf. THURSBAEUS.

THIRSBEUS. cf. THURSBAEUS.

THOMPSONUS, AUGUSTINUS. cf. INGELBAEUS, AUGUSTINUS.

THOMPSONUS, CAROLUS (alias DARCY). Priest.

- b. c. 1607 London (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 19 September 1641 London (Germ. 11, ff. 175r, 178r)
- d. 22 October 1673 Liège (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 38r)

1626 novice, Watten [433, 434]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83r)], 1629 philosopher, Liège [453]; 1630 teacher of mathematics, English College, St. Omers [460, 461]; 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 191v)] College of the Holy Apostles (England) [527].

THOMPSONUS, FRANCISCUS (alias YATAEUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1577 near Oxford, Oxfordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 119; *Responsa*, I, 71-72)
- e. 2 October 1606 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25v; 172, f. 104r)
- v. 9 September 1608 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- o. 20 December 1603 (*Liber Ruber*, I, 119)
- d. 22 November 1614 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 28v)

1609 prefect of studies, 1610 English College, St. Omers [289, 298]; 1611, 1613 England [303, 319]; 1613 confessor, spiritual father, socius to novice master, Louvain [320].

THOMPSONUS, JOANNES (vere GERARD).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 4 October 1564 Etwall, Derbyshire (Angl. 14, f. 86r) or Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 54v); Lichfield diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 62)

- e. 15 August 1588 Rome (Angl. 13, f. 54v; Angl. 14, f. 86r)
- o. 17 July 1588 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 62)
- p. four vows 3 May 1609 Brussels (Germ. 4, ff. 515r, 516r)
- d. 27 July 1637 Rome (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 2r)

1593, 1598 England [149, 194]; [18 April 1611, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 74r)]; 1615 rector, master of novices, 1617 rector, master of novices, 1618 rector, master of novices, 1621 rector, Liège [341, 354, 360, 384]; [5 February 1623, sent to Flanders (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 79r)]; 1623 confessor, 1624 tertian master, consultor, 1624 tertian master, confessor, 1626 confessor, Ghent [401, 418, 425, 433]; 1627 confessor, admonitor, 1628 confessor, admonitor, 1630 confessor, admonitor, consultor, 1632 confessor, admonitor, consultor, 1633 confessor, admonitor, 1635 confessor, admonitor, [1636 (Rom. 57, f. 35r)] English College, Rome [443, 450, 467, 486, 487, 497, 513].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##339, 340, 341; Polgár, III/2, 22-23.

#### THOMPSONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1573 Kent (202)
- e. 1598 Montilla (*ibid.*)
- o. between October 1590 and December 1598 Valladolid (*Valladolid*, p. 11)
- p. four vows 12 April 1610 Marchena (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 71r)
- d. 1/2 March 1616 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 85r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 29v)

1599 novice, Montilla [202]; 1600 confessor, Cadiz [213]; [1603 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 184v)];<sup>1</sup> [1606 Granada (Baet. 8, f. 207r)]; 1611 Madrid [304]; [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> In 1605 he was in Malaga. Cf. Baet. 3, p. 808.

#### THOMPSONUS, JOANNES. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1602 Lancashire (461)
- e. 1628 Watten (*ibid.*)
- d. 8 September 1636 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 116r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 197v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 517)

1629 novice, Watten [453]; 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490].



THOMPSONUS, JOANNES. cf. PLETSIUS, JOANNES.

THOMPSONUS, RICHARDUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1601 Derby (400) or Buckinghamshire (419)
- e. 1 August 1622 Liège (400)
- o. c. 1628 Liège?
- p. four vows 20 December 1635 Leicestershire (Germ. 9, ff. 164r, 177r)

1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, 1624 theologian, 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 80v)], 1629 minister, prefect, Liège [399, 400, 401, 418, 419, 425, 433, 453]; 1630 Ghent [460, 461]; 1632 Residence of St. Anne (England) [481, 482]; 1633, 1634 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [490, 502]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203r)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [516, 527].

THOMPSONUS, THOMAS. cf. SAILEMORUS, JOANNES.

THOMPSONUS, THOMAS (alias THROGMORTON). Priest.

- b. c. 1614 Kent (Angl. 13, ff. 162v, 290v, 306v) or London (Angl. 13, ff. 118v, 208r; 482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. 4 vows 7 August 1649 (Angl. 16, f. 24v)
- d. 21 October 1680 Dunkirk (Angl. 7, f. 248v; Angl. 11, f. 235v; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 252v)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208r)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

THOMSONUS. cf. THOMPSONUS.

THORELS. cf. TORELS.

THORN, EDUARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Scholastic.

- b. 1542 Northampton (37)
- e. 1565 Munich? (*ibid.*)
- v. 6 January 1566 Munich (37); renewed 6 January 1567 Dillingen (Ital. 57, f. 395v)
- dis. 1567 (46; Germ. Sup. 119, p. 1)

1565 novice, Munich [23]; 1566 Dillingen [37].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Fondo Gesuitico 685 and Brodrick, *Saint Peter Canisius*, pp. 669-71 for an account of his fate.

THOROLDUS, THOMAS. cf. CARVELLUS, THOMAS.

THROGMORTONUS, EDUARDUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1562 Worcester diocese (*Liber Ruber*, I, 26)
- e. 18 November 1582
- d. 18 November 1582 Rome (Angl. 8, ff. 59r-110v)

THROGMORTONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1612 Monmouth (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. four vows 30 September 1650 Francis Xavier (Germ. 14, ff. 172r, 173r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

THROGMORTONUS, THOMAS. cf. THOMPSONUS, THOMAS.

THUNDERUS, HENRICUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 29 December 1575 Kent (367; Angl. 13, f. 10r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 101)
- e. 22 October 1599 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22v; 172, f. 32v)
- v. 28 October 1601 Rome (264)
- o. 9 April 1605 St. Omers (367)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 22 February 1615 Tournai (Germ. 61, f. 8r)
- d. 2 September 1638 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

1600 novice, 1602 theologian, Rome [217, 233]; [21 April 1602, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 69v)]; 1603 student of cases, 1604 prefect of students, 1605 prefect of students 1606, 1607 prefect of students, 1609 prefect of students, confessor, 1610 prefect of students, 1611 confessor, prefect, 1612 prefect, consultor, 1613 prefect, 1614 prefect, 1615 socius to the minister, prefect, confessor, 1617 prefect, 1618, 1619, 1621, 1621/22 prefect, 1622/23 prefect, 1623 prefect, confessor, 1624 prefect of morals, confessor, 1625 prefect of morals, 1626 prefect of morals, confessor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88r)], 1629 prefect of morals, confessor, 1630 prefect of morals, 1631 prefect of morals, confessor, 1632 prefect, 1633 prefect of morals, 1634, 1636 prefect of morals and prefect of health, English College, St. Omers [239, 247, 254, 264, 274, 289, 298, 306, 311, 321,

328, 341, 354, 360, 367, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #745.

THURSBÆUS, CAROLUS (alias SALVIN). Priest.

- b. c. 1579 Durham (454)
- e. 1606/7 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 1 June 1603 Douai (*Seminary Priests*, II, 320)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 17 December 1620 London (Germ. 62, f. 79r)
- d. 31 December 1639 London (Angl. 7, f. 139r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 72v)] Residence of St. Michael (Yorkshire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1636 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, admonitor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

THURSBÆIUS. cf. THURSBÆUS.

THURSTBEUS. cf. THURSBÆUS.

THWINGUS, RICHARDUS. cf. PALMERUS, JOANNES.

TIBURN. cf. TICHBORNE.

TICBORNUS. cf. TICHBORNE.

TICHBORNE, HENRICUS. Priest.

- b. 1570 Salisbury (Angl. 14, f. 86r)
- e. 11 October 1587 Rome (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1599 Rome
- d. 27 December 1606 Seville (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 23r)

1596 tutor in logic, 1597 prefect of students, tutor in logic and theology, 1598 prefect of students, tutor in logic and theology, 1599 prefect of students, tutor in logic and theology, English College, Rome [179, 193, 199, 212]; [6 October 1599, sent to Madrid (Hist.

Soc. 62, f. 68r)]; 1600 confessor, spiritual prefect, [1603 (Baet. 8, f. 184v)] English College, Seville [213].

TIFUE, LAMBERT DE. Priest.

b. c. 1603 Liège (511)

e. 1635 Watten

o. before 1635

p. spiritual coadiutor 21 November 1644 Liège (Germ. 65, f. 294r)

d. 22 May 1672 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 211r)

1635, 1636 confessor, catechist, 1638 confessor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

TIGBURN. cf. TICHBORNE.

TIGBURNUS. cf. TICHBORNE.

TILLIER, ANDREAS. cf. PEDLIER, ANDREAS.

TILNAEUS. cf. TILNEUS.

TILNEUS, ANTONIUS. cf. GREENWAYUS, ANTONIUS.

TISBORNO. cf. TICHBORNE.

TOBAR. cf. TOBAT.

TOBAT, PETRUS. Brother.

1637 English College, Seville [522, 523].

TOMPSON. cf. THOMPSONUS.

TOMPSONUS. cf. THOMPSONUS.

TOMSONUS. cf. THOMPSONUS.

TOMSONUS, THOMAS. cf. SAILEMORUS, JOANNES.

TONDERUS. cf. THUNDERUS.

TONSON. cf. THOMPSON.

TONTERO. cf. THUNDERUS.

TONUS, ARNOLDUS. Brother.

- b. 1614 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 120r)
- e. 1637 (*ibid.*)
- d. 3 September 1638 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 120r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; 528)

TORELS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. August 1569 Maastricht (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 299r)
- e. 3 April 1591 (*ibid.*)
- o. 1604 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 1609 Douai (*ibid.*)
- d. 11 January 1626 Ghent (Poncelet, *NFB*, p. 36)

1617 superior, 1618 superior, Watten [354, 360].

TORNE. cf. THORN.

TOWNSENDUS, ROBERTUS. cf. ROOKWOODUS, ROBERTUS.

TOWNUS, ANDREAS. cf. STONUS, ANDREAS.

TOWNUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1589 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 103v) or Staffordshire (Angl. 13, f. 148v; 511) or Warwickshire (Angl. 13, ff. 195r, 252v)
- e. c. 1629 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1629
- dis. 20 May 1644 (Angl. 11, f. 75v)

1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, England) [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 195r)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [511, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, «Priestly Perservance», 295. Clancy confuses John Town with Andrew Stone (or Stonehouse).

TREMAINUS, JOANNES (alias COTTAMUS). Novice

- b. c. 1593 Dorchester, Dorset (*Liber Ruber*, I, 174; *Responsa*, I, 283)
- e. 8 August 1615 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 175)
- d. 8 August 1615 Rome (*ibid.*)

TREMAINUS, PHILLIPUS. cf. HARISONUS, PHILIPPUS.

TRIGONA, LUCIUS. Priest.

d. 6 January 1640 Palermo (Hist. Soc. 46, f. 5v)

1604 tutor in physics, English College, Rome [250]

TUNHAUSEN, IUDOCUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1609 Germany (Angl. 13, f. 113r)

e. c. 1627 (*ibid.*)

1633 theologian, Liège [490].

TUNSTALLUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

b. c. 1613 Yorkshire (473)

e. 1631 Watten

o. c. 1640 Liège

p. four vows 5/15 November 1646 La Flèche (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 55r; Hist. Soc. 147, f. 79v)

d. 26 March 1681 Watten (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 96r)

1631 novice, 1632 novice, Watten [472, 473, 481]; 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, 1636 theologian, 1638 theologian, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 207r)] Liège [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

TUNSTALLUS, THOMAS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1611 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 163v) or Durham (491)

e. 1633 Watten

d. 4 October 1640 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 140v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r; Hist. Soc. 47, f. 73r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

TUNSTALLUS, THOMAS (alias THOMAS TERRETTUS; vere BABTHORPE). Priest.

b. c. 1614 Yorkshire (Angl. 13, f. 210r; *Liber Ruber*, II, 14; *Responsa*, II, 444-45)

e. 27 October 1635 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 33v; 173, f. 23v)

o. 15 April 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, ff. 75v-76r)

d. 4 October 1655 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 194r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 131v)

1635 novice, Rome [513]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527].

TURNERUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.

b. c. 1611 Oxford (511)

- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 27 January 1649 (Angl. 15, f. 104v)
- d. 23/24 March 1659 (Angl. 7, f. 199r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 44r)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [527].

TURNERUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1604 Oxford (Angl. 13, f. 51v)
- e. 1623 Liège
- o. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 20 August 1640 St. Omers (Germ. 11, ff. 47r, 54r)
- d. 1 October 1681 Antwerp (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 129v)

1623 novice, Liège [401, 402]; 1624 novice, Watten [418]; 1625 philosopher, 1626 philosopher, [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 82r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 teacher of grammar, 1630 teacher of syntax, 1631 teacher of poetry, English College, St. Omers [453, 460, 472]; 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 490, 502]; 1636 teacher of poetry, 1638 confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of health, prefect of sodality, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215v)] English College, St. Omers [516, 527].

TURNERUS, JOSEPHUS (vere ELIOT FARLEY). Priest.

- b. c. 1602 Worcester (482; *Liber Ruber*, I, 205; *Seminary Priests*, II, 98)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 26 August 1629 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 205)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 24 May 1643 Watten (Germ. 65, f. 254r)
- d. 25 February 1650 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 185r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, 1634 Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1635 Residence of St. John (England) [511]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516, 527].

TURNERUS, PETRUS (vere MARSHALL). Priest.

- b. c. 1592 Derby (392)
- e. 1620 England (*ibid.*)
- o. between 1609 and 1620 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 211)
- p. four vows 5 July 1632 Worcester (Germ. 8, ff. 319r, 330r)

d. 7 June 1655 (Angl. 7, f. 193v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 112v)  
 1621 Stafford (England) [384]; 1621/22 novice, Liège [392]; 1623  
 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [401]; 1624, 1625, 1626,  
 [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 Residence of  
 St. George (Worcester, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481,  
 490]; 1634, 1636 College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [502, 516];  
 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199v)] Residence of St. George (England)  
 [527].

TURNERUS, THOMAS. cf. BARNES, THOMAS.

TURNERUS, THOMAS. Novice.

b. c. 1601 Oxfordshire (426)  
 e. 1625 Watten  
 d. 29 January 1627 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)  
 1625 novice, 1626 novice, Watten [425, 426, 433].

TURPETTUS, AUGUSTINUS. cf. INGELBAEUS, AUGUSTINE.

TURPETTUS, AUGUSTINUS. Brother.

b. c. 1559 Essex (Angl. 13, f. 98v)  
 e. 1626 (*ibid.*)  
 d. 12/22 December 1637 London (Angl. 7, f. 119v; Hist.  
 Soc. 46, ff. 46v, 47r; 528)  
 [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636  
 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 460, 472, 481,  
 490, 502, 516].

TURPINUS, AUGUSTINE. cf. TURPETTUS, AUGUSTINE.

TYCHBORNUS, JOANNES. cf. SHELLAEUS, ODOENUS.

TYRWHITT, ROBERTUS. cf. SALVINUS, ROBERTUS.

UDALL, RUDOLPHUS. cf. ITHELL, RUDOLPHUS.

URDINTON. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

VAHAMUS. cf. VAUGHANUS.

VALADA, MANUEL. Priest.

One of the Portuguese Jesuits imprisoned in England. Cf. Cardim,  
 Fernão and his letter to the general, 20 October 1602, Fondo Ge-  
 suitico 651/658.



VALDIVISCO, HIERONYMUS. Brother.  
1623 English College, Seville [403].

VALENCIA, FERDINANDUS DE. Priest.  
d. 6 January 1676 Seville (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 73v)  
1637 rector, confessor, 1639 rector, preacher, confessor, 1640  
confessor, English College, Seville [523, 533, 534, 537].

VALFORDUS. cf. WARFORD.

VALPOLO, cf. WALPOLE.

VALPOLUS. cf. WALPOLE.

VANDERRI, MARCO. Priest.  
1600 prefect of studies, English College, Rome [217].

VAN HOUEN, JOANNES. Brother.  
d. 5 March 1608 Lisbon (Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 26v)  
1596, 1597, 1604 English College, St. Omers [170, 181, 247]; 1605  
sent to Portugal [254].

VAN HOUVE. cf. VAN HOUEN.

VAN STRAELEN, GHISLERUS. Brother.  
b. c. 1610 Liège (528)  
e. 1638 Ghent  
d. 7 June 1685 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 98v)  
1638 novice, Ghent [527, 528]; [1639 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f.  
213v)].

VAN STRATER, PASCALIUS. Priest.  
b. c. 1586 Ghent (Angl. 13, f. 9v)  
e. c. 1607 (*ibid*)  
1621 Watten [384].

VARGAS, CHRISTOPHERUS DE. Brother.  
1633, 1634 English College, Seville [492, 505].

VARNON. cf. WARDUS.

VARUS, GEORGIUS. Priest.  
b. c. 1539 diocese of Rochester (88)  
e. 13 October 1562 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5r; 170, f. 59r)

- v. 25 July 1567 Prague (Ital. 57, f. 381v)
- o. 21 September 1566 Prague (88)
- d. 13 September 1582 Vienna (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 105v)

1562 philosopher, 1564 philosopher, Rome [6, 7]; 1564 professor of philosophy, 1565 professor of philosophy, 1566 professor of logic, 1567, 1568 professor of humanities, 1569 professor of philosophy, 1570 professor of philosophy, Prague [11, 12, 13, 14, 21, 30, 31, 32, 36, 50, 58, 68]; 1571 theologian, 1574 theologian, Vienna [78, 88].<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> By 1580 he was back in Prague. Cf. Austr. 1a, p. 247.

VAUGHAN. cf. VAUGHANUS.

VAUGHANUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1607 Wales (482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. 18 September 1627 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, II, 327)
- p. four vows 3 December 1643 Francis Xavier (Germ. 12, ff. 270r, 275r)
- d. 23 March 1675 (Angl. 7, f. 208r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193r) College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [502, 503, 516, 527].

VAUHAM. cf. VAUGHANUS.

VAZ, RODERICUS. Priest.

1599 tutor of metaphysics, English College, Rome [212].

VEGA, MARTINUS DE. Priest.

1628 rector, confessor, 1629 rector, confessor, 1630 rector, English College, Seville [447, 455, 463].

VERGARA, MARCUS DE. Brother.

1597 English College, Valladolid [180].

VEZEDA, BARTHOLOMEUS DE. Brother.

1631 English College, Seville [475].

VICUS, JOANNES.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1540 Oxford (Angl. 14, f. 76r)
- e. 29 August 1563 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 5v; 170, f. 64r)

- v. 18 October 1563 Rome (46) and 1 January 1567 Innsbruck (Ital. 57, f. 392v)
- o. between 1573 and 1584 Rome?
- p. four vows 31 August 1588 Rome (Hist. Soc. 33, f. 18r)
- d. 5 September 1588 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 8v)

1563 philosopher, 1564 philosopher, 1565 philosopher, 1566 philosopher, Rome [6, 7, 14, 24]; 1565 sent from Rome to Germany Superior [25]; 1566 Innsbruck [27]; 1567 Dillingen [46]; 1569 logician, Ingolstadt [62]; 1573 Rome [87]; [1584 Roman College (Rom. 53, f. 61r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Brodrick, *Saint Peter Canisius*, pp. 671-72.

VIDELLIUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. FITTONUS, FRANCISCUS.

VIDELLO, FRANCISCUS. cf. FITTONUS, FRANCISCUS.

VIDELLUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. FITTONUS, FRANCISCUS.

VIDELO, FRANCISCUS. cf. FITTONUS, FRANCISCUS.

VIEVA, BARTHOLOME DE. Brother.  
1607 English College, Valladolid [272].

VILIANUS. cf. WILLIAMS.

VILINGTON. cf. BILINGTON.

VILINTON. cf. BILINGTON.

VILLIAMS. cf. WILLIAMS.

VILLIANIUS. cf. WILLIAMS.

VILLIANS. cf. WILLIAMS.

VILLIANUS. cf. WILLIAMS.

VILZONIUS. cf. WILSONUS.

VINCENTE, JOANNES. cf. YATAEUS, JOANNES.

VINCENTIUS, JOANNES. cf. YATAEUS, JOANNES.

VISHERUS. cf. FISHERUS.

VITINGAMUS. cf. WHITTINGHAMUS.

VITTELSCUS, MUTIUS. Priest.

d. 9 February 1645 Rome (Bangert, *History*, p. 515)  
1597 rector, English College, Rome [193]

VITUS, cf. WITUS.

VRICHTIUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

VRICHTUS. cf. WRIGHTUS.

VUADEFORD. cf. WARFORD.

WADEFORDUS. cf. WARFORD.

WAECK, THOMAS. Brother.

dis. 1567 (20, 44)  
1564 Innsbruck [9]; 1564 Cologne [10]; 1566 dismissed [20]; 1567 Rome [38].

WAEMAN, THOMAS. cf. ALDRINGTONUS, THOMAS.

WAFRENS, FRANCISCUS (vere WAFERER). Priest.

b. 1541 London (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 80v)  
e. 5 May 1585 Louvain (Fl. Belg. 80, f. 32)  
o. 6 April 1585 Rheims (*Seminary Priests*, I, 368)  
d. 6/8 July 1588 Liège (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 814; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 123r)  
[1587 Liège (Fl. Belg. 9, f. 80v)].

WAGER. cf. WAGERUS.

WAGERUS, HENRICUS. Brother.

b. c. 1586 Essex (400)  
e. 7 September 1616 Liège (354, 400)  
1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621 Watten [384];  
1621/22, 1622, 1622/23 Liège [392, 399, 400].

WAKEMANUS, THOMAS. cf. GREENUS, THOMAS.

WALDEGRAVUS, CAROLUS. cf. FLORUS, CHARLES.

WALDEROT. cf. WALDRETE.

WALDRETE, PETRUS. Priest.

b. c. 1597 Germany (491)

e. c. 1615 (*ibid.*)

1632 preparing to teach philosophy, English College, St. Omers [481]; 1633 professor of mathematics, Liège [490, 491].

WALESIUS. cf. WALLISIUS.

WALISIUS. cf. WALLISIUS.

WALKERUS, EDUARDUS. cf. BENTLAEUS, EDUARDUS.

WALKERUS, HENRICUS. cf. BENTLAEUS, HENRICUS.

WALKERUS, JOANNES. cf. BENTLAEUS, JOANNES.

WALKERUS, JOANNES (vere LAMBERT). Priest.

b. c. 1600 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 206)

e. 1631 on deathbed?

o. 15 October 1628 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 206)

d. 20 December 1631 (Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 481)

WALKERUS, PETRUS (vere GIFFARD). Priest.

b. c. 1613 Staffordshire (491)

e. 1633 Watten

o. 4 April 1643 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 58v)

d. 28 April 1697 London (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 230v)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, Liège [511, 516]; 1638 prefect of morals, teacher of rudiments, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] English College, St. Omers [527].

WALKERUS, ROLANDUS. Brother.

b. c. 1582 Nottingham (400)

e. 12 February 1615 Liège (341, 400)

dis. 13 July 1636 (516)

1615 novice, 1618, 1621, 1621/22, 1622/23, 1623, 1624 Liège [341, 360, 384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f.

86v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Watten [425, 426, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502].

WALLESIUS. cf. WALLISIUS.

WALLISIUS, FRANCISCUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1589 Surrey (400)
- e. 29 May 1613 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1619 Louvain?
- p. four vows 26 April 1626 St. Omers (Germ. 7, ff. 250r, 255r)
- d. 28 February 1656 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 194v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 42r)

1613 novice, 1614 novice, 1615 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [320, 327, 339, 340, 358, 359]; 1621, 1621/22 procurator, consultor, 1622/23 minister, consultor, 1623 minister, consultor, 1624 minister, consultor, confessor, 1625 minister, consultor, 1626 minister, consultor, confessor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 88r)], 1629 minister, consultor, admonitor, 1630 minister, consultor, admonitor, 1631 minister, consultor, 1632 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, English College, St. Omers [384, 392, 399, 400, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 rector, 1634 rector, Liège [490, 502]; 1636 spiritual prefect, confessor, English College, St. Omers [516]; 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 203r)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 177.

WALPOLE, CHRISTOPHER.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1570 Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 83)
- e. 20/29 September 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, f. 139v)
- o. between 1600 and 1603 Seville?
- d. 1606 Valladolid (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 807)

1593 novice, [1594/5 (Rom. 53, f. 208v)]; 1596 theologian, 1597 theologian, Rome [153, 179, 184]; [20 May 1597, permission to travel to Seville (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50v)]; 1599, 1600 theologian, Seville [202, 213]; 1603 confessor, lecturer in moral theology, English College, Valladolid [238].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> On the Walpoles, cf. Augustus Jessop, *One Generation of a Norfolk House*. Revised 3rd edition (London, 1913). || <sup>2</sup> Walpole was in Valladolid in 1605. Cf. Cast. 7, f. 140.

WALPOLE, CHRISTOPHERUS. cf. WARNERUS, CHRISTOPHERUS.

WALPOLE, EDUARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1562 Norfolk (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 101; *Liber Ruber*, I, 73)
- e. 4 July 1593 Tournai (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 101)
- v. 25 December 1594 (*ibid.*)
- o. 7 May 1592 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 73; *Seminary Priests*, I, 369)
- p. three vows 21 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 3, ff. 170r, 171r.)
- d. 3/6 November 1637 (o.s.) London (Angl. 7, f. 119r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

1594 novice, Tournai [158]; 1596 Antwerp [168, 170]; 1598, 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [194, 287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, Worcester (England) [384, 392]; 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425]; 1626, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 74r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior, Residence of St. Dominic (England) [433, 453, 460]; 1631, 1632, 1633 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [472, 481, 490]; 1634, 1635 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 511]; 1636 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [516].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##775, 776.

WALPOLE, HENRICUS<sup>1</sup>. Priest.

- b. October 1558 Norfolk (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 109; *Liber Ruber*, I, 40)
- e. 4 February 1584 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 17r; 171/A, f. 92v)
- o. 17 December 1588 Paris (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 109)
- d. 7 April 1595 York (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 808)

[1584 novice, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 88r)]; [8 March 1585, permission to travel to Pont-à-Mousson (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)]; [1587 student, Pont-à-Mousson (Franc. 10, f. 79r)]; 1590 military chaplain, 1591 military chaplain, Brussels [128, 142]; 1592 tertian, Tournai [145]; [15 July 1592 sent to Bruges (AASI, 46/24/1, p. 109)]; [1593 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 14, f. 224r)]; 1593 Belgium [149].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #632; AR Foreign, p. 177; Polgár, III/3, 650.

**WALPOLE, MICHAEL.<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1570 Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 72)
- e. 8 September 1593 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, f. 143v)
- o. between 1597 and 1603 Spain?
- p. four vows 1 May 1609 (o.s.) London (Germ. 4, ff. 507r, 508r)
- d. 11/26 November 1625 Seville (Hist. Soc. 44, f. 13r; Baet. 9/I, f. 104v)

1593 novice, 1595 novice, 1596 theologian, 1597 theologian, Rome [153, 165, 179, 184]; [20 May 1597, permission to travel to Barcelona (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 50v)]; 1603 confessor, lecturer in moral theology, English College, Valladolid [238]; 1604 English College, St. Omers [247]; 1605, 1606 sent to England [254, 274]; 1609, 1609/10 England [287, 296]; 1610 confessor, consultor, admonitor, 1611 consultor, admonitor, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612 Douai [311];<sup>2</sup> [1619 (Baet. 8, f. 318v)], 1621 confessor, spiritual prefect, presider over cases of conscience, [1622 (Baet. 8, f. 347r)], 1623 confessor, spiritual prefect, 1625 English College, Seville [385, 403, 404, 428].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783; AR Foreign, p. 177. || <sup>2</sup> Walpole was at the English College in Valladolid in the summer of 1618. Cf. Cast. 8, f. 188r.

**WALPOLE, RICHARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.**

- b. c. 1562 Norfolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 56)
- e. 6 March 1593 Spain (*Seminary Priests*, I, 370)
- o. 3 December 1589 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 56)
- p. four vows 6 June 1604 Rome (Ital. 5, ff. 141r, 142r)
- d. 1607 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 83r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 47r)

1599, 1600 prefect of studies, lecturer in cases of conscience, English College, Seville [202, 213]; 1602, [1603 (Rom. 54, f. 161r)], 1604 confessor, consultor, English College, Rome [233, 249]; [11 November 1604, sent to Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 71r)]; 1606, 1607 English College, Valladolid [262, 272].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #784; AR Foreign, pp. 177-78; Francis Edwards, S.J., «The Strange Case of the Poisoned Pommel: Richard Walpole, S.J. and the Squire Plot,» *AHSI* 56 (1987) 3-82.



WALPOLO, cf. WALPOLE.

WALPOLUS. cf. WALPOLE.

WALSINGAMUS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WALSINGHAMUS, FRANCISCUS (alias WILSDON and JOHN FENELLUS).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1577 Berwick, Northumberland (*Liber Ruber*, I, 144; *Responsa*, I, 169-70)
- e. 1609 England or Louvain (*Liber Ruber*, I, 144)
- o. 12 April 1608 Rome (*ibid.*)
- p. three vows 15 August 1622 London (Germ. 3, ff. 273r, 278r)
- d. 1 July 1647 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 25r)

1610 novice, 1611 prefect of health, Louvain [298, 306]; 1612 prefect, English College, St. Omers [311]; 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, Louvain [327, 339, 340, 353]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##785, 786.

WALTERS, PHILIP. Brother.

- b. c. 1552 Exeter (98)
- e. 22 August 1583 Avignon (*ibid.*)
- d. 1 August 1587 Avignon (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 88r)

1584 novice, 1587 Avignon [112, 149].

WALWINUS, RICHARDUS. Scholastic.

- b. c. 1605 Hereford (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- dis. June 1636 (516)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502].

## WARCOP, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. 1560 Carlisle (Angl. 14, f. 85v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 46)
- e. 29 March 1587 Messina (Angl. 14, f. 85v; *Seminary Priests*, I, 370)
- o. 16 December 1584 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 46)
- d. 19 October 1589 on voyage from Sicily to Spain (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 73v)

## WARDUS, GEORGIUS (alias VARNON). Priest.

- b. c. 1597 Yorkshire (454)
- e. 1618 Liège
- v. 18 October 1620 (427)
- o. between 1621 and 1625 Spain?
- p. four vows 7 March 1634 Liège (Germ. 9, ff. 7r, 8r)
- d. 11/21 June 1654 London (Angl. 7, f. 192r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 52r)

1618 novice, Liège [360]; 1621 Louvain [384]; 1625 English College, Valladolid [427]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 68v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433, 453, 454, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 consultor, preparing to teach, 1634 consultor, professor of philosophy, 1636 professor of metaphysics, 1638 professor of moral theology, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [490, 491, 502, 516, 527].

WARFORD, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1560 Bristol (*Liber Ruber*, I, 47)
- e. 23 May 1594 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20v; 171/A, f. 147v)
- o. 16 December 1584 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 47)
- p. four vows 18 October 1607 Cadiz (Hisp. 3, ff. 420r, 421r)
- d. 6 November 1608 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 83v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 19v)

1594 novice, Rome [165]; [27 November 1594, permission to travel to Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 61, f. 49v)]; 1596 Rome [179]; 1597 confessor, English College, Rome [184]; 1597 penitentiary, 1598 minister, procurator, penitentiary, 1599 penitentiary, Rome [193, 199, 212]; [1603 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 184v)]; [1606 Cadiz (Baet. 8, f. 212v)].<sup>2</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##787, 788, 789, 790, 791; AR Foreign, p. 179. For an account of Warford's entrance into the Society and his cure effected by the intercession of Ignatius Loyola, cf. Daniel Bartoli, S.J., *History of the Life and Institute of St. Ignatius de Loyola* (New York, 1855) pp. 427-28. <sup>2</sup> Warford was in Cadiz until the summer of 1608 when he was permitted to return to Valladolid for reasons of health. Cf. Baet. 3, pp. 1031-32, 1056.

WARFORDO. cf. WARFORD.

WARINGUS, GULIELMUS (vere BARROW).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Lancashire (482)
- e. 1632 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 11 November 1646 (Angl. 15, f. 93r)
- d. 20/30 June 1679 London (Angl. 7, f. 242r)

1632 novice, 1633 novice, Watten [481, 482, 490]; 1634 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208r)] Liège [502, 503, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/2, 122.

WARNERUS, CHRISTOPHERUS (vere WALPOLE). Priest.

- b. c. 1598 Norfolk (482; *Liber Ruber*, I, 186)
- e. 1625 London
- o. 16 May 1622 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 186)
- p. four vows 6 August 1637 London (Germ. 10, ff. 34r, 37r)
- d. 21 November 1664 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 27v)

1625 novice, 1626 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424, 425, 433]; [1628 novice, Watten (Angl. 13, f. 85r)]; 1629 prefect of morals, 1630 prefect of morals, confessor, English College, St. Omers [453, 460]; 1631 socius to procurator, Brussels [472, 476]; 1632 procurator, consultor, 1633 procurator, consultor, English College, St. Omers [481, 482, 490]; 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [502, 503, 516, 527].

WARUS, GEORGIUS. cf. VARUS, GEORGIUS.

WASSINGAMUS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WATSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1606 Lincoln (482)
- e. 1630 Watten
- o. c. 1637 Liège?
- dis. September 1642 (Angl. 11, f. 48v)

1630 novice, 1631 novice, Watten [460, 472]; 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [481, 482, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 189v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [527].

**WATSONUS, IGNATIUS** (alias **IGNATIUS** or **RICHARD MANSELLUS**). Priest.

- b. c. 1586 London (*Liber Ruber*, I, 142; *Responsa*, I, 164-65)
- e. 1 December 1614 Liège (341)
- o. 21 April 1612 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 143)
- d. 31 July 1626 London (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159r; 434)

1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1617, 1618 English College, St. Omers [354, 360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 professor of grammar, 1624, 1625 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425].

**WEBBE, FRANCISCUS**. Priest/Novice.

- e. 25 October 1615 Liège (341)

1615 novice, Liège [341].

**WEBBUS, EDUARDUS**. Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Withersfield, Suffolk (*Liber Ruber*, I, 128; *Responsa*, I, 120-21)
- e. 11 January 1609 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- o. 4 June 1605 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 128)
- d. 28 February 1622 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 13r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 8r)

1610 novice, 1611 minister, consultor, procurator, 1613 procurator, consultor, 1614 minister, 1615 procurator, 1618 procurator, consultor, Louvain [298, 306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 358, 359].

**WEBBUS, ROBERTUS**. cf. **PECKHAMUS, ROBERTUS**.

**WEBBUS, THOMAS**. Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Gloucestershire (Angl. 13, ff. 42r, 70r, 100v, 146r) or Wales (Angl. 13, ff. 14v, 193r)
- e. 1620 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- o. before 1620
- p. spiritual coadiutor 25 September 1631 Wales (Germ. 63, f. 767r)
- d. 9 March 1658 Wales (Angl. 7, f. 198r)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 193r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**WEBBERUS**. cf. **WEBERUS**.

WEBERUS, ADAMUS. Scholastic.

b. c. 1613 Mainz (491)

e. c. 1630 (*ibid.*)

1633 philosopher, 1634 philosopher, Liège [490, 491, 502].

WEHTLEUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WERINGTON. cf. BILINGTON.

WESDONIUS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WESTONUS, EDUARDUS (vere BISHOP). Novice?

b. c. 1613 St. Petroc, Cornwall (*Liber Ruber*, II, 6; *Responsa*, II, 428)

e. 27 July 1637? Rome (*Liber Ruber*, II, 7)

d. 27 July 1637 Rome (*ibid.*)

WESTONUS, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

b. 1550 Kent (Angl. 14, f. 79r)

e. 5 November 1575 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12r; 171/A, f. 38r)

o. 1579 Spain

p. four vows 19 May 1598 Wisbech, England (Germ. 2, ff. 358r, 359r)

d. 14/19 April 1615 Valladolid (Angl. 8, ff. 216r-227v; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 84v; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 20v)

1593, 1598 England [149, 194]; 1604 English College, Rome [249]; [30 April 1604, sent to Castille (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70v)]; [1606 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 216r)], [1611 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 241v)];<sup>2</sup> [1614 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 268r, 314r)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 658. || <sup>2</sup> Weston was in Seville at least until October of 1613. Cf. Baet. 4/II, f. 37v.

WESTONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

b. c. 1591 Suffolk (400)

e. 3 May 1621 Liège (*ibid.*)

o. before 1621

p. four vows 5 July 1632 Worcester (Germ. 8, ff. 323r, 326r)

d. 12 September 1649 (Angl. 11, f. 109r)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, Liège [392, 399, 400]; 1623, 1624, 1625, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 199v)] Residence of St. George (Worcester, England) [401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 490, 502, 516, 527].

**WESTUS, FRANCISCUS. Priest.**

- b. c. 1606 Hertford (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 29 September 1641 Liège (Germ. 11, ff. 155r, 158r)
- d. 4/14 October 1658 (Angl. 7, f. 198r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 44r)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85r)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, Liège [453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 tertian, Ghent [511]; 1636 minister, 1638 minister, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204v)] Liège [516, 527].

**WESTUS, PETRUS (vere LOUIS CHICHESTER). Brother.**

- b. c. 1582 Devon (528)
- e. c. 1638 (*ibid.*)
- d. 29 January/11 February 1656 England (Angl. 7, f. 194v; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 113r)

1638 novice, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 203v)] Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [527, 528].

**WHICHCOTUS, GULIELMUS (alias SAVILLUS). Priest.**

- b. c. 1581 Lincoln (461)
- e. c. 1606 (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1611
- p. four vows 12 May 1622 London (Germ. 6, ff. 236r, 239r)
- d. 6 October 1654 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 192r)

[1611 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, ff. 241r, 260v), [1615 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 288v)]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 consultor to the provincial, 1624 consultor to the provincial, 1625 consultor to the provincial, 1626 consultor to the provincial, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 70v)], 1629 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 superior, 1638 superior, [1639 superior (Angl. 13, f. 201v)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

WHICHCOTTUS. cf. WHICHCOTUS.

WHITAKERUS, PETRUS. cf. BARTONUS, PETRUS.

WHITBREADUS, THOMAS. cf. HARCOTTUS, THOMAS.

WHITE. cf. WITUS.

WHITLAEUS, RICHARDUS (alias NICHOLAUS WRIGHTUS).  
Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Essex (400)
- e. 11 October 1611 Louvain (*ibid.*)
- o. 1611 Douai? (*Valladolid*, p. 86; *Seminary Priests*, II, 355)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 12 October 1623 Ghent (Germ. 62, f. 659r)
- d. 13 January 1651 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 122r) or 3 February 1651 London (Angl. 7, f. 186r)

1611 novice, 1613 theologian, 1614 theologian, 1615 theologian, 1617 theologian, 1618, 1621, 1621/22 consultor, prefect of the church, Louvain [306, 320, 327, 339, 340, 353, 358, 359, 384, 392]; 1622/23 tertian, 1623 Ghent [399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625 professor of grammar, 1626 professor of grammar, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 69v)], 1629 minister, procurator, 1630 minister, procurator, 1631 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1632 confessor, admonitor, spiritual prefect, 1633, 1634 minister, procurator, consultor, 1636 minister, consultor, procurator, 1638 minister, procurator, consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 192r)] College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [418, 419, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

WHITLAIUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WHITLEUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WHITMORUS, RICHARDUS (alias GULIELMUS MORUS). Priest.

- b. c. 1577 (454) or 1581 Chester (*Liber Ruber*, I, 137)
- e. c. 1615 (454)
- o. before 1621
- p. three vows 13 August 1626 London (Germ. 3, ff. 299r, 308r)
- d. 28 April 1649 England (Hist. Soc. 47, f. 62v)

1621, 1621/22, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67r)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; 1629, 1630 College of Blessed Aloysius

(England) [453, 454, 460]; 1631, 1632 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [472, 481]; 1633 consultor, College of the Holy Apostles (England) [490, 491]; 1634, 1636, 1638 Residence of St. Mary (England) [502, 503, 516, 527]; [1639 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) (Angl. 13, f. 193r)].

WHITTINGAMUS. cf. WHITTINGHAMUS.

WHITTINGHAMUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. 2 February 1591 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 149; *Responsa*, I, 188-89)
- e. 2 November 1611 Nancy (314)
- o. c. 1619 Louvain?
- d. October or November 1623 (Hist. Soc. 42, ff. 14r, 108r; (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r)

1612 novice, 1613 novice, Nancy [314, 324]; 1614 rhetorician, 1615 rhetorician, Rennes [332, 342]; 1615 theologian, La Flèche [343]; 1617 theologian, 1618 theologian, Louvain [353, 358]; 1619 tertian, Liège [360]; 1621, 1621/22, 1623 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (London, England) [384, 392, 401].

WHITTINGHAMUS, PAULUS. Novice.

- b. c. 1589 near Preston, Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 142; *Responsa*, I, 163-64)
- e. 11 July 1611? Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 142)
- d. 11 July 1611 Rome (*ibid.*)

WIHTLEUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WICKUS. cf. VICUS.

WIGMORUS. cf. CAMPIANUS.

WILDONUS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WILFORT, GEORGIUS. Novice.

- e. 25 December 1614 Liège (341)
- 1615 novice coadiutor, Liège [341].

WILIANUS. cf. WILLIAMS.

WILKESIUS. cf. WILKIUS.



## WILKINSON. cf. WILKINSONUS.

WILKINSONUS, HENRICUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1595 Northampton (400)
- e. 26 October 1617 Liège (354, 400)
- o. c. 1622 Louvain
- p. four vows 26 October 1630 (o.s.) London (Germ. 8, ff. 135r, 138r)
- d. 3 March 1673 England (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 103v)

1617 novice, Liège [354]; 1618 theologian, 1621 theologian, 1621/22 theologian, Louvain [359, 384, 392]; 1622/3 tertian, Ghent [399, 400]; 1623 Worcester (England) [401]; 1624 prefect of morals, English College, St. Omers [418]; 1625 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424]; 1625 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (England) [425]; 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 77v)] Residence of St. Mary (England) [433]; 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Francis Borgia (England) [453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633 College of St. Francis Xavier (Wales) [490, 491]; 1634, 1636 Residence of St. Dominic (England) [502, 503, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 196r)] College of the Immaculate Conception (England) [527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Clancy, p. 105.

## WILKINUS. cf. WILKIUS.

## WILKIUS, JOANNES (vere SMITH). Priest.

- b. c. 1591 Yorkshire (402)
- e. 14 August 1622 London (*ibid.*)
- o. before 1622
- p. four vows 20 January 1633 Durham (Germ. 8, ff. 361r, 368r)
- d. 30/31 December 1651 England (Angl. 7, f. 191r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 65v)

1623 novice, House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 402]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 73r)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 197r)] Residence of St. Michael (York, England) [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

## WILLABY. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLEBY. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLCANUS, JOANNES (WILKINS?). Novice.

- e. 1566 Ingolstadt (26)
- dis. 1566 (26)

WILLERIUS. cf. WILLIAMS.

WILLIAMS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1542 Oxford (Germ. 131, f. 296r)
- e. 17 November 1564 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 6v; 170, f. 77v)
- v. 1569 (10)
- o. between 1571 and 1584
- p. spiritual coadiutor 6 August 1590 Olomouc (Germ. 59, f. 100r)
- d. 11 December 1613 Olomouc (330; Boh. 195/I, f. 22v; Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 847)

1567 philosopher, Rome [39]; 1568 sent from Rome to Vienna [53]; 1569 theologian, 1570 theologian, 1571 theologian, Vienna [59, 69, 78]; 1584 minister, 1587 prefect of the church, confessor, consultor, admonitor, 1588 confessor, spiritual prefect, consultor, admonitor, prefect of the church, lecturer in mathematics, 1590 confessor, spiritual prefect, consultor, admonitor, prefect of church, lecturer in mathematics, 1591 confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of church, consultor, lecturer in mathematics, 1593, 1594 confessor, prefect of church, professor of mathematics, 1597 confessor, prefect of church, professor of mathematics, 1598 confessor, 1599 confessor, spiritual prefect, procurator, 1600 confessor, spiritual prefect, procurator, 1601 procurator, prefect, consultor, 1602 confessor, 1603 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, procurator, prefect of church, 1604 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of church, 1605 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of church, 1606 confessor, consultor, prefect of church, 1607 consultor, confessor, prefect of church, 1609 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, prefect of church, 1610 consultor, confessor, prefect of the church, 1611 consultor, confessor, prefect of the church, 1613 consultor, confessor, spiritual prefect, spiritual prefect, 1614 Olomouc [94, 110, 120, 129, 140, 149, 159, 171, 182, 196, 204, 214, 225, 231, 240, 248, 255, 265, 275, 276, 290, 295, 299, 309, 322].

WILLIAMSONUS, EDUARDUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1580 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 127; *Responsa*, I, 119-20)

- e. 26 October 1617 Liège (354)
- o. 4 June 1605 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 128)
- p. four vows 6 August 1628 London (Germ. 7, ff. 520r, 521r)
- d. 19 March 1649 St. Omers (Angl. 11, f. 109r)

1617 novice, 1618 novice, Liège [354, 360]; 1621 London (England) [384]; 1621/22 Lancashire (England) [392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 67v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1636 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 516]; 1638 College of the Holy Apostles (England) [527]; [1639 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) (Angl. 13, f. 189v)].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 183.

**WILLIAMSONUS, GULIELMUS (alias SMALLEY). Priest.**

- b. c. 1574 Northampton (Angl. 13, f. 15r)
- e. 1617 (*ibid.*)
- o. 21 April 1611 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 154)
- d. 1 February 1623 England (Angl. 7, ff. 90-91; Hist. Soc. 42, f. 14r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 258r)

**WILLIAMSONUS, RICHARDUS (vere FITZWILLIAMS). Priest.**

- b. c. 1605 Lincoln (404)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1635 Liège
- p. four vows 19 September 1641 Hampshire (Germ. 11, ff. 167r, 168r)
- d. 5 November 1651 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 122r)

1626 novice, [1628 novice (Angl. 13, f. 85r)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, Liège [453, 460]; 1631 teacher of grammar, 1632 teacher of grammar, English College, St. Omers [472, 473, 481]; 1633 theologian, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [490, 502, 516]; 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 202v)] Residence of St. Thomas (England) [527].

**WILLIANUS. cf. WILLIAMS.**

**WILLIELMI. cf. WILLIAMS.**

**WILLIUS. cf. WILKIUS.**

WILLOBAEUS. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLOBAIUS. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLOBEUS. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLOUGHBEUS. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILLOUGHBY, HENRICUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1590 Yorkshire (400)
- e. 2 September 1622 Liège (*ibid.*)
- p. 28 May 1634 (Angl. 13, f. 169v)
- d. 7 August 1651 Liège (Angl. 7, f. 187r)

1621/22 novice, 1622/23 novice, 1623 novice, Liège [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624, 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 86v)] 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Watten [418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481]; 1633, 1634 Ghent [490, 491, 502]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English College, St. Omers [516, 527].

WILLTZ. cf. WYLLS.

WILOBAEUS. cf. WILLOUGHBY.

WILSDONIS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WILSDONUS. cf. WALSINGHAMUS.

WILSONUS, ANDREAS (vere BENLOS). Scholastic.

- b. 18 November 1610 Sussex (Fl. Belg. 12, f. 46v)
- e. 31 July 1626 Watten (*ibid.*)
- d. 15 January 1634 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 113v; Angl. 8, ff. 267r-83r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 135v, 196v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r; 502)

1626 novice, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 85v)] Watten [433, 434]; 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 philosopher, Liège [453, 460, 472]; [1633 socius to procurator, Brussels (Fl. Belg. 12, f. 46v)]; 1633 English College, St. Omers [490, 491].

WILSONUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1615 Norfolk (511)
- e. 1635 Watten
- o. 11 March 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 75v)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 21 September 1648 (Angl. 15, f. 25v)

- d. 14/26 January 1679 England (Angl. 7, f. 240v; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 94v)

1635 novice, 1636 novice, Watten [511, 516]; 1638 philosopher, [1639 philosopher, (Angl. 13, f. 210r)] Liège [527].

WILSONUS, MATTHAEUS. cf. KNOTTUS, EDUARDUS.

WILSONUS, ROBERTUS. cf. DARCAEUS, ROBERTUS.

WILSONUS, SIMON. cf. RUSSELL, SIMON.

WILSONUS, THOMAS. Novice.

- e. 11 May 1616 Liège (354)

1617 novice coadiutor, Liège [354].

WILSONUS, THOMAS (vere JOHN LEGATE). Priest.

- b. c. 1615 near Salisbury, Wiltshire (Angl. 13, f. 209v; *Liber Ruber*, II, 13; *Responsa*, II, 443)

- e. 30 April 1635 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 33r; 173, f. 21r)

- o. 11 March 1645 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 75v)

- p. four vows 21 November 1653 (Angl. 15, f. 95r)

- d. 26 April 1672 (o.s.) England (Angl. 11, f. 211r)

1635 novice, Rome [513]; [1636 novice, Rome (Rom. 57, f. 30r)]; [4 October 1637, sent to Liège (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 83v)]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 209v)] Liège [527].

WILTHEIM, HUBERTUS. Priest.

- d. 5 February 1665 Luxembourg (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 63)

1617 professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [354].

WILTHEIM, JOANNES WILIELMUS. Priest.

- b. 6 June 1594 Luxembourg (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 296r)

- e. 24 December 1612 Tournai (*ibid.*)

- d. 26 March 1636 Luxembourg (Poncelet, *NGB*, p. 46)

1617 professor of poetry, 1618 professor of rhetoric, English College, St. Omers [354, 360].

WILTZ. cf. WYLLS.

WINCTELSONUS. cf. WILKINSONUS.

WINTELSONUS. cf. WILKINSONUS.

WISEMAN, JOANNES (alias ROBERT STANDISH). Novice.

- b. 1571 Essex (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 853)
- e. 26 May 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, f. 137v)
- d. 9 August 1592 Rome (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 10r; AASI 46/24/1, p. 814)

WISEMAN, THOMAS (alias WILLIAM STARKEY). Scholastic.

- b. 1572 Essex (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 854)
- e. 26 May 1592 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 20r; 171/A, f. 137r)
- d. 11 August 1596 St. Omers (Hist. Soc. 42, f. 123v)

1593 novice, [1594/5 philosopher (Rom. 53, f. 208v)] Rome [153].

WITHLAEUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WITINGAMUS. cf. WHITTINGHAMUS.

WITINGANUS. cf. WHITTINGHAMUS.

WITLEUS. cf. WHITLAEUS.

WITUS, ANDREAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1579 London (400)
- e. 1 February 1607 Louvain (*ibid.*; SC, Anglia III, 98)
- v. 2 February 1609 Louvain (SC, Anglia III, 98)
- o. between 1595 and 1604 Spain (*Valladolid*, p. 35)
- p. four vows 13 June 1619 (o.s.) London (Germ. 6, ff. 57r, 58r)
- d. 27 December 1655/6 January 1656 England (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 6v; Angl. 7, f. 194r)

[1611 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, ff. 182r, 225r)]; [1615 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 288v)]; 1617 consultor, professor of theology, 1618 consultor, professor of theology and/or Sacred Scripture, Louvain [353, 358, 359]; 1621, 1621/22 London (England) [384, 392]; 1622/23 prefect of students, professor of Sacred Scripture, 1623 professor of Sacred Scripture, prefect of studies, consultor, Louvain [399, 400, 401]; 1624 prefect of students, professor of Sacred Scripture, consultor, 1625 confessor, prefect of students, professor of Sacred Scripture, presider over cases of conscience, 1626 confessor, prefect of students, consultor, professor of Sacred Scripture, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)] Liège [418, 425, 433]; 1629 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [453, 454]; 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. Thomas (England) [460, 461, 472, 481];

1633 superior, 1634 superior, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 204r)] Maryland mission [490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 180; Polgár, III/3, 658-59.

WITUS, EDUARDUS (alias LEUSON; vere GIFFARD).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1600 Ashmore, Staffordshire (Angl. 13, f. 18v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 188; *Responsa*, I, 321-22)
- e. 28/29 August 1621 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 29v; 172, f. 203v)
- o. c. 1629 Liège
- p. four vows 20 August 1634 London (Germ. 9, ff. 6r, 9r)
- d. 14/24 June 1640 Stafford (Angl. 7, f. 140r; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

[3 April 1622, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 78v)]; 1622/23 novice, Liège [399, 400]; 1623 teacher of grammar, 1624 teacher of syntax, English College, St. Omers [401, 402, 418]; 1625 theologian, 1626 theologian, [1628 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 81r)] Liège [425, 426, 433]; 1629 tertian, Ghent [453, 454]; 1630 preparing to teach philosophy, 1631 minister, consultor, Liège [460, 461, 472]; 1632 minister, consultor, English College, St. Omers [481, 482]; 1633, 1634, 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 194v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (England) [490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 83.

WITUS, GEORGIUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1596 London (400)
- e. 1 September 1622 Liège (*ibid*)

1622/23 novice, Liège [399, 400].

WITUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1583 Wiltshire (Angl. 7, f. 93v)
- e. 1616 (*ibid*)
- o. c. 1609 Seville (*Seminary Priests*, II, 354)
- d. 15 December 1624 (Angl. 7, f. 93v)

1621 York [384]; 1621/22 Wales [392]; 1623 York [401]; 1624 Durham [418].

WITUS, HENRICUS (vere OXENBRIDGE). Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Hampshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 134)
- e. 29/30 October 1605 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 25r; 172, f. 93v)

- o. 18 December 1604 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 134)
- d. 10 September 1606 Rome (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 4r; Hist. Soc. 43a. f. 23r)

1605 novice, 1606 novice, Rome [257, 267].

WITUS, ROBERTUS (alias GRIFFINUS CARREG). Novice.

- b. c. 1616 Wales (Angl. 13, f. 166v)
- e. 1635 Watten
- d. 16 September 1636 (Angl. 7, f. 117r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 136r, 198r; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

WODFORDUS. cf. WOODFORDUS.

WOODSONUS, FELIX. Priest.

- b. c. 1584 Wiltshire (Angl. 13, f. 5v)
- e. 1612 (*ibid.*)

1621 London [384].

WODUS. cf. WOODUS.

WOLFE, GULIELMUS. cf. LACEIUS, GULIELMUS.

WOLTZ. cf. WYLLS.

WOODDUS. cf. WOODUS.

WOODFORDUS, GABRIEL. Priest.

- b. c. 1608 Bedford (454)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. c. 1640 Liège
- p. four vows 21 June 1645 St. Omers (Germ. 12, ff. 466r, 467r)
- d. 12 July 1663 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 190r)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [453, 454, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502]; 1636 repeating humanities, Ghent [516]; 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 206r)] Liège [527].

WOODFORDUS, HENRICUS (alias JACKMAN). Novice.

- b. c. 1605 Bedford (419)
- e. 1624 Watten
- d. 20 November 1625 St. Omers (Angl. 7, f. 97r; Hist. Soc. 43, ff. 159r, 160v)

1624 novice, Watten [418, 419].



WOODHOUSE, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest/Novice.

- b. Lincoln (Foley, *Records*, VII/2, 859-861; Angl. 8, ff. 1-8)
- e. 1573 in prison shortly before his death (*ibid.*)
- o. 1558 (*ibid.*)
- d. 19 June 1573 London (*ibid.*)

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 664.

## WOODSON, LEONARD. Priest.

- b. c. 1591 Hampshire (Angl. 7, f. 188r)
- e. before 1630 (*Seminary Priests*, II, 362)
- o. c. 1612 Seville (*ibid.*)
- p. spiritual coadiutor (Angl. 7, f. 188r)
- d. 5 June 1651 (o.s.) (*ibid.*)

## WOODUS, JOANNES. Brother.

- b. c. 1587 Devon (426)
- e. c. 1615 Louvain?
- p. 8 December 1630 Liège (Germ. 81, f. 373r)
- d. 27 April 1664 Liège (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 83v)

1615 novice, 1617, 1618, 1621 Louvain [340, 353, 358, 359, 384]; [1622 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 404v)]; 1625, 1626, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 87v)], 1629 Ghent [425, 426, 433, 453]; 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634 Liège [460, 461, 472, 481, 490, 502]; 1635 sent to Maryland [511]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216v)] English College, St. Omers [516, 517, 527].

## WOODUS, LUCAS. Brother.

- b. c. 1594 England (367)
- e. 2 February 1612 (Fl. Belg. 10, f. 294v; 367)

1613, 1614, 1615, 1617, 1618, 1619 English College, St. Omers [321, 328, 341, 354, 360, 367].

## WOODWARD, HUMPHREY (alias ODOARDUS). Priest.

- b. 1552 (Angl. 14, f. 79v)
- e. 8 April 1577 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 12v; 171/A, f. 47r)
- d. 30 November 1587 Milan (AASI 46/24/1, p. 813)

## WORDENTER. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

## WORDINGTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

**WORSLAEUS, EDUARDUS.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1605 Lancashire (434)
- e. 1626 Watten
- o. c. 1634 Liège
- p. four vows 29 September 1641 Liège (Germ. 11, ff. 163r, 172r)
- d. 2 September 1676 Antwerp (Angl. 7, f. 210r)

1626 novice, Watten [433, 434]; [1628 philosopher (Angl. 13, f. 83v)], 1629 philosopher, 1630 philosopher, 1631 theologian, 1632 theologian, 1633 theologian, Liège; 1634 tertian, Ghent [502, 503]; 1635, 1636 professor of logic, 1638 professor of metaphysics, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 205r)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #775; Clancy, pp. 108-09, 141.

**WORSLAEUS, LAURENTIUS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1613 Somerset (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. 19 April 1642 Liège (Angl. 11, f. 49r)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 23 October 1648 (o.s.) London (Germ. 66, f. 352r)
- d. 19/29 May 1676 St. Michael's (Angl. 7, f. 208r; Hist. Soc. 49, f. 171r)

1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher, 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f. 208v)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

**WORSLAEUS, THOMAS.** Priest.

- b. c. 1597 Louvain (400)
- e. 2 October 1614 Liège (341)
- o. c. 1625 Liège
- p. four vows 8 December 1629 Watten (Germ. 8, ff. 41r, 44r)
- d. 8 February 1671 Liège (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 251r)

1615 novice, Liège [341]; 1618 theologian, Louvain [358]; [1619 English College, Valladolid (Cast. 15, f. 359r)]; 1621/22 theologian, 1622/23 theologian, 1623 theologian, Louvain [392, 399, 400, 401]; 1624 Liège [418]; 1625 tertian, Ghent [425, 426]; 1626 minister, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 84v)], 1629 minister, consultor, 1630 socius to novice master, confessor, admonitor, 1631 minister, consultor, prefect of health, Watten [433, 434, 453, 460, 472]; 1632

rector, 1633 rector, 1634 rector, English College, St. Omers [481, 490, 502]; 1636, 1638 consultor, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 187v)] House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [516, 527].

WORSLEYUS. cf. WORSLAEUS.

WORSLEI. cf. WORSLAEUS.

WORSLEO. cf. WORSLAEUS.

WORSLEUS. cf. WORSLAEUS.

WORTHINGTONUS, cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

WORTHINGTONUS, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1572 Lancashire (Angl. 14, f. 87r)
- e. 27 October 1598 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 22r; 172, f. 28r)
- o. 11 November 1597 Rome (*Valladolid*, p. 10; *Liber Ruber*, I, 105; *Seminary Priests*, I, 387)
- p. four vows 18 April 1613 England (Germ. 5, ff. 162r, 163r)
- d. 15/25 January 1652 England (Angl. 7, f. 191r; Hist. Soc. 48, f. 66r)

1599 novice, 1600 theologian, Rome [212, 217]; 1603 confessor, English College, Valladolid [238]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 rector, 1624 rector, 1625 rector, 1626 rector, [1628 rector (Angl. 13, f. 71r)], 1629 rector, 1630 rector, 1631 rector, 1632 rector, 1633 rector, [28 December 1633, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 82v)]; 1634 rector, 1636 rector, 1638 rector, [1639 rector (Angl. 13, f. 193v)] College of Blessed Aloysius (Lancashire, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

WORTHINGTONUS, LAURENTIUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1575 Lancashire (Angl. 13, f. 6v)
- e. December 1598 Spain (*Valladolid*, p. 29)
- o. between 1603 and 1606 Spain?
- p. four vows 30 August 1618 Louvain (Germ. 5, ff. 451r, 452r)
- d. 19 October 1635 Lorraine (Hist. Soc. 45, f. 51r)

1599 novice, Montilla [202]; [1603 Cordova (Baet. 8, f. 174v)], [1606 Cordova (Baet. 8, f. 204v)]; [1611 English College, Seville (Baet. 8, f. 227v)]; 1611 Louvain [306]; 1613 England [319]; 1618 professor of

Sacred Scripture, Louvain [359]; 1619 prefect of students, English College, Rome [370]; [10 February 1620, sent to England (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 77v)]; 1621 Wales [384]; 1621/22 London [392]; 1623, 1624 Leicester (England) [401, 418]; 1624/25 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [424]; 1626 professor of Scripture, consultor, [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 80r)] Liège [433];<sup>2</sup> 1630 professor of cases of conscience, prefect, tutor in cases, 1631 professor of cases of conscience, prefect of health, 1632 professor of cases of conscience, professor of controversial theology, confessor, spiritual prefect, 1633 professor of cases, prefect of health, Graz [466, 478, 485, 495]; 1635 Vienna [512].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #839. || <sup>2</sup> For reasons of health, Worthington had requested a change. Cf. Austr. 4, p. 76.

#### WORTHINGTONUS, PETRUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1581 Lancashire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 109)
- e. 27 October 1602 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 24r; 172, f. 63v)
- o. 1610? Louvain?
- d. 6 March 1613 Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 84r; Hist. Soc. 43a, f. 43v)

1603 novice, Rome [241]; [4 July 1603, sent to Belgium (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70r)]; 1605, 1606 English College, St. Omers [254, 264]; 1607 theologian, 1609 theologian, Louvain [274, 289].

#### WORTHINGTONUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1548 Lancashire (*Seminary Priests*, I, 387-88)
- e. 1626
- o. 6 April 1577 Cambrai (*ibid.*)
- d. 1626 England (*ibid.*)

1626 House of Probation of St. Ignatius (England) [433].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849; AR Foreign, pp. 186-88.

#### WORTHINGTONUS, THOMAS. Priest.

- b. c. 1614 Louvain (491)
- e. 1633 Watten
- o. c. 1642 Liège
- p. four vows 8 September 1650 Bellemonte (Hist. Soc. 31, f. 127r)

d. 30 January 1670 Spain (Hist. Soc. 49, f. 251r)  
 1633 novice, 1634 novice, Watten [490, 491, 502]; 1635 philosopher,  
 1636 philosopher, 1638 theologian, [1639 theologian (Angl. 13, f.  
 208r)] Liège [511, 516, 527].

WORTHINTHONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

WORTINCKTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

WORTINTONUS. cf. WORTHINGTONUS.

WRICHIUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRICHTIUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRICHTUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRICTUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRIGHTIUS. cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRIGHTUS, GULIELMUS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. February 1563 Yorkshire (Rom. 53, f. 63v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 31)
- e. 8 December 1581 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 16v; 171/A, f. 78v)
- o. c. 1591 Vienna?
- p. four vows 23 June 1602 Graz (Germ. 4, ff. 84r, 85r)
- d. 18/28 January 1639 England (Angl. 7, f. 120v; Hist. Soc. 46, f. 47r)

[1584 student, Roman College (Rom. 53, f. 63v)]; [7 September 1585, permission to travel to Austria (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 44r)]; 1588 theologian, 1590 theologian, 1591 professor of philosophy, 1593, 1594 professor of philosophy, 1596 professor of philosophy, Vienna [120, 139, 140, 142, 149, 159, 171]; 1597 lecturer in logic, 1598 lecturer in physics, confessor, 1599 lecturer in metaphysics, confessor, prefect, 1600 professor of theology, prefect, dean of philosophy, 1601 professor of theology, prefect, dean of philosophy, 1602 dean of theology, professor of theology, 1603 dean of theology, professor of theology, prefect, confessor, Graz [182, 196, 204, 214, 225, 231, 240; [23 September 1603 sent to Rome]; [29 April 1604, sent to Graz (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70v)];<sup>2</sup> 1606 professor of scholastic theology, consultor, prefect, Graz [265]; 1607 sent to Belgium [275]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296,

297, 303, 319]; 1621 superior, 1621/22 superior, 1623 superior, 1624 superior, 1625 superior, 1626 superior, [1628 superior (Angl. 13, f. 75r)], 1629 superior, 1630 superior,<sup>3</sup> 1631 superior, 1632 superior, 1633 superior, 1634 consultor, 1636 consultor, 1638 College of the Immaculate Conception (formerly the Residence of St. Anne, Leicester, England) [384, 392, 401, 418, 425, 433, 453, 460, 472, 481, 490, 502, 516, 527].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358; 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869. || <sup>2</sup> As early as September, 1605 Wright was asking to be sent on the English mission. Cf. Austr. 2, pp. 175, 181, 185, 190. || <sup>3</sup> Through much of 1630, Wright was travelling around the continent. Cf. Germ. 113, pp. 417, 425, 436, 449.

WRIGHTUS, HENRICUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1616 Essex (Angl. 13, f. 211r)
- e. c. 1637 Watten
- p. 15 August 1648 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 458)
- d. 18 May 1669 Ghent (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 62r)

1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 211r)] Liège [527].

WRIGHTUS, JOANNES. Novice.

- e. 20 September 1566 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 7r; 170, f. 86v)

WRIGHTUS, NICOLAUS. cf. WHITLAEUS, RICHARDUS.

WRIGHTUS, PETRUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1603 Northampton (434)
- e. 1629 Watten
- o. c. 1636 Liège
- p. spiritual coadiutor 22 September 1641 Ghent (Germ. 65, f. 57r)
- d. 29 May 1651 London (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 110v)

1629 novice, 1630 novice, Watten [433, 434, 460]; 1631 philosopher, 1632 philosopher, 1633 philosopher, 1634 theologian, 1636 theologian, Liège [472, 473, 481, 490, 502, 516]; 1638 prefect of morals, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 216r)] English College, St. Omers [527].

WRIGHTUS, THOMAS.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1562 York (Angl. 14, f. 81v; *Liber Ruber*, I, 11)
- e. 3 February 1580 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 15v; 171/A, f. 61r)
- o. 1586 Rome?

dis. spring 1595?<sup>2</sup>

d. 1623

1589 confessor, Genoa [126];<sup>3</sup> [1590 theologian, Rome (Rom. 53, f. 150v)]; [1590 (Mediol. 47, f. 27v)],<sup>4</sup> 1593 Genoa [149].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855; T.A. Stroud, «Father Thomas Wright -- A Test Case for Toleration,» *Recusant History* 1 (1951) 189-219; Basil Fitzgibbon, S.J., «Addition to the Biography of Thomas Wright,» *Ibid.* 261-62; D.M. Rogers, «A Bibliography of the Published Works of Thomas Wright (1561-1623),» *Ibid.* 262-80. || <sup>2</sup> In a letter to Parsons dated 20 February he complained that his choice could be reduced to this: either go to England (despite his protests that he would not go to that country until the laws had been changed) or leave the Society (cf. Hisp. 138, f. 147; Tolet. 5, ff. 377r). He apparently chose the latter. He must have returned to England shortly after his dismissal and in an undated letter, presumably from 1596, he justified his behavior to Henry Garnet. Cf. SC, Anglia II, 20. Wright sought re-admission into the Society in 1598 while he was in prison. Cf. Angl. 42, f. 281r. || <sup>3</sup> It appears from the extant correspondence that Wright was in northern Italy from 1586. Cf. Med. 20, f. 3r; Med. 21, ff. 140v, 178v, 198r, 309r. || <sup>4</sup> In 1591 Parsons considered sending Wright to Brussels to replace William Holt. Cf. Angl. 42, f. 281r.

WRIGTUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRIGSTUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRITHUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRITTUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WRITUS, cf. WRIGHTUS.

WYLLS, RICHARDUS. Scholastic.

b. 1547 Dorset (Angl. 14, f. 77r)

e. 3 June 1566 Mainz (*ibid.*)

v. 2 July 1566 Mainz? (33)

1566 novice, 1567 novice, Mainz [20, 33, 43]; 1568, 1569 Trier [54, 61]; 1570 sent to Rome [74]; 1569/70 theologian, Rome [64].

XAMPLON. cf. CHAMPION.

YAMO. cf. HIAM.

YATAEUS, FRANCISCUS. cf. THOMPSONUS, FRANCISCUS.

## YATAEUS, FRANCISCUS. Brother.

- b. c. 1606 Warwick (503)
- e. c. 1634 Watten (*ibid.*)
- p. 21 June 1645 Liège (Germ. 84, f. 188r)
- d. 18 July 1679 Ghent (Angl. 7, f. 242v)

1634 novice, Watten [502, 503]; 1636, 1638, [1639 (Angl. 13, f. 215r)] Ghent [516, 527].

## YATAES, JOANNES. Priest.

- b. c. 1549 Staffordshire (*Liber Ruber*, I, 71; *Seminary Priests*, I, 389)
- e. August 1624 *in articulo mortis* Watten (*Seminary Priests*, I, 389)
- o. 8 June 1591 Soissons (*ibid.*)
- d. 22 August 1624 (418)

YATAEUS, JOANNES (alias VINCENT).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 1552 diocese of Salisbury (95)
- e. 4 December 1574 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 11v; 171/A, f. 32r)
- o. 1581 Rome? (Foley, *Records*, VV/2, 875)
- p. spiritual coadiutor 30 November 1583 Bahia, Brazil (Lus. 19, f. 11r)<sup>2</sup>
- dis. 1601?

1584, 1586 superior, confessor, 1589 superior, 1598, 1600, 1601 Brazil [95, 104, 123, 197, 215, 223].

---

<sup>1</sup> John Yates remains a mystery. Was he dismissed from the Society in 1601 (cf. Leite, *História da Campahnia de Jesus no Brasil*, IX, 373) or had he been working as a Jesuit in England from the date of his departure from Brazil? Henry More (*The Elizabethan Jesuits*, pp. 34-35) asserts that he left Brazil and managed to return to England «whether from homesickness or some other cause.» However as to Yates's deathbed return to the Society, More has confused the John Yates who had worked in Brazil with the earlier cited secular priest who joined the Society shortly before his death. Clancy thinks that Yates remained in the Society until his death («First Generation,» 151-52). If that is true his true identity is hidden beneath an alias because there is no record of a John Yates in the catalogues of the Society. || <sup>2</sup> Yates arrived in Brazil on 24 December 1577. Cf. Franz Otto Busch, «Brasilienfahrer aus der Gesellschaft Jesu 1549-1756,» *Aufsätze zur portugiesischen Kulturgeschichte* 11 (1974) 238-39.

YATES. cf. YATAEUS.

YELVERTONUS, CHARLES. cf. KEMPUS, CHARLES.



YONGUS, FRANCISCUS (or JOANNES).<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 19 July 1570 Hartlebury, Worcester (Angl. 13, f. 7r; *Liber Ruber*, I, 113; *Responsa*, I, 5-8; 367)
- e. 2 November 1600 Rome (Rom. 169, f. 23r; 172, f. 44v; 367)
- o. 11 July 1599 Rome (*Liber Ruber*, I, 113; 367)
- p. four vows 18 April 1613 England (Germ. 5, ff. 160r, 164r)<sup>2</sup>
- d. 30 March 1633 (Angl. 7, f. 112r; Hist. Soc. 43, f. 135v; Hist. Soc. 45, f. 43r)

1602 novice, 1603 theologian, Rome [233, 241]; [27 October 1603, sent to Valladolid (Hist. Soc. 62, f. 70v)]; 1606 confessor, English College, Valladolid [262]; 1609, 1609/10, 1610, 1611, 1613 England [287, 296, 297, 303, 319]; 1619 Douai [367]; 1621, 1621/22 Lincoln [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 Residence of St. Francis Borgia (Suffolk) [401, 418, 424, 425, 433]; [1628 (Angl. 13, f. 76v)], 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632 Residence of St. George (England) [453, 460, 472, 481].

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, #876. || <sup>2</sup> See SC, Anglia III, 126 for an enthusiastic letter from Young to the general on the occasion of his having been approved for solemn profession.

## YORKUS, GULIELMUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1579 Gloucester (Angl. 13, f. 7r) or Somerset (Angl. 13, f. 48r)
- e. 1618 England (*ibid.*)
- o. 1604 Seville (*Valladolid*, p. 57; *Seminary Priests*, II, 369)
- d. 31 January 1627 England (Hist. Soc. 43, f. 159v)

1621, 1621/22 Hampshire [384, 392]; 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626 Residence of Blessed Stanislaus (Devon, England) [401, 418, 425, 433].

YOUNGUS. cf. YONGUS.

YPSLAEUS. cf. IPSLAEUS.

YPSLEUS. cf. IPSLAEUS.

YVESONUS. cf. IVISONUS.

YVISONUS. cf. IVISONUS.

YTHELL. cf. ITHELL.

ZILFELDER, PETRUS. Priest.

- b. c. 1609 Germany (Angl. 13, f. 112v)
- e. c. 1627 (*ibid.*)
- d. 17 October 1669 Fulda (Hist. Soc. 48, f. 130v)

1632 theologian, Liège [481].

## ADDITIONS

BROËT, PASCHASE.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. c. 1500 Bertrancourt (Colpo, «Broët, 239)
- e. one of the first followers of Ignatius Loyola, Paris
- o. 12 March 1524 (*ibid.*)
- p. 22 April 1541 Rome (*ibid.*, 243)
- d. 14 November 1562 Paris (*ibid.*, 256)

He, Alfonso Salmerón, and Francisco Zapata were obliged to seek shelter in an unspecified English port on their way from the continent to Ireland via Scotland in December, 1541.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Mario Colpo, S.J., «Paschase Broët, c. 1500-1562,» *AHSI* 59 (1990) 239-56.

FITZSIMON, HENRY.<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 31 May 1566 Dublin (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 8)
- e. 15 April 1592 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1596 Louvain?
- p. four vows 1608 (*ibid.*)
- d. 29 November 1643 Kilkenny (*ibid.*)

Fitzsimon passed through England on his way to Ireland in late 1597 or early 1598. Cf. Fl. Belg. I/II, p. 677.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR, ##289, 290; AR Foreign, pp. 70-71; Polgár, III/1, 664; Richard Sharpe, «The Origin and Elaboration of the "Catalogus praecipuorum sanctorum Hiberniae" attributed to Fr. Henry Fitzsimon, S.J.,» *Bodleian Library Record* 13 (1989) 202-30.

**IRISH, MAURICE.** Priest?

In a letter to Father Baldwin ab Angelo on 28 January 1580, Father General Mercurian asked why Maurice Irish had been dismissed from the Society and sent to England. Cf. Fl. Belg. 2, p. 150.

**KEARNEY, BARNABAY.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 29 September 1567 Cashel (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 8)
- e. 17 October 1589 Tournai (*ibid.*)
- o. 1596 Louvain?
- p. four vows 2 August 1606 Kilkenny (Germ. 4, ff. 336, 337)
- d. 20 August 1640 Cashel (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 8)

With his Jesuit companion Walter Wale, Kearney stayed in London with Henry Garnet as he passed through England during the winter and spring of 1602/03. Cf. AASI, 46/23/8, pp. 399-400.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. AR Foreign, p. 97.

**SALMERÓN, ALFONSO.**<sup>1</sup> Priest.

- b. 8 September 1515 Toledo (Parente, «Salmerón,» 279)
- e. one of the first followers of Ignatius Loyola, Paris
- o. October/November 1537 Venice (*ibid.*, 281)
- p. 22 April 1541 Rome (*ibid.*, 282)
- d. 13 February 1585 Naples (*ibid.*, 293)

With Paschase Broët and Francisco Zapata, Salmerón stopped in an unspecified English port on his trip to Ireland via Scotland in December, 1541.

---

<sup>1</sup> Cf. Polgár, III/3, 148-49; William V. Bangert, S.J., *Claude Jay and Alfonso Salmerón* (Chicago, 1985); Mario Scaduto, S.J., «Introdusse i gesuiti nel napoletano. P. Alfonso Salmerone,» *Societas* 34 (1985) 9-13; Ulderico Parente, «Alfonso Salmerón a Napoli (1551-1585),» *Campania sacra* 20 (1989) 14-51; Hermann Joseph Siebe, S.J., «Ein Traktat des Jesuiten Salmeron über in Trent strittige Fragen zur Autorität des Konzils» in *Ecclesia Militans: Remigius Bäumer gewidmet* (Paderborn, 1988) 279-312; Ulderico Parente, «Alfonso Salmerón, 1515-1585,» *AHSI* 59 (1990) 279-93.

**WALE, WALTER,** Priest.

- b. 1571 Cashel (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 10)

- e. 1596 (*ibid.*)
- o. c. 1601
- p. four vows 1618 (*ibid.*)
- d. 6 April 1646 (*ibid.*)

He was Barnaby Kearney's companion on the journey from Belgium to Ireland via London in 1602/03. Cf. AASI, 46/23/8, pp. 399-400.

WISE, MAURICE. Priest.

- b. 1563 Waterford (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 8)
- e. 1589 Rome (*ibid.*)
- o. 1599
- p. spiritual coadiutor (*ibid.*)
- d. between 1626 and 1628 Waterford (*ibid.*)

He passed through London in June, 1604 on his way to Ireland. Cf. AASI, 46/23/8, p. 411.

ZAPATA, FRANCISCO. Brother?

- b. Spain (Foley, «Chronological Catalogue of the Irish Province,» *Records*, VII/2, 2)
- e. 1541 (*ibid.*)

He accompanied Broët and Salmerón on their mission to Ireland.